

Flying High

by ShadowSteel18

Category: How to Train Your Dragon

Genre: Humor, Romance

Language: English

Characters: Astrid, Hiccup, OC

Status: In-Progress

Published: 2012-11-14 21:43:31

Updated: 2016-03-09 01:06:21

Packaged: 2016-04-26 14:04:00

Rating: M

Chapters: 27

Words: 172,125

Publisher: www.fanfiction.net

Summary: After the defeat of the Green Death, Hiccup is training a new Dragon Trainer and finds himself being taught how to deal with Astrid. Rated M for Lemons later on. Astrid X Hiccup ship-fic Now over 125,000 Views.

1. A New Face Come To Town

Chapter 1: A New Face Comes to Town

****Author's Note:** Hey and welcome to my first _"How To Train Your Dragon"_ fan-fic. I've only watched the movie a few times, but I think I've got some of the characters down. Though throughout the story there is some major changes to Hiccup and Astrid personalities, so bear with me. Also I originally never intended to publish the first chapter on the same day as _"Dreamworks's Dragons: Riders of Berk"_ had a new episode featuring a new character.**

****Update:** Several grammar and writing errors fixed
>

One year ago an unusual Viking name Hiccup Horrendous Haddock III battled the king of the dragons, The Green Death. Though he lost his left foot, he may have gained the love of Astrid Hofferson.

Around Berk, much of the Viking population had dragons including Hiccup's father, Stoick the Vast. The island was sometimes jokingly called Dragon Island. And with all the dragons the Meathead Clan was now thinking of training dragons, so they could be alongside the Hairy Hooligan Clan as the two strongest clans in the north.

Though they had a fragile alliance, Hiccup was asked to train a new Dragon Trainer for the Meathead Clan. He hadn't met the new Dragon Trainer, but he was told the "he" was a lot like him. Hiccup couldn't believe there was another Viking like him out there, especially as close as the Meathead Clan.

With the Meathead Clan being only a few hours away; word that the new Dragon Trainer was coming came quickly. And since it was harvest season most of the village was busy. Hiccup on the other hand had the time to stop by the docks and wait for the boat.

He was waiting patiently with Toothless, his Night Furry, at the docks. "What do you think he's going to look like, bud?" Hiccup asked. For some reason he was asking his dragon for his opinion. But of course Toothless gave an unsure growl as he cocked his head. Hiccup laughed at the kind gesture and thanked him.

Hiccup took a minute to calm down and think. He wondered what the new Dragon Trainer would be like. Would "he" be like Hiccup, or would be mean? Was he being forced into this, or was this by choice? There were so many questions that Hiccup had, but no one to answer them.

Hiccup was fairly deep in thought for a few minutes when he felt a tap on his left shoulder. "Why are you standing out here by yourself?" Astrid asked. The tap on the shoulder was enough to bring him back to reality. "Oh, Astrid. Uh hi. Um." Astrid smirked at the way Hiccup acted around her.

She walked up next to Hiccup and stared out to sea. She was silent for a long time it seemed like as Hiccup gazed at her beauty. Her ivory skin, her golden blond hair, her sapphire blue eyes, her beauty was endless.

Astrid knew that Hiccup was gawking at her and didn't mind at all. She was used to him staring at her, but she sometimes wished that he would do something. "Hey Hiccup. Do you know what this Dragon Trainer is supposed to be like?" she asked. She couldn't take the silence, and she knew Hiccup wasn't going to speak.

She was surprised when Hiccup didn't answer right away. She thought that Hiccup would jump at the chance to talk to her; they hadn't seen each other for several weeks. He didn't answer for several more minutes, until he gave a nervous smile. As Astrid look at Hiccup, she knew what he was thinking. She gave a sigh and smirked at Hiccup.

"Well... Go on," Astrid said. After Astrid said that; Hiccup took a deep breath. "Astrid wants me to kiss her," he thought. "How can she tell what I'm thinking?" There was an audible gulp as Hiccup shot Astrid an unsure look. "J-just do it, okay?" Astrid said in an uncharacteristic tone. Hiccup gave her a simple nod and closed his eyes.

He had been dreaming about this moment forever, and now was going to initiate the kiss. As he leaned in, Astrid, at the last minute, turned so her lips met with Hiccup.

Astrid didn't even realize what she had done until it was too late. Her eyes sprang open as their lips met. She thought that she had just made the biggest mistake in her life. She was actually scared that Hiccup would start making out with her. But as quickly as it began Hiccup parted with her and immediately broke eye contact.

Astrid was left dumbfounded as to why Hiccup take this opportunity to

make out with her. the girl of his dreams allowed him to kiss her and he didn't take advantage of her. It almost made her want more; for him to live out his fantasy.

There was an awkward silence as the two tried to piece together what just happened. Hiccup had treated Astrid as a delicate flower as he passionately kissed her those few seconds. A surge of warmth shot through them as they kissed. It made Astrid rethink how she felt about Hiccup. The way he had treated her so gently and with the utmost care.

The awkward silence wasn't broken until Toothless gave a curious growl. It brought both Astrid and Hiccup back to reality. They had completely forgotten that Toothless was even there. "Oh! Sorry bud. Sorry Astrid," Hiccup said. As Hiccup turned to look at Astrid he was surprised that she had an uncharacteristic look on her face.

She was biting her lower lip as she took a deep breath. "Look, I-I have to go," she said. Hiccup nodded and apologized. Astrid snapped at that saying that he didn't need to apologize. She then ran off blushing profusely and Hiccup was left dumbfounded.

Toothless wanted to chase after Astrid; after all he was a playful dragon. he was jumping around trying to get Hiccup to go after her. "Calm down buddy. She just needs some time by herself. Besides we're going to have a whole new friend to play with," Hiccup said in a relaxed manner.

Toothless nodded in acknowledgement. They both couldn't wait to meet this new Dragon Trainer. Toothless loved hanging out with Hiccup and the others, especially Astrid, but now they were going to have a new friend.

Though Toothless was excited about this new Dragon Trainer, Hiccup on the other hand was trying to wrap his mind around Astrid's behavior. She hadn't been acting herself lately, especially when it came to taking about the Green Death. the mere mention of the dragon's name around her made her get up and leave. It just didn't make sense on why Astrid hated hearing about the Green Death.

Suddenly it just clicked; Hiccup nearly died that day. He nearly lost his life. He was on the verge of death. It was only because of Toothless that he survived. And that first kiss Astrid gave him after the battle with the Green Death really stuck in his mind. The passion that Astrid put in the kiss was something he couldn't believe.

Suddenly his train of thought was once again ruined as Toothless started to get excited again. It was the Meathead Clan ship; they were now within view of the island. Toothless was hoping around and happily growling. "Alright Toothless, calm down," Hiccup chuckled.

As the ship started to dock Hiccup could see that there were a least three large Vikings and a small young girl. The young girl was only about 17 years old and had brown eyes and light brown hair. She was just as tall as Hiccup and just as thin.

At first glance it looked like there was a mistake. That is until she tripped as she was getting off the boat and fell flat on her face.

The Vikings on the boat started to laugh to themselves as they watched in amusement.

Hiccup turned to his left to look at Toothless, but found that he had left his side. He quickly turned over to the girl and saw that Toothless had started to sniff her. "Toothless!" Hiccup called out. As he called out the girl look up to look at Hiccup, but as she looked up her face was only inches in front of Toothless.

Immediately she frantically scrambled to get away from the Night Fury. Hiccup once again called Toothless. "Toothless! Get over here," he said. Toothless started to walk back to Hiccup, hanging his head low. Hiccup could tell that Toothless felt sorry and patted the dragon on the head. He then turned his attention to the girl.

As he looked at her, he had noticed that she had taken out a notebook and a charcoal pencil and started to sketch something. She looked up at them every so often then continued to sketch. Hiccup smiled and started to walk up next to her. He knew that this was the very Dragon Trainer he was waiting for.

When he sat down next to her, he noticed that she had been sketching his prosthetic left foot. The girl looked up again as Hiccup looked at the notebook and was surprised when she notice that Hiccup wasn't there. She then looked to her left and was surprised to see Hiccup that close to her. "So you are the new Dragon Trainer that we've been hearing about. I was expecting you to be a guy," Hiccup said. The girl just looked down at his left foot. There were a few things still missing on the sketch, but she couldn't sketch them since he was so close to her.

She was further surprised when she saw that Hiccup was starting to take off his prosthetic left foot. He then handed it to her, allowing her to finish the sketch. At first the young girl didn't take the prosthetic out of respect, but when Hiccup said it was okay she carefully took the foot.

As she put the finishing details on the sketch Hiccup was surprised how much the girl looks like him. She had almost no breast and very small arms. She wasn't wearing any armor and looked like she couldn't even hold a weapon. She even looked like she barely weighed over 120 pounds.

Suddenly the girl was tapping on Hiccup's shoulder, handing him his foot. Hiccup thanked her and starting to put on the prosthetic left foot. The girl held out her hand to help Hiccup up and he took it. "Thanks. My name's Hiccup Horrendous Haddock III, but you can call me Hiccup," he said. The girl straightens out the invisible wrinkles in her tunic as she looked over at Toothless then back at Hiccup.

Hiccup could tell that the girl was nervous. It was planned for her to stay on Berk for a few years, but that wasn't the reason. "So what's your name?" Hiccup asked. There was an audible gulp as he asked her what her name was. He could tell that she wasn't proud of her name, and figured that was why she was nervous. "My name is Alexandria the half-blood, or that's what the village calls me," she said.

Alexandria; a Roman name. It was one of the few names that Hiccup could immediately recognize as Roman. Now he knew why she was so nervous; Romans were hated by the Hairy Hooligans and the Meatheads. Not even so-called "Half-Bloods", villagers that were half Viking and half Roman were okay with the two clans.

At first glance Hiccup couldn't tell that Alexandria was a "Half-Blood". It was only the name that gave away her Roman heritage, but that didn't matter to him. "Well Alexandria, welcome to Berk," Hiccup said.

This gesture of kindness made Alexandria smile. She thanked Hiccup and started to walk toward the village. Hiccup decided to walk beside her and show her around. But as he started to walk next to her, Toothless decided to start sniffing her again. "Toothless! What has gotten into you?!" Hiccup exclaimed. Alexandria looked to her right, shocked to see Toothless once again just inches in front of her face. She shrieked and jumped to her left and unknowingly grabbed Hiccup's side.

For a split second Hiccup was completely immobile. He couldn't believe a girl was holding him. "Um... You okay?" he asked. Alexandria blinked a couple of times before looking up at Hiccup. She then backed off, swinging her arms wide. Hiccup smiled as she started to apologize. He would've done the same thing if it was Astrid, and only if Astrid acted the same way as he did with Alexandria. "He keeps startlinging me," Alexandria said. Hiccup nodded and said that Toothless wasn't normally like this.

"Toothless?" Alexandria asked. She was a little confused by the name. After all Toothless was the infamous Night Fury, surely there was a better name for him. When she asked Hiccup why he named his Night Fury Toothless he said that is was when He brought Toothless a fish he opened his mouth and had his teeth hidden. When Toothless went for the fish he swiftly showed his teeth and grabbed the fish with one bite. "Why don't you show her Toothless? Since you are so interested in her," Hiccup said.

Alexandria looked over at the Night Fury as he showed her a toothless smile. She ended up smiling and giggling at the Night Fury. "He's just like Star," she giggled.

Suddenly the giggling stopped as Alexandria realized what she had just said. "Star?" Hiccup asked out of curiosity. Alexandria's mood changed dramatically from being on a good mood to being very nervous and unsure what to say next. "Is that your dragon?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria took a deep breath and look directly into Hiccup's eyes. "Well not really. I haven't tamed her, but I've been able to get close to her," she explained.

Now Hiccup was really confused. She had been near a dragon, but she hadn't tamed her. What kind of dragon was it? How old was this dragon? Toothless was probably only about 160 maybe 170 years old, he was still very young for a dragon. Dragons could live for hundreds, even thousands of years. Hell the Green Death had to be over 10,000 years old, at least. Hiccup had to know the age of this dragon. "So how old is this dragon?" he asked. Alexandria thought for a bit as she pictured the dragon. "I think she no older than 50 years old," she said.

Fifty years old?! That's practically a baby in dragon years. Most of the time the mother would still be taking care of the dragon. "Was the mother with this dragon?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria just nodded. Now Hiccup was even more surprised. Mother dragons were very protective of their young, and go as far as killing another dragon to protect them.

Then for a third time Toothless started to sniff Alexandria again. "Toothless! Would you stop!?" Hiccup exclaimed. Alexandria put her hand right on Toothless's nose and gave a soft smile. "He smells Star's scent. Star is a Night Fury," she said.

A young Night Fury?! Alexandria should've been killed by the mother. Mother Night Furies were extremely dangerous; they would kill anything that got within a hundred feet of their young. Hiccup knew by the way Alexandria was talking about this fifty year old Night Fury that she had gotten less than five feet from it. How was she not killed by the mother? It was so confusing.

Hiccup figured that she wanted to become a Dragon Trainer because she wanted to tame this fifty year old Night Fury. Night Furies were the hardest dragons to find and she managed to find a family of them. Hiccup couldn't believe her luck too. She hadn't been killed by the mother Night Fury and she got within five feet of the fifty year old Night Fury.

It was while he was wondering about Alexandria's talent that Astrid called out Hiccup's name. At first Hiccup was too deep in thought to respond, but Alexandria tapped him on the shoulder. "Hey Hiccup. Who's that?" she asked. Hiccup looked in Astrid's general direction and gave a nervous smile. He hadn't forgotten what had happened at the docks, not by a long shot. "That's Astrid Hofferson. She's a friend of mine," Hiccup said.

As Hiccup said that; Alexandria noticed that he was blushing. She started to giggle as Astrid ran up. Then when Astrid was within earshot, Alexandria said something that got both of their attention. "Don't you mean girlfriend?" she giggled. Both Hiccup and Astrid started to blush profusely. Hiccup didn't catch a glimpse of Astrid's face, much to her relief. "Well? Are you going to introduce me to your girlfriend?" Alexandria teased.

Astrid didn't respond and started to blush even harder. She couldn't believe that this girl was pairing her up with Hiccup. Did he tell her what happened at the docks? No, he isn't that kind of guy. A million thoughts raced through her head. The idea of her and Hiccup being together as boyfriend and girlfriend didn't seem to farfetched to her. The problem was she couldn't tell him.

She had a reputation of being the toughest teenage girl on the island. Sadly, Hiccup's reputation hadn't changed even though he had defeated the Green Death. He was still thought of as useless and an embarrassment. Only she and Stoick thought of him as useful, brave, and honorable.

Suddenly, just like Hiccup, she realized something about herself. For once she was embarrassed to be called Hiccup's girlfriend. Before the faithful fight with Toothless, she would had beat the person pairing her with Hiccup. She knew that Hiccup had a crush on her, that's why she let him kiss her, but the fact that she was unable to talk to him

about what happened at the dock was what made it all click: she loved Hiccup.

Neither of them had spoken since the word "girlfriend" was thrown out by Alexandria. "Well Hiccup?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup took a deep breath as he prepared to tell Alexandria that Astrid was not his "girlfriend". That all changed as he felt something hold his right hand. As he looked down he was surprised to see Astrid's hand in his hand; she was holding his hand. "Uh... Astrid?" Hiccup said.

Hiccup could feel Astrid's grip slowly get tighter as he said her name. It felt like this was a whole other teenage girl, nowhere near the tough as nails Viking he knew. It was just so strange on how much her personality had changed in just 30 minutes. Why was this happening now? Nothing had changed; he was still Hiccup the Useless, and he didn't suddenly build any muscle since they last saw each other either. Why was this happening now?!

"Hey I was just joking, but it really looks like the two of you love each other," Alexandria said. This wasn't a joke to Astrid, not anymore. "I'm Alexandria. I'm going to be the Dragon Trainer of the Meathead Clan," Alexandria said. Alexandria and Astrid shook hands, apologizing for teasing them. Astrid, still holding Hiccup's hand, said that it was okay. "So you two really are boyfriend and girlfriend?" Alexandria asked. Astrid didn't respond at first and tried to keep a stern look on her face. It didn't help that she was still blushing; in fact it was starting to hurt her reputation.

Alexandria just need one look at Astrid's face to know that she was having trouble telling Hiccup how she felt. Holding his hand wasn't going to cut it for her. Though Alexandria knew that admitting feelings for a guy like Hiccup with the reputation Astrid had was impossible. "Well Astrid, I can tell by the way you're acting that you two are going to have trouble," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other for a while then nodded in agreement; they were going to have a little trouble.

Hiccup could feel Astrid lowering her grip to his fingers as she continued to hold his hand. The grip on his hand was a bit tight but he didn't mind. The fact that Astrid was holding his hand was amazing to him. "Uh... Hiccup? I have to go. You're not going to do anything stupid right?" Astrid said. Hiccup didn't say anything for a minute before he answered with a no. Astrid looked at him with an annoyed look on her face before Alexandria spoke. "Don't worry. I'll make sure he doesn't," she said. Astrid thanked her and looked back at Hiccup and kissed him on the cheek. "At least somebody is responsible," Astrid thought.

As she left to let off some steam she knew in the back of her head that Alexandria had no interest in Hiccup. She started to think that Alexandria would actually help their relationship get off on the right foot. She also knew that she would have to tell Hiccup how she felt about him. The trouble was how to do it. She turned back to look at Hiccup one last time to see him general confused about what just happened. The expression on his face made her uncharacteristically giggle as she waved goodbye. "I can't believe that I'm in love with him," she thought.

As soon as Astrid was out of sight Alexandria looked at Hiccup and

smiled. Hiccup looked over at her with a confused expression. "What?" he asked. Alexandria started to laugh at him. Hiccup rolled his eyes at her. He was confused on why she was laughing at him. "It's just that she's so insecure about her feelings," Alexandria said.

Immediately Hiccup started to defend Astrid. "Insecure!? Astrid is a beautiful young woman! She doesn't have anything to be worried about!" he yelled. This only made Alexandria laugh harder. She could barely get anything out as Hiccup tried to continue to defend Astrid. The more he defended Astrid, the harder Alexandria laughed. Finally Hiccup was just about to give up when Alexandria said something that made his mouth drop. "I didn't mean it like that. Look, I'll help you two out. Think of me as a 'Relationship Trainer'," she said.

A "Relationship Trainer"? Was she serious? Hiccup was originally going to train her on taming dragons, but she wanted to help their relationship. What was going on in her head? Hiccup didn't understand teenage girls, but Astrid wasn't an ordinary teenage girl. Astrid was a Viking if anything. So how was Alexandria going to help?

"Okay, I guess," he said. Alexandria smiled and asked that they go to his house to talk. Hiccup was a little nervous about this; he hadn't told Alexandria that his father was the chief of the Hairy Hooligans. His father wasn't very welcoming when it came to "Half-Bloods" (the topic had come up once or twice). But before he could even tell her there was yet another interruption.

"Oi! Hiccup!" Stoick called out. Hiccup was horrified for once to see his father walk toward him. Alexandria on the other hand was waving to him. As soon as Stoick was within normal speaking distance Alexandria said hello. "Hello chief! It's nice to meet you," she said as she gave Stoick a firm handshake. Stoick let out a hearty laugh as he shook her hand. "So, ya mast Alexandria. My name is Stoick the Vast. I see ya met ma son," he said.

Immediately Alexandria looked at Hiccup. "You mean Hiccup is your son!?" she exclaimed. Hiccup put his hand to his head as his father nodded. "Dad, you knew about Alexandria?" Hiccup asked. Stoick gave another hearty laugh as he started to explain. "Aye! I knew that Alexandria was comin' ta Berk. I've talked to her father and made a deal fer her ta stay here fer a few years," he said.

Great, his father had no idea that she was a "Half-Blood", that's just great. How was he going to explain to his father that Alexandria was a "Half-Blood"? "Though I hav ta say, yer name is ah bit unusual fer ah Viking," Stoick said. Alexandria gave a nervous chuckle. Oh boy, here it comes. "Actually, my mom named me," she said.

At first Stoick was a little confused, but as soon as that confusion went away he had a skeptical look on his face. Alexandria gave a disappointed sigh as soon as she saw Stoick's expression. She had learned that as soon as a Viking made that face she knew that her kind wasn't welcomed. She knew that she most likely had to go back to the Meathead Clan. Just as she was about to say goodbye to Hiccup Alexandria and Hiccup were surprised to hear Stoick give a wholehearted laugh.

They gave each other a look of general confusion as Stoick laughed. "Why is he laughing?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup shrugged as Stoick

began to stop laughing. "Oi, it takes guts to show yer face in ah tribe like ours. I can be ah little tough on 'Half-Bloods', but I can tell ya just like ma boy," Stoick said. Alexandria looked back at Hiccup and gave him a soft smile.

Hiccup was more embarrassed than ever. This couldn't be happening! Not only had Astrid held his hand, but now Alexandria may actually like him more than a friend. Could this day get any more embarrassing? "If there is anything that ya need, don't hesitate to ask," Stoick said. Apparently it can.

Alexandria didn't have a place to stay, at least to Hiccup's knowledge. That means that she'll probably ask to stay at his house, great. "Well... I don't have a place to stay," Alexandria said. Before Stoick could answer Hiccup shot a look to him knowing what he was going to say. Stoick smiled at Hiccup as he allowed him to answer. "You can stay with us Alexandria," Hiccup said. Alexandria thanked Hiccup and Stoick for being so kind and said that she wouldn't disappoint them.

Hiccup chuckled and Stoick smiled as he said that she was never going to be a "disappointment". This embarrassed her and she apologized. "Hey you don't need to apologize. We want you to have fun. Here, let me show to my house," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled and said yes. She then turned to Stoick and thanked him for letting her stay at their house.

Hiccup and Alexandria started to walk to the house. As they walked Alexandria asked the weirdest question. "Hey Hiccup? How big do you think you are?" she asked. Hiccup stopped in his tracks. He couldn't believe what she just asked. "Did you hear what I said?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup brought himself back to reality and looked at Alexandria. Was she serious? "Y-yeah, I heard you," he said. He had mixed feelings about this question. If it was Astrid he would have some trouble of telling her, but he didn't know Alexandria very well.

Suddenly he found himself thinking about Astrid. Her ivory skin that seem to glow in the moonlight. Her beautiful golden hair that just seem to flow. No dispel her naked, he just saw her naked. By the gods he knew he would be pummeled to a pulp if Astrid found out what he was thinking.

He shook his head violently to get rid of Astrid naked. The whole display made Alexandria laugh. "I guess that if it was Astrid then I guess you would have no problem answering the question," she laughed. Hiccup blushed out of embarrassment. He said that he would still have trouble telling Astrid, mainly because he didn't know how big he was.

This made Alexandria laugh even harder. Of course Hiccup wasn't kind of person; he wouldn't measure something like that. Maybe another teenage Viking would do that but not Hiccup. Alexandria walked up to Hiccup and gave him a peck on the cheek.

This caught Hiccup totally by surprise. He was blushing profusely and holding his hand to his cheek. "Why the hell did you do that?!" he asked. Alexandria was giggling like crazy. She found it amusing that Hiccup was so flustered because of a little peck on the cheek. It was not even a second long. "You don't really think that I have a crush

on you, do you?" Alexandria asked sarcastically. Hiccup was now pretty embarrassed; he should have known that she was teasing him. "Well... No, but please don't do that again," he said. Alexandria laughed and said that it would probably be a good idea not to do that again.

Hiccup had his doubts as a teenage boy when it comes to girls, but then again Astrid may have her doubts about him. She probably still thinks that won't be very strong or as brave as he was when he battled the Green Death. Though he could tell that Alexandria was different from most teenage girls.

He figured that Alexandria was in a similar position that he was in, love wise that is. "Hey Alexandria? Is there anyone in the Meathead Clan that you would want to be with?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria gave a frustrated sigh and shook her head. She had an annoyed expression on her face. "No, not even Thuggery is my type. To tell the truth, I don't know who my type would be," she said. Hiccup apologized on Alexandria's behalf, which made her smile. She said that he didn't need to apologize. "You know, it's guys like you that I like. Maybe guys like you that may be my type," she giggled.

By now they had arrived at Hiccup's house and were just about to go in the door. "Well, here it is," Hiccup said as he opened the door. Not much had changed since the days of dragon killing. The only change was a large flat stone placed at the bottom of the stairs. "What's that stone for?" Alexandria asked. Her question was quickly answered when Toothless laid down on the stone and started to fall asleep. "Never mind. It's pretty cozy and fairly roomy," Alexandria said. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle as he showed her around the house.

When Hiccup finished showing her around the house Alexandria had one question. "So where am I going to sleep?" she asked. Oh right, he had completely forgotten that there were only two beds; his and Stoick's. There was probably enough room on his bed for them to sleep together, but it he wasn't comfortable with sleeping a girl that he barely knew. The nervous look on Hiccup's face made Alexandria smile.

She knew that there were only two places for her to sleep; the bench in front of the fire pit and Hiccup's bed. Finally she said that she would sleep on the bench. Immediately Hiccup started to protest. "You don't have to sleep on the bench. I mean that it will be very uncomfortable to sleep on that bench," he said. Alexandria shot him a look of skepticism as soon as he said that. "Well, where do you expect me to sleep?" she asked. Hiccup looked over at his bed and looked back at Alexandria. He took a deep breath and said that she could sleep with him.

Almost immediately Alexandria started to blush profusely. She had a habit of going to bed in her underwear. The problem was that she was insecure about her body. She was an C-Cup for one and she didn't think that she was very beautiful because of that. She barely showed any skin when anyone was around; she hated her body. She didn't even undress in front of her parents. But if she didn't go to bed in her underwear it would be difficult to go to sleep.

At the same time this was going through Alexandria's head, Hiccup was just as embarrassed that a teenage girl was going to be sleeping in the same bed as him. A girl his age was going to sleep with him. Oh

if only it was Astrid. No! Hiccup didn't want Astrid to find out about him fantasizing about her. She would pummel him to a pulp.

There was an awkward silence as the two thought about sleeping in the same bed together. It felt like an eternity until the silence was broken with a knock on the door. Thank the gods that someone decided to show up. But as soon as Hiccup opened the door, that thankfulness went away.

It was Astrid and she looked like she was upset. Astrid looked behind Hiccup to see Alexandria, still blushing with the thought of sleeping in her underwear with Hiccup. Astrid looked back at Hiccup with an annoyed expression. "Really?" Astrid asked sarcastically. This caused Hiccup to be very defensive toward Alexandria. "It's not what you think! I just told her that she could sleep in my bed!" he exclaimed. Astrid rolled her eyes; she knew that they were sleeping together. "That's not any better," she said. Hiccup flew into a frenzy as he explained that they were not going to do "it".

After about two and a half minutes of Hiccup trying to defend Alexandria, Astrid put her hand on chest as she started to laugh. "Alright. Alright. You don't have to defend her. I was just messing with you," she said. Hiccup just blushed and rubbed the back of his neck. He wasn't able to talk to Astrid like she was a friend, not since what happened at the docks. The problem was that he didn't have the courage to tell her that he loved her and wanted to be with her as a boyfriend.

Even though he was the Viking responsible for the defeat of the infamous Green Death, he was terrified to confess his feeling for Astrid. Now that he kissed her back at the docks, she was now more unpredictable than before. One of the things that he worried about was when she went into some sort of hallucination where something terrible had happened.

He gestured for Astrid to come in and she did. But as soon as she was sitting down her pupils shrunk and she was babbling about someone being dead. This got Alexandria's immediate attention. Astrid was now saying that "he" couldn't be dead. She kept repeating that until she broke down. "Hiccup! Please don't leave me! Please! I don't want to lose you!" Astrid cried.

Immediately Hiccup tried to bring Astrid back to reality. "Astrid! Astrid, come on! I'm right here! Astrid!" he cried. Astrid looked as if she didn't even know that Hiccup was in the room. She kept calling his name and swore to avenge his death. "I will every dragon that see to make sure that they don't kill anymore!" she exclaimed. Hiccup couldn't bear to see Astrid like this and desperately tried to help her. As he called her name he grabbed her hand. The sudden feel of Hiccup's hand made her furious in her hallucination. She jerked her hand free and punched Hiccup in the stomach.

Hiccup grunted in pain as he was punched three times by Astrid. The final punch landed on his nose and shattered it. He fell to the floor writhing in pain. "Astrid," he said. The wind was knocked out of him when he was punched in the stomach. His nose and mouth was bleeding and he was breathing heavily. It was enough to bring Astrid back to reality.

She just needed one look at Hiccup to realize that she had done that. She was horrified of what she had done. "I-I'm so sorry," she said. Hiccup could see that she was going to run out the door and that's exactly what she did. "Astrid! Wait!" Hiccup called out. She didn't even look back as she ran out the door and toward the forest. "Just stay away from me!" she yelled.

Immediately Hiccup looked over at Toothless and Toothless nodded. The Night Fury knew exactly what his owner wanted him to do. Hiccup grabbed the tail and saddle and put it on Toothless in less than three minutes. They ran out the door and Hiccup mounted his Night Fury. "Let's go bud," Hiccup ordered. Toothless had no objections to the command and launched into the air.

End of Chapter 1

2. The One Night Stand

Chapter 2: The One Night Stand

****Author's Note:** Hey this was originally this was still part of chapter one, but after printed it when it only reached a little over 11,500 words I found that it looked a bit too long. In fact it was 31 Pages and it wasn't even at what I originally planned at 14,000. I finally decided to cut it around 6024 words and continue with the chapter in this way. Also Special Thanks to FoxyGirl, who inspired me to create my own "How To Train Your Dragon" Fan-fic. So here it is: Chapter 2 of Flying High.**

****Update:** The name Asgaurd Hofferson was changed to Cadman Hofferson.**

0000

Hiccup and Toothless flew as fast as they could through the forest. They scanned every inch of it looking for Astrid. Hiccup was deeply worried for the girl of his dream and so was Toothless. They both liked Astrid, but in different ways. "Ya see her anywhere Toothless?" Hiccup asked. The dragon glanced at his owner and shook his head. Suddenly Toothless ears perked up; he heard something, but it wasn't good. "Let's go Toothless," Hiccup said.

Toothless dove toward the forest and leveled off at tree top level. They were down on the deck and flying twice as fast. There was no room for error. One wrong move and they were done for. It almost felt like Toothless knew where to go. Suddenly Toothless was preparing to shoot a fireball directly at a point on the ground. Hiccup knew that if Toothless was preparing to fire then that means he found Astrid and she was in danger.

Toothless fired at nearly pointblank range and landed in front of Astrid. Hiccup couldn't believe what he was seeing. Astrid was on the ground, terrified, and Toothless was defending her from another, 210 year old Night Fury. "Astrid! Are you okay?!" Hiccup cried. He ran to Astrid as Toothless and the other Night Fury were starting to fight. The blood on his face was now drying on his face and he wasn't bleeding as bad. Astrid wasn't responding to Hiccup as he continued to call her name. Finally Hiccup grabbed her right hand and she snapped out of daze. She quickly looked over at Hiccup. "Thank the

gods you're here Hiccup!" Astrid cried.

She then put her right hand on her left arm. Hiccup could tell it was broken and told Toothless to keep the Night Fury busy. Hiccup was interrupted by the other Night Fury shooting a fireball at Toothless. Toothless retaliated by firing his own fireball at the Night Fury, but the other Night Fury dogged it. Toothless kept firing fireballs at the other Night Fury to keep it busy.

Toothless took a few more hits, but he brushed them off. Hiccup was worried about Toothless as he took the hits. "Toothless! Why aren't you fighting back?!" Hiccup exclaimed. Toothless nodded and acknowledged that he needed to fight back.

Toothless stood up on his hind legs and started to charge up the biggest fireball he could muster. But as he was just about to fire a voice called out. "STOP! DON'T SHOOT!" the voice called out.

It was Alexandria; she had been running as fast as she could to the fight. Next to her was a 50 year old Night Fury. Both Toothless and the other Night Fury immediately stood down. The other Night Fury shot Alexandria a cautious stare as she stood in between the two. "Alexandria! Move out of the way!" Hiccup exclaimed.

It was then that the 50 year old Night Fury walked up to Hiccup and Astrid. The other Night Fury gave a furious growl as Hiccup held up his hand. "It's okay. He's a friend," Alexandria said. It almost looked like the other Night Fury was very skeptical of Hiccup.

Hiccup now realized who these two Night Furies were. The young 50 year old Night Fury was "Star" and the older 210 year old one was the mother. Immediately after he realized that he put his hand down and turned his attention to Astrid. He gestured for Toothless to come over to him. "Are you okay to ride back to the village?" Hiccup asked. Astrid nodded and said that her arm was just numb.

Hiccup took a closer look at the arm. It wasn't shattered, though there was a clear fracture. It wasn't even disfigured, the only way you could tell it was broken was that it was bent slightly back. "So you can't feel it?" Hiccup asked. Astrid shrugged with her one good arm. "I mean there is still pain but it's not as bad as before," she said.

Hiccup helped Astrid up on to Toothless and asked Alexandria if she was going to be okay until he got back. Alexandria said she would be fine and told Hiccup to go. "I'll be fine. I actually need to talk to Star's mother," she said. Both Astrid and Hiccup looked at her like she was crazy. They were very skeptical of Alexandria's ability to talk to a mother Night Fury. As they started to leave Alexandria gave Hiccup and Astrid a soft smile. "Hiccup, I'll be fine. Go and take care of Astrid," she said sweetly.

This made Astrid a little annoyed. Was this girl from the Meathead Clan now in love with Hiccup? By the gods! Was she jealous of her because of Hiccup? No! Focus! She needs to get back to the village. "Come on Hiccup! Let's go!" Astrid commanded. For some reason Hiccup could hear a hint of jealousy in her voice, but he didn't say anything. He just mounted Toothless and flew steadily toward the village.

On the way back Hiccup and Astrid didn't say a word. It was dead silent the whole way to the healer. The only thing running through Hiccup's mind was Astrid's arm. Her left arm was broken, and Hiccup wouldn't forgive himself if her left arm had to be taken off. Though Astrid wasn't worried about her arm at that moment. She was wondering why Hiccup came to find her. It was bugging her the whole way.

When they landed in front of the healer, Hiccup helped Astrid into the healer's house. Hiccup told the healer what had happened to Astrid's arm and asked if she would lose the arm. The healer said that Astrid wouldn't lose the arm; it was only a small fracture.

The healer gave Astrid a drink that made her whole body numb. As soon as Astrid's body went numb, the healer set the arm back into place. She twitched a little as the bone was set. Then as the healer put the cast on the arm she said that it would take a few months to fully heal.

As they walked out Astrid was annoyed at Hiccup, but that all went away when Hiccup embraced her. It was all so sudden; he was hugging her. "Thank the gods, you're alright. Please don't scare me like that," Hiccup said. His head was on top of hers; he was a bit taller than her. He started to brush away the hair as he held her. Astrid knew what he was going to do next, and didn't object. Hiccup kissed the top of Astrid's head and slowly let go.

When he let go Astrid was so weak in the knees from what just happened that she just fell to her knees. Hiccup was worried that Astrid was having an "Episode". He knelt down in front of Astrid and asked if she was alright. At first Astrid didn't answer and just looked at her legs. Hiccup asked if she was alright again.

As he was about to ask a third time, Astrid finally snapped and jumped onto Hiccup. She buried her face into his shoulder as she sobbed. "I-I'm sorry! I'm sorry Hiccup!" she cried. As Astrid cried, members of the village gathered around to see what was going on. "I'm sorry!" she cried. Hiccup didn't know what to do; Astrid was crying in his arms.

This soon grabbed the attention the only other teenage boys on the island; Snotlout, Fishlegs, and Tuffnut. "What the hell is going on?" Tuffnut called out. Hiccup just glared at the three boys. Astrid didn't even seem to care who was around. She just buried her head deeper into his shoulder.

It wasn't long until half the village was staring at them. Hiccup soon noticed that his father was giving them a quizzical look. Hiccup simply just shrugged showing Stoick that he had no idea what had happened. In return Stoick gave a soft smile and moved the village along. It took a threat to finally send Snotlout and Tuffnut packing.

The only other person still there was Alexandria. She had walked up a few minutes after Astrid broke down. She walked up to them and knelt down. "Is she okay?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup shrugged again, which caused Astrid to bury herself deeper into his shoulder. After a while Astrid pulled away.

She wiped away the remaining tears and tried to compose herself.

"I-I'm fine," she said. Hiccup helped Astrid to her feet. "Well half the village saw what happened. Your reputation is pretty much gone," Hiccup said. Astrid had a worried look on her face now. It wouldn't be long until her father, Cadman Hofferson, would hear about this. As soon as she got home he would yell at her for being as weak as "that Haddock boy".

"Do you want me to walk home with you?" Hiccup asked. He was very concerned that Astrid was still very upset. It looked like that she could break down again. "No. I'll be fine," Astrid said. She then started walking toward her house.

As soon as she was out of earshot, Alexandria spoke. "Is that enough proof?" she joked. Hiccup looked back at Astrid and noticed that she wasn't heading home. She was walking toward the Great Hall. "Why don't we talk about this back at my house," Hiccup suggested. Alexandria nodded and walked back to Hiccup's house.

00000

As soon as they walked in the door they noticed that Stoick was sitting by the fire prodding it with a metal rod. "Is she alright?" Stoick asked. Hiccup shrugged as he sat down next to him. "I've never seen her so vulnerable. I'm pretty worried about her," he said. There was a long pause before Alexandria asked Hiccup what happened before Astrid broke down. "I don't know. All I did was hold her and said that I was glad that she was alright. Though I was a little bold," Hiccup explained.

Immediately both Alexandria and Stoick shot Hiccup a look of confusion. "What did you do?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup scratched the back of his head as he explained. "Well I kissed the top her head," he said. Both Stoick and Alexandria gave a warm smile. Stoick sat back and crossed his arms, while Alexandria sighed. "So after you held her and kissed her, she broke down. It sounds like she's in love with you," Alexandria said. Stoick nodded. "Aye. And with her reputation, it'll be hard fer her to confess," he said.

There was an audible gulp from Hiccup. Astrid is in love with him? Hiccup the Useless and Astrid Hofferson? Maybe it was just a heat of the moment thing with. Maybe she was holding back from earlier when she punched him. No, that wouldn't make sense; she wouldn't apologize for that. But that was the reason she ran off in the first place. The one think he knew for sure was that Astrid hadn't been herself for a while.

"By the way, I told Star's mother that you guys are friends. I don't think she'll be a problem anymore," Alexandria said. That's right, Alexandria stayed behind to talk to the mother Night Fury. Hiccup chuckled as he said that Alexandria didn't need to be taught the first lesson; trust. Stoick on the other hand asked who "Star" was. "Star is a fifty year old Night Fury that I wanted to train," Alexandria said. Stoick had a serious expression on his face. He explained that there had been a number of Night Fury sightings as well as a Night Fury stealing livestock. Alexandria sighed and said that it was definitely Star's mother that was stealing the livestock.

Immediately Stoick looked over at Hiccup. Hiccup knew that he and Alexandria would have to deal with the mother Night Fury. Since the

defeat of the Green Death one year ago dragons were taught not to steal livestock. If this went on long enough the mother Night Fury would be hunted down by angry villagers. But that would have to be done tomorrow.

000000

Alexandria was dreading was going to happen later that night. She was going to have to sleep with Hiccup. And since she had a habit of sleeping in her underwear she was very uncomfortable.

When they walked in the door from being at the Great Hall, Stoick said that he had to wake up early the next morning to help with the harvest. He then walked up to the stairs to his room to go to sleep. Hiccup also went upstairs to wash up before going to bed. As soon as Hiccup closed the door to the bathroom, Alexandria took the opportunity to take off her clothes. She first took off her boots, then her leggings, then her skirt, and finally her tunic. As soon as she took off her tunic she heard that Hiccup was coming back down the stairs. She quickly jumped the bed and covered up.

When Hiccup got one look at how tense Alexandria was he was a little hesitant to get into bed with her. "Um... Are you okay? We don't have to sleep in the same bed. I can sleep on the bench," Hiccup said. He didn't seem to notice the pile of clothes on the floor by Alexandria's side of the bed. "I-it's fine. I'm just a little nervous," Alexandria said. Hiccup could tell that much, but Alexandria said that he needed his rest since he had to train her tomorrow.

As Hiccup climbed into bed, he could feel that Alexandria had tensed up even more. When Hiccup was about three inches away from Alexandria, he stopped moving. He looked over his shoulder to see that Alexandria had the covers up to her chin. "Are you cold? I could get another cover," he said. Alexandria shook her head. She didn't want to tell him that she was in her underwear. No that would make things worse.

Other than the fact that she was in her underwear, she wasn't nervous of being in bed with Hiccup. After all she could see herself being married to someone like Hiccup and sleeping in the same bed, but it was the fact that she was insecure about her body that really made her nervous. Ironically it was those same kind of insecurities that helped her fall asleep.

It wasn't hers that helped her fall asleep, it was Hiccup's. She knew that Hiccup had the same the same insecurities about his body that she had. Both of them were not like the other Vikings. Hiccup was also pretty insecure about it down there too. He probably wasn't going to fill out either, but he was getting taller. In fact he was several inches taller than Astrid, but that was it. He probably figured that Astrid wasn't looking at him for his body, but he also probably figured that she also didn't think of him as a true Viking either.

It was these insecurities that truly helped her fall asleep. Within the first several minutes she was sound asleep. Ironically Hiccup wasn't asleep because of these same insecurities. He just couldn't fall asleep because he was worried about Astrid. He rolled around in bed until he finally got up and hobbled (he took off his prosthetic

left foot) over to the fire.

He started to stoke the fire until it was roaring again. He kept thinking on how he was going to talk to Astrid. He couldn't get the fact that she cried in his arms out of his head. "Is she really in love with me," he wondered. He kept going over what exactly happened. How he felt when he embraced her. How she probably felt when he embraced her. What she probably thought of him and what he thought of her. It all didn't add up in his head, but to Alexandria, who only knew Astrid for a few short minutes, it did.

Suddenly there was a knock on the door. By the hammer of Thor, who would be out at this time of night? It was around half past one in the morning and some idiot was at the door. Hiccup grumbled as he hobbled to the door. He couldn't believe the tenacity that this person had. But as he opened the door all that frustration went away. "Astrid!" he said. He was a little surprised and a little nervous that Astrid had paid him a late night visit.

Astrid was looking at the ground in an uncharacteristic way as she twirled her left foot in the dirt. She still looked upset by what happened earlier as her eyes were swollen from crying recently. Not once did she look up at Hiccup; she actually couldn't bear to show her face like this.

"Why don't you come in," Hiccup said as he gestured for her to come inside. Astrid mumbled something inaudible as she walked in, but Hiccup figured that she was thanking him. Astrid plopped down on the bench and stared at her feet. "Are you okay?" Hiccup asked.

For once Astrid shook her head. "No," she said. The tone in her voice seemed to suggest that she was a bit depressed. Hiccup once again hobbled his way to the bench and sat down next to her. "What's wrong?" he asked with concern. Astrid didn't say a word. The fact that she didn't answer right away made Hiccup even more concerned. "Astrid. I just want you to know that if you need to talk to someone, I'm here for you," he said.

Astrid looked up at Hiccup with annoyed expression. She looked like her old self for once. "I know that," she said. Hiccup gave a warm soft smile as Astrid gave a frustrated sigh. "I guess it's because the entire village knows I have a crush on you, huh," Hiccup said. Astrid was starting to glare at him. Of course she knew he had a crush on her, but that wasn't it.

No, the reason she knew that was because he would treat her with respect. That he wouldn't laugh at her when she made a mistake. That he wouldn't embarrass her on purpose. He loved her, that much was true, and she loved him. She LOVED him.

As ran that through her head over and over, she found it increasingly true. She tried to think when she fell in love with and the first thing that came to mind was that romantic flight. That first flight, flying through the clouds and over a sleeping Berk. And the kiss afterwards, she remembered that the most. That one kiss was what really stuck in her mind from that day.

Even though she loved him, she couldn't tell him. She knew he had a crush on her, but she was scared that she would look weak. What if he loved her for her toughness? Would he still love if she was

weak?

Astrid looked back down at Hiccup's hand and slowly put her hand on top of it. Hiccup looked at Astrid as she looked toward the roaring fire. It seemed to be working; Hiccup was starting to get the message. "Astrid," he said.

But just as he said her name she jerked her hand away and jumped off the bench. "I can't say it! I just can't say it!" she blurted out. The sudden outburst took Hiccup by surprise. But as that surprise wore off he took Astrid by the hand. He pulled her back down and brushed the hair out of her eyes. One look in his eyes was all she needed to tell that he knew what she was trying to say. All he wanted was an answer. "Astrid, are you saying that you love me?" he asked.

Astrid nodded as she tried to keep a serious look on her face; the only problem was that she was blushing profusely. "Yes Hiccup, Yes," she said. Astrid's heart was racing as she looked in Hiccup's eyes. She wanted to make-out with him so much. "Hey, do you want to try kissing me again?" Astrid asked.

Hiccup taken completely by surprise. He couldn't believe this was happening again. "Y-you mean like at the dock?" he asked. Astrid nodded. "Yes. You know you might be too modest for your own good," she said. Clearly Astrid was hinting that she wanted him to make-out with her, but Hiccup didn't get the message. He blushed and sarcastically thanked her.

As they lock lips Astrid could immediately tell that Hiccup was treating her the same way he had treated her at the docks. "Damnit! He's not making-out with me!" she thought. Knowing that Hiccup wasn't going to start, Astrid began to make out with him.

Astrid soon couldn't believe her luck as Hiccup gave in and put his tongue in her mouth. Astrid then forced herself on top of Hiccup as they continued to make-out. Their tongues twirled in their mouths. It felt like the room had gotten 10 degrees hotter as they continued. In fact they made-out for a good one and a half minutes.

As Astrid slowly parted and allowed Hiccup to get up, Astrid noticed a "small problem" that had developed. Hiccup had noticed the "small problem" about ten seconds after they started making-out. Astrid was blushing as she stared at the bulge in Hiccup's pants. "I did that. I did that," she thought. She was smiling shyly and blushing profusely. As Hiccup started to apologize for the bulge in his pants, Astrid leaned in and kissed him.

As they kissed Astrid lowered her hand down to the bulge in Hiccup's pants. Though she didn't exactly put her hand on top of the bulge, it was close enough to get Hiccup's attention. He parted with Astrid abruptly and grabbed her hand. "What are you doing Astrid?" he asked.

Astrid leaned in to whisper in Hiccup's ear; "I want to make you happy. I never want to leave your side." Astrid was being very seductive now that she saw how big Hiccup might be. But Hiccup was hoping that something would stop Astrid from going that far.

Luckily Alexandria had woken up by Astrid and Hiccup's little

make-out session. Though she didn't look like she could be awake, she could tell that Hiccup needed someone to speak up. "Hey! Could you two keep it down," Alexandria joked.

Immediately Astrid's eyes went wide with fear as she looked over at Alexandria who was now sitting up. She kept the cover close to her chest, but her arms were bare. Astrid could see the smooth ivory skin that covered Alexandria's arms. Astrid then realized that Alexandria was probably in her underwear.

When Astrid realized that Alexandria was in her underwear, it made the current situation even more awkward. But Hiccup still hadn't realized that Alexandria was in her underwear, and simply apologized for waking her up. "It's okay. I'm just glad you two confessed to each other," Alexandria said. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle as he rubbed the back of his neck. He figured that Alexandria woke up as they were making-out, and apologized.

Astrid now started to chuckle quietly to herself as Alexandria said it was okay. The chuckling made Alexandria aware that Astrid knew she was in her underwear. Hiccup on the other hand had no idea why Astrid was laughing. "Astrid, why in Thor's name are you laughing?" he asked.

This made Astrid laugh even harder. She couldn't believe how clueless Hiccup was. How could he not see the pile of clothes next to Alexandria? This was too much. "I'm laughing at you, Hiccup. Look at Alexandria," Astrid laughed.

As soon as Alexandria heard that Astrid was laughing at Hiccup, she felt a little better. Now the problem was that Hiccup was staring at her. It made her uncomfortable.

Though Hiccup, for the life of him, couldn't see anything different with Alexandria. "I don't see anything different about her," he said. This made Astrid laugh even harder. Alexandria then realized why Astrid was laughing.

She had forgotten that she probably made Hiccup more uncomfortable in one day that she would be her entire life. She started to feel comfortable and began to giggle. Astrid soon started to calm down, but before she could explain, Alexandria started to speak. "Instead of looking at me, why don't you look on the floor on my side of the bed," she said.

Hiccup just look more confused, but looked anyway. He then noticed the pile of clothes on the floor. Hiccup's eyes then went wide with terror as he started to realize that he had been in bed with a girl in her underwear. "I-I'm so s-s-sorry! I didn't know! I would've slept on the bench if I knew you slept in your underwear," he said.

Astrid and Alexandria looked at Hiccup and started to laugh. "It's okay. I'm pretty insecure when it comes to my body. I should have said something earlier," Alexandria said. This got both Hiccup and Astrid's attention. They both looked at each other with confusion.

Astrid could tell that Alexandria was very beautiful. If she was a member of the Hairy Hooligans, there would be no contest; Hiccup

would love Alexandria. It made Astrid very nervous to think that Hiccup could love another girl. She was terrified that Hiccup could easily leave her for Alexandria and she would be alone.

Hiccup on the other hand also could tell Alexandria was very beautiful, but was only interested in Astrid. He loved Astrid more than anyone. He figured that Astrid knew that he loved her too, but was unsure why Astrid looked so nervous. And then it hit him; Astrid was nervous that he was going to leave her for Alexandria.

Hiccup looked down at Astrid's right hand. Astrid was paying more attention to Alexandria than him; this was his chance to show her he wasn't going to leave her. He moved his left hand on top of Astrid's right hand and Astrid smiled at Hiccup. "Thanks," she whispered. She then intertwined her fingers with his.

It was comforting to know that Hiccup was trying to show her that he would never leave her. It also made her more comfortable to know that Alexandria may have no intention of stealing Hiccup away from her. It just bothered Astrid to see Alexandria act like the old Hiccup. She hated to see anyone, especially Hiccup, not have any self-confidence. "It's just my luck," Alexandria mumbled.

This immediately got both Hiccup's and Astrid's attention. Especially Astrid; it sounded like something Hiccup would say. "What do you mean?" Hiccup asked. Astrid got up and started to walk over to Alexandria. "I told Hiccup earlier today that it's guys like him that are my type, and now I have no chance of finding another guy like him," Alexandria explained.

By now Astrid and Hiccup were thinking the same thing. Alexandria would have no trouble finding a guy like Hiccup, but guys like Hiccup were almost literally one in a million. "Do you ever talk to guys other than Hiccup?" Astrid asked. Alexandria shook her head. "No. Most of the guys in my clan look for beautiful young girls. I'm a 'hiccup' and a 'Half-Blood', so nobody would even talk to me," Alexandria explained. Hiccup was completely taken by surprise by this. "You're a 'hiccup'?" Hiccup asked in astonishment. Astrid just rolled her eyes. Alexandria though was embarrassed by the fact that she was a "hiccup".

It was one of the few reasons why she was so insecure about her body. She was the smallest girl on the island of the Meathead Clan. "Y-yes. I'm a 'hiccup'," she answered. The tone in her voice showed that she was obviously nervous. Astrid looked Alexandria straight in the eyes and smiled at her. "Well, I can tell that you are very beautiful," Astrid said. This embarrassed Alexandria; she knew that she was beautiful; it was just that no one would say it to her. She needed to hear it from someone other than her family, she just didn't want to show her "hiccup" body.

Astrid figured that Alexandria's problem was that most Vikings viewed "hiccups" as weak and unattractive. She figured that was why Alexandria was so insecure about her body. Astrid figured that the only way to get Alexandria over her insecurities was to show Hiccup her body.

Immediately Hiccup saw the look in Astrid's eyes. He knew she had a plan that would involve him, and they were almost never good. He looked at Astrid, completely unsure what Astrid was thinking. "Hey,

is the reason that you're insecure about your body because of how Vikings view 'hiccups'?" Astrid asked. Just as Astrid thought, Alexandria nodded her head. Now if she could get Alexandria to show her body to Hiccup and her, maybe she would gain some confidence in herself. "Well then, let's see," Astrid said gesturing to Alexandria to drop the cover.

Hiccup immediately objected to the idea of Alexandria showing her body. He explained that if Alexandria was so insecure about showing it then she didn't have to. "I wasn't planning on exploiting her. I was trying to help her overcome her insecurities," Astrid explained. Hiccup was confused, but Alexandria knew what she was trying to do. It was the fact that most Viking guys would consider her unattractive; she needed a guy's opinion to help her get over these insecurities.

Alexandria was a little hesitant to drop the cover, but Astrid had an idea. "Here, why don't I take off my top and we'll both show our bodies to Hiccup," she said. Immediately Alexandria looked over at Astrid like she was insane. She couldn't believe what she just heard. Suddenly both Hiccup and Alexandria were shocked to see Astrid take off her tunic that she had been wearing. "There. Now it's your turn," Astrid said.

As Alexandria looked over Astrid, she was surprised to see that Astrid was an A-Cup, and Astrid was proud of it. She wasn't ashamed to be an A-Cup, in fact she didn't care. It gave Alexandria the confidence she need to show her body. Alexandria lowered the cover to revile a C-Cup chest and smooth ivory skin.

Astrid was completely surprised to see that Alexandria had a bigger chest than her. "Holy crap! I thought you were the same as me!" Astrid exclaimed. Astrid turned to Hiccup to see his reaction, but instead saw that he had covered his eyes. It almost made her beat him; he was just given the chance to see her and Alexandria in nothing but their breast band and he was throwing it away. "Hiccup! What the hell!" she yelled. Alexandria looked over at Hiccup.

Hiccup's reaction was what Alexandria expected for a guy like him. He was very modest and wouldn't take advantage of anyone, even if they wanted him to. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh as Alexandria giggled at Hiccup's little display. "For Thor's sake! Why aren't you looking at us?!" Astrid exclaimed. Hiccup kept his hand in front of his eyes as he talk to Astrid. "You said it yourself, Astrid; I'm too modest for my own good. I don't think this is right," he said. Astrid gave another frustrated sigh as Hiccup continued not to look. She was about to give up on having Hiccup look at Alexandria, until Alexandria whispered an idea to Astrid.

Astrid looked at Alexandria with sly grin. She couldn't believe that Alexandria came up with such a dirty plan, and she liked it. It would definitely get Hiccup's attention as well as fulfilling her need to tease him about something like this. Astrid got up and stripped down to nothing but her panties and breast band. Then the girls got up and walked over to Hiccup. Astrid sat down to Hiccup's left while Alexandria sat down to his right.

By the sound of it, Hiccup could tell that Astrid was now in her underwear and the two were sitting on either side of him. The thought

of two girls in their underwear in his house was starting to get to him. That "small problem" was starting to come back. What happened next didn't make it any better. "Well... If you're not going to look, we might as well take off our breast band," Astrid said.

As soon as Astrid grabbed her breast band, Hiccup grabbed her arm and kept her from lifting off her breast band. His eyes were wide open and the look on his face was one of complete shock. He knew he was hurting Astrid; the grip on her arm was tight, but he didn't want Astrid to do something like this. "Um... You're hurting me," Astrid said. Hiccup let go of her arm and apologized. "Please, don't take off your breast band," he said.

Hiccup then let go of Astrid's arm as she took her hand off her breast band. She then leaned in and kissed him passionately for a few seconds. They then parted slowly, letting the kiss linger for a while. It felt like the room got even hotter, but for Hiccup; his body couldn't completely control itself. He wanted to jump her; he wanted to have his way with her, but knew it would end badly for both of them.

Ironically Astrid had that same almost uncontrollable urge jump Hiccup. And just like Hiccup, she knew that if she had her way with him it would end badly. The problem was that it was so hard to resist. The moment was right, the mood, the setting, everything was just right. If only that stupid reputation wasn't in the way.

Yes it was that damn reputation that was in her way. She knew if she had sex with Hiccup, that she would be labeled as a Whore, and Hiccup would resented by the entire tribe. She didn't want Hiccup to have that reputation follow him for the rest of his life. She could care less about her reputation, but she didn't want Hiccup to be the most hated Viking in the Hairy Hooligans.

The look on both their faces showed that they were thinking the same thing. Their faces showed how badly they wanted to jump each other. Hiccup was a little more physical with his restraint, and both Astrid and Alexandria both took notice. "Well... It looks like she won't have a problem with getting you ready," Alexandria joked. Oddly enough both Hiccup and Astrid started to chuckle. Hiccup was giving a nervous chuckle, because he knew what Alexandria meant.

Astrid on the other hand was giggling for the same reason that Hiccup was chuckling nervously. She knew exactly what Alexandria meant and she loved the idea. It was soon replaced when Hiccup added to Alexandria's joke. "Well... When we get married she can do whatever she wants to me," he chuckled.

Married; the idea that the two of them would be together for the rest of their lives didn't seem to be some sort of joke anymore. A year ago Astrid would have beaten the Viking that jokingly paired her with Hiccup. She would have killed Hiccup if she thought he was thinking of her nude or if he was thinking of her in a perverted way. Now the idea of them being married didn't seem to be all that farfetched. She could see herself living with Hiccup and raising his children.

Astrid was a bright shade of red as she thought about Hiccup proposing to her with a ring he made himself. It made her nervous thinking that she would screw something up. After all she loved him.

She didn't want to lose him. She had a shy look on her face as Alexandria laughed at Hiccup's joke. Hiccup noticed the look on Astrid's face and started to blush as well.

What he did next surprised Astrid. Hiccup leaned in and kissed Astrid on the cheek. "I love you, Astrid," he said. Astrid started to turn a darker shade of red as her body became hotter. "I-I-I know," she stuttered. Though she was trying to sound tough, the fact that she was blushing profusely didn't help. She was thinking about that ring that she wanted Hiccup to make.

Hiccup and Alexandria then noticed that Astrid was playing with her ring finger on her left hand. She was acting as if there was a ring on that finger. Alexandria figured that Astrid was thinking about the wedding ring that Hiccup would probably make, Hiccup was a little confused by how Astrid seemed to mimic taking off and put on what seemed to be some invisible ring. "Hey Astrid. Are you okay?" Hiccup finally asked.

This snapped Astrid out of her daze and back to reality. She looked down to her left hand. Of course she was playing with her ring finger, why wouldn't she be? She cleared her throat and said that she was fine. The tone in her voice was back to normal, but deep down she was very embarrassed.

Hiccup was very skeptical of Astrid as she continued to play with her ring finger. When she stopped she looked at Hiccup a little annoyed. Hiccup took the hint and laid back on the bench. Her annoyed expression then turned into a skeptical look. "I guess you're more comfortable with us being like this, huh?" Astrid said.

Hiccup thought for a second and found that as long as Astrid and Alexandria was okay with something like this, then so was he. "Yeah, I guess," he answered. He looked over to Alexandria as she started to blush. Obviously she was still a little uncomfortable with showing her body. "I mean if it's okay with you guys, then I have no problem with it. I just won't look," he explained.

Astrid rolled her eyes at Hiccup. He was still a little uncomfortable with being around her and Alexandria in their underwear. If they were going to have a good sex life, hell even a good relationship, they needed to be comfortable with each other's bodies. Astrid was very comfortable showing her body, she would even purposely strip down nude in front of him. Somehow she was going to have to make Hiccup comfortable with her.

She tried to think of ideas but they all led to both of them, in the end, being nude. For some reason the idea of the two of the nude seemed okay to her, but she knew that Hiccup would throw a fit. The both of them knew that her reputation meant everything to her and her family. If they stripped down nude, they would gain the reputation of being a whore and a jackass.

Suddenly as she looked down to his left hand it came to her. She picked up his left hand and put it on her upper thigh. It was very close to that "forbidden spot" on her body, but it was to help him.

She kept his hand in that spot for a while, as she made sure he wasn't going to jerk away. As soon as she felt that he wouldn't pull

away she let go of his hand. At first he didn't move, but as he got more comfortable he rubbed Astrid's leg with his hand.

He couldn't believe how soft and smooth her leg was. Her body was so warm and soft. He soon became bolder with his movement as he started to move up and down her leg.

Astrid tensed up a little as she felt Hiccup touch her inner thigh. He was dangerously closed to that "forbidden spot", but she couldn't stop him. She loved it. She was getting hotter and- oh no! She had to stop him! Now!

She grabbed his and before he could tell what happened and pulled it off her inner thigh. He then jerked it back against his chest and gave her a terrified look. "Oh! Sorry!" he exclaimed. Astrid looked at him a little annoyed. "Just don't let it happen again," she said.

Alexandria could tell by the way Astrid acted that she came a little while Hiccup was feeling her up. She gave Astrid a sly look to show her that she knew what had happened. Astrid of course glared back at Alexandria. Hiccup was just a little confused by what was going on.

Both Alexandria and Astrid couldn't believe, in their own way, what had just happened. Astrid was pissed off that she couldn't control herself as she was letting Hiccup feel her up. Alexandria was impressed that it took so little to make Astrid "satisfied". Alexandria looked over at Hiccup with the same sly expression that she gave Astrid.

This was the last straw for Astrid. She got up and grabbed Alexandria's wrist and pulled her away. She dragged her far enough where Hiccup couldn't quite hear them. "What the fuck!" Astrid exclaimed.

Hiccup clearly heard that and could tell that Astrid was angry at Alexandria, but didn't know why. "You girls okay?" he asked. Astrid just glared at Hiccup, which shut him up pretty quickly.

Astrid now turned her attention back to Alexandria. "If you say anything to anyone I will beat you," Astrid threatened. Alexandria didn't take the threat seriously and simply giggled. "Well... Obviously it doesn't take much to satisfy you," she giggled. Astrid just clenched her fist and tried to calm down. Obviously this wasn't going to work. "Look I won't tell anyone, but you have to tell Hiccup," Alexandria said.

Astrid was floored; she had to tell Hiccup? What she going to say? There wasn't a single reaction that Hiccup could have that would be good. "I have to do what!?" Astrid exclaimed. Alexandria gave Astrid a reassuring smile. "Don't worry. This will make him be a little more careful when he's feeling you up," she said.

For once Astrid could see Hiccup being more careful around her, especially out in public. She looked back at Hiccup then back at Alexandria. "Is it noticeable?" Astrid asked. Alexandria giggled and put her hand on Astrid's back. "Only if you look directly at it, but I doubt Hiccup will look at your panties," she said. Astrid started to laugh and agreed. She knew that Hiccup thought that if he looked

at her panties that she would pummel him. "Okay. I'll tell him," Astrid said.

The two walked back to Hiccup and sat down on the bench. Astrid sat to Hiccup's left and Alexandria sat to his right. Astrid was very close to Hiccup, while Alexandria kept her distance. "You girls okay? You seemed pretty angry there Astrid," Hiccup said. Astrid looked fairly nervous as she tried to tell Hiccup what he did to her. "Um... Hiccup... Uh... You... Um... When you were... Um..."

Hiccup could tell that he did something to Astrid while he was rubbing her leg. Though he didn't what he did, he apologized for it anyway. "Oh... Um... Sorry Astrid. It won't happen again," he said. Astrid stopped him right there; putting her right hand on his thigh. "It's okay. Just don't... You know... Do that," she said.

Now Hiccup knew what he did and started to panic and apologize. "Oh! I'm so sorry! I didn't mean to... You know!" Hiccup exclaimed. Astrid smiled and calmed Hiccup down by kissing him passionately. It worked, sort of. Astrid got work up quickly after she kissed him, and so did Hiccup.

The two of them blushed bright red and broke eye contact right away. "Um... I'll try to be more careful," Hiccup said. Astrid glanced at him and smiled. "Um... Yeah... Okay," she answered. Astrid took her hand off Hiccup's thigh and placed it on the bench. Hiccup put his hand on his thighs and leaned forward. There was obvious awkwardness about the whole situation.

Alexandria looked at the two with envy; they were the perfect match. She wanted to be in that kind of relationship, but knew it would be a long time before she found her special someone. She started to look depressed as she watched them, and Astrid took note of this.

The awkwardness seemed to disappear as she watched Alexandria get more and more depressed. Hiccup started to notice this as well. "Are you okay, Alexandria?" he asked.

Alexandria snapped out of a daze and back to reality. "Oh! Sorry! I must have spaced out for a second," she said. She sighed as she drifted off into space. She knew that she wouldn't find another guy like Hiccup; she had her one shot and she blew it. As she thought of the fact that she may never find a guy like Hiccup, Alexandria started to tear up.

Astrid pulled Hiccup aside at that point. "I need to talk to you, Hiccup," she said. She grabbed his wrist and pulled him to the far end of the room. "What's wrong Astrid?" Hiccup asked. Astrid looked back at Alexandria with a worried look on her face. She knew that Alexandria had a crush on Hiccup. The problem was that she was in a relationship with him, and because of that Alexandria was starting to give up on herself. "Look. Alexandria is in love with you, okay. But we are in a relationship, so she giving up on herself," Astrid explained.

Hiccup understood part of it; Alexandria loved him, but couldn't be with him and was giving up. "Uh... Okay," he said. He didn't know why Astrid wanted him to know this, until she told him what she wanted him to do. "Well, I want you to kiss her. That way she won't be so damn depressed," Astrid said. Hiccup's eyes went wide. "You want me

to do what?!" he exclaimed. It was loud enough for Alexandria to hear. Immediately Astrid shushed him and explained. "Look. I don't care if you kiss her as long as you don't make-out with her. Guys like you are hard to find, and... And if I wasn't around she would be the one I would want you to be with," she said.

Hiccup looked at her a little skeptical of the whole thing. "Since when did Astrid care about another girl's feeling?" Hiccup thought. It just didn't make sense to him. Astrid was acting like she didn't care, but Hiccup knew deep down she did. Though he knew if he said anything he would screw something up between them. "Are you sure it's okay? What if she starts making-out with me?" Hiccup asked. Astrid just glared at him. Hiccup just sighed and walked back to the bench.

As he sat down next to Alexandria, she asked what Astrid wanted him to do. When Hiccup said that she wanted him to kiss her, Alexandria was surprised. They were both very nervous as they leaned in to kiss, but it all seemed to melt away as soon as Hiccup planted his lips firmly on Alexandria's lips. She suddenly gained the courage to pull Hiccup in and make-out with him.

Astrid stood there motionless as she watched Hiccup struggle to pull away. This was exactly what Hiccup was worried about. Astrid violently pulled the two apart and looked at Hiccup with a worried expression. "Thank Astrid," Hiccup panted.

Alexandria looked terrified as she realized what she did. The blood had drained from her face, her heart was racing, and her adrenaline was pumping. She was going to have to run for her life; Astrid was literally going to kill her. This was it. "I'm sorry Hiccup," Astrid said. Alexandria was shocked; Astrid didn't sound angry. In fact she sounded worried, but as Astrid turned her attention to her, Alexandria braced for a beating.

"Um... What are you doing?" Astrid asked. Alexandria opened her eyes; surprised that Astrid wasn't going to beat her. Astrid sat down next to Alexandria and gave her warm, soft smile. "Well... That was unexpected. I like your style Alex," she said. Alexandria was surprised that Astrid was being so friendly to the girl that tried to make-out with her boyfriend.

Astrid could tell that Alexandria was scared and told her that she would beat her. It didn't help at all. "Alex, I promise that I won't hurt you. I'm just a little surprised, that's all," Astrid said. Finally Alexandria apologized. Astrid just laughed and said as long as it didn't happen again, they were fine.

"It's getting late. I better head home," Astrid said. Immediately Hiccup stopped her. "Wait. Astrid. Why don't you stay the night. After all your parents are going to be mad if you walk in this late," he said. Astrid stopped in her tracks. Hiccup was right about her parents and took him up on his offer. "Alright, I'll stay," she said. Hiccup gestured to the bed saying that she could sleep with Alexandria. Astrid immediately objected; saying that she would sleep on the bench. After a bit of arguing Hiccup gave up and got a cover for Astrid.

As he covered her up only then did he see the tiny wet spot on Astrid panties. "I can't believe I did that," he thought as he

climbed into bed. As all three drifted off to sleep Astrid said goodnight to Hiccup. "I love you," she said. Hiccup just had one thing he could think of to say, "I know." They soon fell asleep, unaware that the morning would be just as crazy.

End of Chapter 2

****Author's Note:** I've been getting some good reviews. Take a look.**

****From Geust:** "Let's Go, AppleDash! Let's Go! Let's Go, AppleDash! Let's Go! Update Your Stroy! Right Now! Update your stroy! Right now!" What do you think? Am I a good cheerleader or what?**

****AnonymousBoy:** I have to admit this stroy is great and is Alexandria really a half blood? Because if she is she should be a dauther of Venus the Roman Goddess of a thought.**

****Blackirean Boltien:** Great , nice story I'm looking forward for the next chapter.**

3. An Unforgettable Morning

Chapter 3: An Unforgettable Morning

****Author's Note:** Hey guys. Originally this chapter was going to be a two part chapter that would introduce another story that is on my deviantART account (also called AppleDash22) called "Dimensions". The idea was quickly scrapped when a review from a guest suggested that Alexandria should be the Roman Goddess Venus and immediately I took the idea and ran with it. It will be hinted every once in a while, I just need to work out how to do it. I also tried a new style of show scene transitions by marking them with a 0000. Hopefully this will make it easier to read and follow.**

0000

Hiccup woke up the next morning to Toothless nudging him. It was Toothless's way of saying that Hiccup slept late. "Alright. Alright, I'm up. I'm up," Hiccup said.

Hiccup rubbed his eyes as he started to sit up. He then noticed Alexandria sleeping in her underwear right next to him. At first he was surprised, but it quickly went away when Toothless nudged him again. "Oh! Right! Sorry bud," Hiccup said. Hiccup looked back at the sleeping Alexandria as he put on his prosthetic left foot. He was a little confused on why Alexandria felt comfortable sleeping in her underwear next to him.

Toothless nudged Hiccup a third time; he was obviously hungry. "Alright bud. Sorry," Hiccup said. He then walked to the back door and got a basket of fish for Toothless. He dumped it on the ground by the back porch and let the 160 year old Night Fury dig in.

Hiccup watched as his dragon eat happily as he started to remember a dream he had the previous night. It was one of the best dreams he had ever had. The problem was that nothing, he thought, provoke him to dream about what he dreamed about. "Hey Toothless, have you ever had

any weird dreams before?" he asked. Toothless perked up at the question, showing in his own way that he did have "weird dreams" every once in a while.

Hiccup chuckled at the dragon's display and thanked him. Whenever Toothless was happy, he was happy. "Alright bud, you can keep eating," he said. Toothless came up to Hiccup and started to nuzzle him. Hiccup playfully pushed Toothless back and the young dragon stopped and continued to eat. "I'm going to go inside, Toothless. I'll leave the door open a little so you can come in," Hiccup said. Toothless nodded and continued to eat.

Hiccup then went inside and made himself something to eat. Since it was the middle of both the growing season and the beginning of the harvest season there wasn't a lot to eat. The one thing that Hiccup could find was oats and some apples Stoick had bought from a merchant that had come to Berk. There was also some wild boar meat and some yak milk. "I guess it's oatmeal again," Hiccup sighed.

Hiccup started to make a bowl of hot oatmeal with some apple slices for flavor. Every so often he would hear Alexandria move. After a while of this Hiccup heard Alexandria start to get up. "You awake?" Hiccup joked. Alexandria giggled as she started to stretch. There was enough light for Hiccup to see Alexandria's smooth ivory skin.

She was still a little groggy from waking up. She cracked her back; thrusting her stomach forward. It made Hiccup a little uneasy. "Yeah," Alexandria answered. She got up and walked over to Hiccup. "Is that what you're having for breakfast?" she asked.

Hiccup was avoiding eye contact with Alexandria as he answered. He clearly remembered her being very nervous last night. What happened last night? "Are you going to get dressed?" Hiccup asked. He didn't notice that Alexandria was folding a second pile of clothes that weren't hers. "Yeah, in a second. I just have to fold up my clothes," she said.

Alexandria could tell that Hiccup was uncomfortable with her in her underwear. She smiled at him as he sat down to eat at the table. She knew that didn't remember what happened last night. "Did you have any weird dreams last night?" Alexandria asked. As she expected, Hiccup nodded and explained what happened in his "dream".

She found it amusing that Hiccup said that Astrid had come to the house and confessed to him in his "dream". It was amusing because she knew that it wasn't a "dream". She started to giggle as she remembered every little embarrassing detail, well embarrassing for Hiccup that is.

Hiccup took note of the giggling "Half-Blood" and asked her why she was giggling. "Oh no reason," she said. Hiccup was even more confused by the fact that Alexandria knew something that he didn't. In fact she had started giggling as soon as he was halfway through explaining what had happened in his "dream". It made him wonder if she had a similar "dream".

It wasn't long until Alexandria was dressed in a crimson red leather skirt and a grey wool tunic with long sleeves. She was also wearing her leggings that came halfway up her thighs. "I'm dressed now," she said. Hiccup kept his eyes away from Alexandria since she was in her

underwear. Hiccup turned around to look at Alexandria and smiled. "Well you are definitely ready for dragon training," he chuckled. Alexandria giggled and said that she was ready for a lot more.

The way Alexandria had said that made it sound like she was flirting with him. He wondered why she was giddy. "Well... Um... We'll have to find Star," he said, changing the topic. Alexandria agreed and said that they would have to get approval from Star's mother. Hiccup knew that was going to be a problem.

Suddenly Hiccup noticed that "someone" was sleeping on the bench. He saw that "someone" was beginning to stir under some covers. He was a little surprised when he heard a familiar voice. "Can you keep it down? I'm trying to sleep," Astrid joked.

Hiccup quickly looked at the bench to see Astrid poking her head out from under the covers. "ASTRID!?" Hiccup blurted out. Astrid was a little confused on why Hiccup was so surprised. She sat up to reveal her breast band and her smooth ivory skin. This startled him as he quickly averted his eyes.

This immediately made Astrid upset. "Why the hell are you looking away!?" she yelled. Hiccup answered Astrid question with one of his own. "Why are you here in your underwear?" Hiccup asked. This got Astrid's attention. She looked over at Alexandria, who giggling like a child. "Why doesn't he remember anything from last night?" Astrid asked. Alexandria explained that Hiccup thought that the entire night was a "dream".

Hiccup was still very confused on why Astrid was in her underwear. Astrid on the other hand was confused on why Hiccup thought that last night was a "dream". Hiccup feels Astrid giving him that skeptical look. "You know, it's okay to look at me," Astrid said. Hiccup took a deep breath and shyly turned his head. He was blushing profusely as she looked back at him. "So you don't remember what happened," she said.

Hiccup was surprised to see that Astrid was starting to blush. "Um... No, not really," he said. The first thing that ran through Astrid's head was that she was going to have to confess to Hiccup again. Great, it was so embarrassing the last; how was she going to do it again. The thought of trying to confess to him made her nervous as hell.

As she tried to think of how she was going to confess, Hiccup had walked up and sat down next to her. He was close enough in a way that showed he cared. When Hiccup saw that Astrid had started blushing, he remembered that she confessed. He put his hand on top of hers to show that he remembered.

Astrid looked over at Hiccup and gave a soft smile. "I guess it wasn't a dream," he said shyly. Astrid put her head on his shoulder and wrapped his arm around her waist. "No, it wasn't," she cooed.

Hiccup's hand was dangerously close to that "forbidden spot". He clearly remembered what happened after he felt her up. Hiccup began to run the events through his head and thought of ways not to excite her. Astrid could feel that Hiccup had tensed up and was being careful not to move. "What's wrong?" Astrid asked.

Hiccup began to blush as he explained what he remembered. "Um... Astrid... Do you... Um... Remember what happened last night as I touched you?" he asked. Astrid looked up at Hiccup with embarrassment. Of course she remembered what happened that night; it was a night she will never forget. "Y-yeah," she answered.

Hiccup could hear the embarrassment in Astrid's voice and apologized. "W-what are you apologizing for? I was the one who couldn't control myself," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded but continued to apologize. "I know, but I shouldn't have... You know," he replied. Astrid rolled her eyes and put her head back on his shoulder. "Fine, I forgive you," she said.

Even though she said it sarcastically Hiccup knew she meant it. Mainly because he could see how embarrassed she was for making him do something like that. "Thanks Astrid," he said. Astrid buried her face in the crook of Hiccup's neck out of embarrassment. "I'm sorry," she said quietly. Hiccup brushed aside Astrid's hair and kissed her head. "I know," he said.

The two held each other for a few minutes as they reminisced on what happened last night. They soon separated when Astrid made a simple comment. "You know, I'm still in my underwear," she said. Hiccup was suddenly embarrassed and broke off the embrace. "Oh right. Why don't you get dressed," Hiccup said. Astrid gave him her usual skeptical smile and gave a soft chuckle.

Astrid got up with the cover wrapped around her waist and walked over to her clothes. Hiccup looked away as Astrid dropped the cover to reveal a small discolored spot on her panties. "You're not looking right?" Astrid asked. Hiccup answered quickly. "Nope," he said. Astrid chuckled at Hiccup; she had a feeling this was going to be a regular thing with Hiccup.

As she put on her clothes, Astrid felt a strange sense of disappointment. She wanted him to see her without her underwear, but at the same time she wanted to see what made him a man; she wanted to see his cock. She knew that he would never show her "it", unless they were doing "it". That was the problem with him: he was too modest sometimes.

Astrid finished getting dressed and looked over at Hiccup. "You can look now," she said. Hiccup turned around and got a good look at Astrid. She was blushing profusely as she continued to think of seeing Hiccup's cock. "Astrid? Are you okay?" Hiccup asked. Astrid shook her head and forced herself back to reality. "Yeah, I'm fine," she said.

Astrid walked back to Hiccup and kissed him on the cheek. "I'll see you later," she said. Astrid then happily walked out the door, leaving Hiccup generally confused.

"What just happened?" Hiccup asked. The tone in his voice seemed to suggest that he was being serious. Alexandria rolled her eyes saying that he had won her over. This confused him even more; won her over, that wasn't what he meant. He knew he had won him over; what he wanted to know was why she was acting so girly. As soon as he asked about that Alexandria shrugged. "Oh. Well, I can't help you there," she chuckled.

It was a little less obvious that Alexandria was just as confused as Hiccup. She was giggling and smiling as Hiccup tried to piece together what just happened. "You know, she's probably just happy to get it off her chest," Alexandria said. Hiccup agreed somewhat. That was probably true, but Astrid still wouldn't completely act like that.

Hiccup decided ask Astrid about the way she acting later. He looked over at Alexandria and said that they should probably look for Star. Alexandria smiled and said that she knew exactly where she would be. Hiccup started to laugh at Alexandria's comment. "And just how do you know where Star will be?" Hiccup laughed. Alexandria walked up to Hiccup and looked in his eyes with a flirtatious look. "Because she knows that Toothless is a friend," she said.

The way she said that made it sound like she was flirting with him. It seemed to come out of nowhere, but Hiccup had some idea why she was talking like that. "Um... Okay," Hiccup said. Alexandria giggled and said that he needed to get dressed before they headed out.

Hiccup looked at himself and immediately realized he was still in his pajamas. He looked back at Alexandria with a nervous smile. "Um... Can you give me some privacy?" he asked. Alexandria smile and walked out the door, allowing Hiccup to get dressed.

0000

When Alexandria saw Hiccup, she was surprised to see that he was dressed differently than yesterday. He was wearing a forest green wool tunic with dark brown leather pants. "Where did you get the pants?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup sighed and said that his father gave them to him.

"It must be nice to have a father like him," Alexandria said. She had suddenly become depressed after Hiccup mentioned Stoick. "Are you okay?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria looked up with a somber smile on her face. "Yeah," she answered. Hiccup was worried that he may have said something that made her upset. "Look, I'm sorry if I said something that made you upset," he said. With that same somber smile Alexandria explained that she wasn't upset. "My dad died a year ago, and I was just reminiscing about him," she said.

Hiccup apologized and said that his mother had died in a freak storm while she was out on a fishing voyage. He explained that the helmet that Stoick wore was half of his mother's breastplate, and that he had the other half. Alexandria smiled and wiped a tear from her eye. "My dad died fighting the Green Death," she said.

Hiccup was speechless; her father was there when he fought the Green Death. He was partly responsible for his death. If he had just gotten there sooner he could've saved her father. "I'm so sorry! If I had just gotten there sooner," he said. Alexandria looked at him with general confusion. "What are you talking about?" she asked.

Hiccup explained that he was there that day; he fought the Green Death. He said that he was responsible for leading the Vikings to the Dragon's Nest. He said that he put everyone at risk for his "stupid idea". He was the reason her father was dead.

"No, you're not the reason my dad is dead. Ever since Vikings sailed here, we have been fighting dragons and trying to find the nest. No one knew what exactly what we were up against, except a few. My dad was one of them," Alexandria explained. Hiccup looked at Alexandria; confused about what she was talking about. "My dad had been in the Dragon's Nest, studying dragons a few years before that faithful day. He was fascinated with them and it rubbed off on me. My dad was considered a freak back home," she explained.

Another Viking interested in dragons that didn't want to kill then? Hiccup thought that there wasn't a single Viking except himself and Astrid that thought that dragons were just as scared as them. "So your dad was just dragged in a war that he wanted no part of," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled and nodded. "And I guess that the Meathead Clan still think that dragons are a threat," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded again. "Yeah, that's why I want to be a dragon trainer. To continue my dad's work and learn as much as I can about them," she said.

Hiccup smiled and said that Alexandria had the best motivation a Dragon Trainer could have. He said that he felt that her father was like him and that he wished that there were more Vikings like Alexandria's father. "You know, I should pay my respects to your father. Is he buried in the Meathead Graveyard?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria nodded and said that her father was good friends with the Meathead's chief.

"So you must be good friends with Thuggery," Hiccup said. Alexandria shrugged and said that Thuggery liked her but his father hated her. This didn't sit well with Hiccup. By the sound of it Alexandria had no friend except himself and Astrid. "Hey! Why don't we go find Star, okay?" Alexandria said. Hiccup smiled and agreed.

0000

After walking in the forest for a while, Hiccup and Toothless were wondering where Alexandria was going. "Um... Where are we going?" Hiccup finally asked. Alexandria looked back at the two and started to laugh. "My dad said that there was a cove nearby. He said he saw a Night Fury there once," she said.

Hiccup and Toothless knew what she was talking about. "That had to be a year ago," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded. "Yeah, he said that a young Viking was using an 'unusual' method to deal with dragons. I guess that Viking was you," she said. Hiccup sighed and rolled his eyes. How could he miss a Viking like him? "Well I wish I had known that. I would have loved to meet him," he said. Alexandria giggled and said that her father was considered a bit of a freak there too, which made Hiccup even more annoyed.

Soon they reached the cove and saw three Night Furies; the 210 year old mother Night Fury, Star, and a 75 year old male Night Fury. "Well it looks like Thunder is here too," Alexandria said. Hiccup looked over to Alexandria with confusion. "Thunder?" he asked. Alexandria explained that Thunder was Star's brother. She said that Thunder was just as protective of Star as her mother. "Great. Just how are we going to do this?" Hiccup sarcastically asked.

It was then that Toothless jumped down and cautiously walked up to

the young mother. Hiccup and Alexandria couldn't believe how bold Toothless was being until they noticed that the mother Night Fury was injured. "Come on," Hiccup said.

They quickly scrambled down the side of the cliff and ran toward the 210 year old Night Fury. Star was immediately happy to see them, but Thunder was a little skeptical of Hiccup. Out of all of them the mother Night Fury was somewhat happy to see them. "Alexandria! Go get my dad and his Thunderdrum!" Hiccup yelled. Alexandria nodded and ran back to the village with Star following close behind.

Hiccup turned his attention to Thunder. Obviously he wasn't sure if Hiccup and Toothless was a threat or not. After all, his mother was attacked. As soon as Hiccup got a good look at the 210 year old Night Fury he noticed a disturbing thing; the wounds were from a battle axe. Hiccup looked for something to show that the Viking that attacked Star's mother was here. He quickly found a broken handle with a bit of blood splattered on it. As soon as he saw it he knew who attacked Star's mother.

0000

Meanwhile Astrid was happily talking to Stoick. "So you saw me when you left?" Astrid asked. Stoick nodded and said that he also notice the pile of clothes on the floor. Astrid apologized and said that she was trying to help Alexandria get over her insecurities. "Ya don't need ta apologize. I'm happy fer ya. In fact, I was- What in Thor's name?!"

Stoick and Astrid looked over at Alexandria who was running toward them with Star following her. "STOICK! We need your help!" she called out. Stoick looked at Astrid then back at Alexandria. "What happened, and who is that?" Stoick asked. Alexandria explained that the Night Fury next to her was named Star and that her mother had been attacked. "What do you want me ta do?" Stoick asked.

Alexandria looked over at Astrid and asked if she would help them. Without hesitation Astrid said that she would help. "We'll need both your dragons and a tarp large enough and strong enough to hold a 210 year old Night Fury," Alexandria said. She also said that Star's mother was at the cove and that Hiccup and Toothless was there.

Astrid and Stoick quickly grabbed their dragons and flew off to the cove. "Just follow me chief. I know exactly where this cove is," Astrid said. Stoick nodded and told Astrid to lead the way.

0000

Meanwhile back at the cove, Hiccup was doing what he could to help the mother Night Fury. As a result of helping her, he had gained her trust. Thunder, on the other hand, stayed back. Every once in a while Hiccup would look over to his right to see Thunder glaring at him as he treated the 210 year old Night Fury. "Don't worry. Everything is going to be fine," he said.

The mother Night Fury seemed to be at peace now. She now realized why Star trusted these humans so much. They weren't all bad like the Viking that attacked her. No, most of them were probably like this

human. Even the Viking girl she attacked. Now she was regretting attack a human that was defenseless to begin with.

The mother Night Fury let out a depressed sigh as she realized how blind she was toward the humans. "What's wrong Blackhawk?" Hiccup asked. The mother Night Fury perked up when she heard the name Blackhawk. She cocked her head in curiosity. "Hey, I have to call you something don't I?" Hiccup said.

Blackhawk; the name seemed powerful, yet beautiful. The mother Night Fury gave a soft smile and nodded. Hiccup could tell that she loved the name and continued to use it. "Well Blackhawk, my dad will be here with Alexandria and Star, and we'll take you to Gobber. He will fix you up, good as new," he said. Blackhawk was a little unsure about these two other humans Hiccup was talking about. What if they were leading them into a trap? She looked over at Toothless with concern, and Toothless walked up and nuzzled her. It was a dragon's way of saying that it would be okay.

Though it almost impossible to tell if a dragon, especially a Night Fury, was blushing, Hiccup could tell from the look in Blackhawk's eye that she was embarrassed. Hiccup looked at Toothless with a skeptical smile on his face. Toothless cocked his head in curiosity, unsure of what he did.

It was then that the three noticed that Thunder was cautiously walking up to Hiccup. The look on the 75 year old Night Fury was one of great skepticism. Suddenly when Thunder was just 10 feet in front of Hiccup it looked over to the opening of the cove and started growl furiously. Blackhawk looked at the opening with a curious look on her face.

"Hiccup!" Astrid called out. Thank the gods, it was Astrid. She flew in holding on to Stormfly with her one good arm. Stoick was right behind her with a tarp clench in his Thunderdrum's mouth. "We came as soon as we heard," Stoick said. Hiccup grabbed the tarp and spread it out on the ground. He then noticed that Thunder was growling at Astrid, thinking that she was a threat and Hiccup knew why.

"Son, do ya know who did this?" Stoick asked. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh. She knew exactly who did it. "It was my dad," she said. Hiccup nodded, the look on his face being very serious. Stoick gave a frustrated sigh and looked at Hiccup. "Do ya have any proof?" he asked. Last time they accused a Mildew of doing harm to the dragons, Hiccup had no proof. "I found the handle for a battle axe with blood on it," Hiccup said as he handed Stoick the broken handle.

When it came to weapons, Hiccup knew whose was whose just by the handle. Stoick knew this and trusted his son's knowledge with weapons enough to agree. "Astrid. You and Hiccup take this dragon ta Gobber. I'm going ta consult with the elder on what ta do about your father," Stoick said. He then mounted his Thunderdrum and flew back to the village.

"Astrid, are you okay to fly back to the village?" Hiccup asked. Astrid knew that Hiccup was worried about her arm; it made flying very difficult. Astrid gave a nervous smile and nodded. "I think so. It's just that it's tougher to hold on," she said. Hiccup looked back to Blackhawk then back at Astrid. "Then we'll have to fly slowly," he

said.

Astrid agreed and mounted Stormfly. She looked over at Thunder and apologized. "I'm sorry for what my dad did. I would be mad too if someone I loved was attacked," she said in a somber tone. She looked over at Hiccup with the same somber smile that Alexandria had earlier. "Let's go Hiccup," she said. The two took off and headed to the village.

0000

They soon arrived at Gobber's workshop and called out his name. "Quit yer yellin'!" he called out. As soon as Gobber got one look at Blackhawk, he knew it was bad. He looked at her closely; making sure the wounds weren't too deep. "Can you help her?" Hiccup asked. Gobber looked up at Hiccup and nodded. "Aye! Ah dragon's skin is tough. This is teh dragon equivalent of ah paper cut," he laughed.

Astrid and Hiccup looked at Gobber with confusion. "What?" Hiccup asked. Gobber gave a frustrated sigh, but as he was about to explain another voice called out. "He's right! I had completely forgotten to tell you Hiccup!" Alexandria called out. The three Vikings turned around to see Alexandria running up to them with Star following close behind her. "Oi! Who's this?" Gobber asked.

Alexandria stopped right next to Hiccup and introduced herself to Gobber. "My name is Alexandria. I'm being trained to be the Meathead Clan's Dragon Trainer," she said. Gobber looked at her with a great deal of confusion. "Alexandria? Are ya from the Republic of Rome?" he asked. Alexandria laughed and corrected him slightly. "It's called the Republic of Roma, and no. I'm a 'half-blood'," she said. This confused Gobber even more, until Alexandria explained that Gobber had met her father a year ago when he was training Hiccup and the others.

"Ah! Yer Erickson's daughter! I completely fergot," he said. Alexandria smiled and said that "Star's mother" was okay to go to Hiccup's house. Gobber agreed and sent them off.

As they walked back to Hiccup's house, Alexandria started to giggle as she looked at Hiccup. She even shot him seductive looks with Astrid just six inches away. It annoyed the hell out of Astrid and made Hiccup nervous. "Um... Alexandria? What are you doing?" Hiccup asked.

When Hiccup asked Alexandria what she was doing, she shook her head as if to bring herself back to reality. "What? Oh sorry. I must have spaced out there," she said. Now Hiccup was confused. She was being flirtatious with him and she, for some reason, didn't realize it. "Um... Why were you looking at me like that?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria cocked her head and looked at him with a confused look. "Like what?" she asked. "You were looking at him seductively," Astrid said.

Alexandria put her hand on her head and apologized. She explained that her mom said that she may be a Roman Goddess named Venus. "Venus?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria took a deep breath and began to explain who Venus was. "Venus is the Roman Goddess of Love, Sex, Fertility, and for some reason Victory. My mom thinks that I may have been blessed by Venus to help struggling couples find happiness," she

said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other with confusion. Hiccup then looked back at Alexandria and chuckled. "Well you did get Astrid to strip and show her body," he said. Astrid punched him in the arm then smiled at him. Hiccup apologized and received another punch from her. "That's for apologizing," she said.

Hiccup would never understand Astrid's sense of what she wanted him to do and what she didn't want him to do. "Then why did you punch me earlier?" he asked. Instead of answering, Astrid kissed him. "That's for... Me," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes and planted a kiss on Astrid's cheek.

He was getting bolder when it came to kissing her. A year ago he would never even dare get close enough to hold her hand. He felt that one wrong move would mean death. Now he was kissing her in public.

"Hey Hiccup! It looks like you guys are having some fun," Tuffnut said. Hiccup and Astrid looked behind them to see Tuffnut, Snotlout, and Fishlegs walking up to them. At first they didn't notice Alexandria, but as they started to tease Hiccup, Fishlegs noticed her. "Oh! Are you the new Dragon Trainer?" Fishlegs asked. Tuffnut and Snotlout looked over to see who Fishlegs was talking to. They were surprised to see the young "Half-Blood" as she shyly nodded to Fishlegs.

"Well... Who is this?" Tuffnut asked. Snotlout looked at Hiccup with a look of complete hatred. "How the hell do you have both Astrid and this beautiful Goddess?!" he asked in anger. Hiccup was quick to say that he was only "dating" Astrid, but immediately regretted saying it. "YOU'RE WHAT?!" Snotlout yelled furiously.

Hiccup now feared for his life. Snotlout was twice his strength and like Astrid, could pummel him to a bloody pulp. But before Snotlout could get his hands on him, Astrid pulled out a dagger and put it up to Snotlout's throat. "Yes, we're dating, and if you ever hurt Hiccup, I will kill you," she said in a cold threatening manner. Astrid pulled the dagger away from his throat and glared at him. He started to walk away, saying that it wasn't over.

Meanwhile Tuffnut and Fishlegs asked Alexandria for her name. She took a deep breath and introduced herself. "My name is Alexandria. I'm from the Meathead Clan," she said. Tuffnut was thrown off by the name, but Fishlegs was right on it. He introduced himself and asked which one of her parents were Roman. Immediately Hiccup yelled at Fishlegs, but Alexandria giggled and said it was okay. "My mom is from Florence in the Republic of Roma," she said.

Tuffnut was shocked that Alexandria was a "Half-Blood". She looked like a typical Viking, only the name gave away her Roman Heritage. Tuffnut looked at her in complete disbelief. "So you're a 'Half-Blood'?" he asked. Fishlegs turned to Tuffnut and answered for her. "Of course she's a 'Half-Blood', but she's nothing like I thought she would be," he said.

Alexandria took this as a compliment. "Thanks," she said shyly. Fishlegs blushed and rubbed the back of his head, saying it was no big deal. The thing for Fishlegs was that he had a similar mindset

when it came to finding love. Both of them were in a similar position; Fishlegs was a nerd and Alexandria was a "Half-Blood". They really were considered outcasts to much of the Teenage Viking population.

"Well... We'll see ya later," Tuffnut said. Hiccup sigh and sarcastically said that he couldn't wait. As soon as they were out of earshot Alexandria looked and asked, "Are they really that annoying to you?" Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh and said they had nothing better to do but annoy people or act like retards. Alexandria could tell that they were going to be trouble in the future.

As they started to walk again Hiccup notice that Astrid was playing with her left ring finger. She was playing around with what looked like an imaginary engagement ring. "Hey Astrid. You okay?" he asked. Astrid didn't stop, but looked up at Hiccup. "Uh... Yeah. It's a habit," she said. Alexandria giggled and Hiccup looked at her, a little worried. Finally Astrid looked at Hiccup, straight in the eye and asked, "Hiccup, can you promise me something?"

Hiccup answered immediately with, "Sure." Astrid took a deep breath and started to blush profusely. "When you propose to me, can you make sure that you make the ring yourself?" Astrid asked. It caught Hiccup completely off guard. He turned a deep shade of red and gulped. "What?" he asked, knowing what she had just said. Astrid knew that this was sudden, but she couldn't see herself wearing anything but a wedding ring that Hiccup made.

Hiccup started to compose himself and finally answered the question. "Alright, I'll make you an engagement ring instead of buying it," he said. A big smile crept across Astrid's face. She hugged him and thanked him. Hiccup knew that this was a spur of the moment kind of thing, so he humored her by hugging her back.

When they broke off the hug, Astrid was legitimately embarrassed. Hiccup knew that she was being serious, but he was just as embarrassed by the request. They were both a deep shade of red as they looked at each other with the shyest of smiles. "Um... Let's go back to my house," Hiccup said. Astrid agreed and they continued to walk back to the house. They all knew that this unforgettable day was just beginning.

End of Chapter 3

4. An Amazing First Date

Chapter 4: An Amazing First Date

****Author's Note:** Hey guys. This chapter was originally part two of a chapter called "A Legend is Revealed". The idea for the chapter was scrapped and replaced with Hiccup and Astrid's first date. This will probably a fairly long chapter to get the feeling for what I'm trying to do. By the way I make a reference to the book series in this chapter. See if you can find it.**

****THANK YOU FOR OVER 1,500 VIEWS!****

As they reached the house, Hiccup gestured for Blackhawk to go inside first. She was a little hesitant at first, but Toothless once again showed her that it would be alright. She then cautiously walked into the main room; staying close to the fire. Star on the other hand ran into the house and started to rummage around.

Since both Blackhawk and Star were wild dragons, were both scared and curious of their new surroundings. And since Star was curious of where she was, she was being very destructive. She was knocking down chairs and weapon racks; not even the fireplace tools are safe.

Hiccup tried to stop her, but Star didn't listen. He called her name, but again Star ignored him. Finally Alexandria decided to step in and calm Star down. "Star. Calm down please. Remember, we're guests," she said. Immediately Blackhawk chimed in and agreed, in dragonese of course.

It didn't seem to work at first, but suddenly Star ran up to Alexandria with an excited expression on her face. "Are you calmed down now?" Alexandria asked. Star nodded and sat down in her haunches. And for the first time, Alexandria put her hand on Star.

Hiccup, Toothless, and Blackhawk were shocked; with a simple touch of the hand, Alexandria calmed Star down. Blackhawk trusted Alexandria, but she figured that this human would have trouble with her youngest dragon. Hiccup was surprised that Alexandria knew the first lesson in Dragon Training: Trust. And Toothless? He was just surprised on how quickly she calmed the young Night Fury down.

Soon Toothless and Blackhawk were talking to each other about Alexandria, and how well she did. Alexandria could tell what they were saying, well bits and pieces anyway. She smiled and started scratching under Star's chin. "Um... Alexandria, be careful," Hiccup said.

Suddenly Alexandria found that one spot that sent Star into a peaceful state. She collapsed on the floor and started to purr happily. Alexandria looked at her hand; confused on what she did. Hiccup rolled his eyes and patted Alexandria on the back. "Well you learned the first two lessons in Dragon Training: Trust, and how to calm a dragon down," he chuckled.

Alexandria looked at Star with concern as the young dragon lay motionless on the floor. Though she could hear her purring noisily, it didn't completely help her understand what she did. Blackhawk was just as confused; she knew that her youngest dragon was happy, but didn't know why.

Blackhawk couldn't ask for the same treatment either; her body stung too much to move. When she saw Star roll on her back, Blackhawk got the feeling that she loved being scratched.

Hiccup started to show Alexandria how to make a dragon happy by showing her where to scratch. As Alexandria started to scratch, Star started to shake her hind leg like a dog. She would occasionally roll around, knocking things down. Alexandria was very gentle with Star and it seem be just what she needed.

When Alexandria stopped, Star was completely calm. She laid down next to Hiccup's bed and fell asleep. "Well, she seems comfortable," Astrid said. Hiccup and Alexandria agreed and turned their attention on Blackhawk who was sitting by the fire.

Blackhawk was still a wild dragon, and wasn't quite comfortable with her surroundings. Though she didn't look comfortable on floor either. "Hey Blackhawk, why don't you lay on Toothless's bed," Hiccup said as he gestured to the large rock slab. Alexandria and Astrid were taken by surprise. "Blackhawk?" Astrid asked. Blackhawk looked over at Astrid with embarrassment. Astrid looked back squarely into Blackhawk's eyes and was immediately taken over with guilt. "It's not like that it's a bad name. It's just that I'm surprised you named her," she said.

"Well I like it," Alexandria said. Blackhawk looked at her and nodded. Alexandria took this as a thank you and smiled back at the young mother. "It's sexy and powerful. Two things you should think of when you think about a female Night Fury," she said.

Both Toothless and Blackhawk perked up when they heard this. Blackhawk looked a little embarrassed while Toothless looked nervous. Toothless looked over to Blackhawk as she gave him a shy glance. Toothless began to speak to Blackhawk in a way sounded like Hiccup trying to "flirt" with Astrid. The way Toothless was speaking made Blackhawk look at him even more shyly.

Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria watch as Toothless continued to flirt with the 210 year old Night Fury. Even though Astrid and Alexandria were smiling; Hiccup had a melancholy look on his face. His dragon was in love with another dragon. Sure it was bound to happen, but not like this. It just felt like it was too soon for this.

Astrid looked over at Hiccup and walked up to him. She then held his hand and asked him what was wrong. Hiccup sighed and looked directly into Astrid's eyes. "It's just that it feels too soon for this," he said. Astrid could see that Hiccup was happy for Toothless, but was also a bit sad to see his dragon grow up.

She let go of his hand and kissed him on his cheek. "I'll see you later. Okay?" Astrid said. Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the forehead. "Yeah," he answered.

But as soon as Astrid was out the door, Hiccup ran after her calling her name. She stopped outside his door and asked him what was wrong. He was a bit nervous as he tried to muster up enough courage to ask Astrid something. "Hey... Um... Do you want... Uh... Go out on a date?" he asked. Astrid was completely taken by surprise; she thought that she would be the one to ask Hiccup on a date.

Finally Astrid smiled and said, "Yes Hiccup. I'll go out on a date with you." Hiccup was immediately surprised by Astrid's response. He started to stammer and said that he didn't think she would answer so quickly. In reality it took Astrid a full minute to answer.

Hiccup didn't stop stammering until Astrid planted a kiss on Hiccup's lips. It brought him back enough to ask if tomorrow before sunset would work. Astrid smiled and said it was perfect. She then planted another kiss on Hiccup's lips and said she would see him tomorrow.

When Hiccup walked in the door, he had the biggest smile on his face possible. He sat down on the bench and sighed. "So I take it you and Astrid are going out on a date," Alexandria said. Hiccup nodded and it would be tomorrow before sunset. "So what's the plan?" Alexandria asked.

Hiccup explained that he was going to take Astrid on a "Romantic Flight" on Toothless and land in the cove after sunset. They were then going to have a picnic under the stars where Hiccup would give Astrid a gift. "What kind of gift?" Alexandria asked. She knew what he planned on giving her. "Well, as long as you don't tell Astrid, I was going to make her a ring," he said.

Alexandria rolled her eyes. She knew that Astrid was going to take this as a proposal one way or the other. "It sounds like you planned it out a long time ago," she said sarcastically. Hiccup explained that he had planned a few things out, but wasn't sure how it was going to play out. He even said that the date could lead to disaster.

0000

After talking with Alexandria, Hiccup headed to the workshop to get started on the ring. He quickly started pounding a steel ingot into a long thin strip. "Oi! Wat's all this?" Gobber asked. Hiccup turned around to see the massive Viking with a prosthetic hand and foot. "Oh... Uh... Just working on a little project," Hiccup said. He then turned around and continued to work on the ring.

The room was silent for a few seconds until Gobber spoke up. "Ah heard about Astrid yesterday," he said. Hiccup stopped abruptly and gave a frustrated sigh. "I really don't want to talk about it," he said. Gobber didn't listen and kept talking. "Ah shame really. She such a strong young lass. She was probably just humoring ya," he added.

Hiccup tried his best to keep his anger under control. He knew Gobber had a tenancy to not listen to reason, but this time it was personal. "Can you please stop talking about that?" he said. It didn't work at all. "I think it's her time of teh month," he continued.

Finally Hiccup had enough. He threw the hammer on the floor and toppled a weapon rack. "WOULD YOU SHUT THE FUCK UP! FOR THOR'S SAKE! YOU DON'T FUCKING GET IT! WE HAVE BEEN THROUGH A LOT IN THE PAST YEAR! AND IT'S NOT GONNA GET ANY FUCKING BETTER WITH VIKINGS LIKE YOU AND SNOTLOUT NOT LISTENING TO A FUCKING WORD ANYONE FUCKING SAYS!" Hiccup yelled. He started to shove things off the workbench and topple more weapon racks. It got so bad that Hiccup yelled at Gobber to leave.

By the time it was all over the workshop looked like a war zone. Weapons, both fixed and damaged, littered the floor. Even the thin strip of steel that was going to be Astrid's ring was on the floor. Hiccup started to clean up the mess. He was still angry, but he knew that he needed to clean up.

He was so focused on clean up, that when somebody walked in he brushed them aside. "Whoever you are, I'm not in the mood right now," he said in a frustrated tone. He then heard the person help with the

cleanup. "Look! Just leave. I'm really not in the mood to talk," he said.

"Is that anyway to treat your girlfriend," Astrid said. Hiccup looked up and saw Astrid picking up swords and axes off the floor. It didn't help his mood. "Sorry," he said in an even more frustrated tone. Astrid put away the swords and axes then turned her attention to Hiccup. She noticed that he had picked up a thin strip of steel. She watched him carefully as he placed it on the workbench.

"You do know I'm not humoring you, right?" she asked. Hiccup became depressed as he said yes. Deep down he wasn't really sure. "Hiccup. I would never play you, okay? I love you, and I'm starting to realize that I always have. Ever since that first flight we had on Toothless," Astrid said.

This didn't make anything any better. In fact it made it worst. "Then why did you confess last night?" Hiccup asked. Astrid didn't answer. Immediately Hiccup took this silence the wrong way. "I guess Gobber was right; you're just humoring me. Great. Just fucking great," he said. Astrid immediately started defending her love for Hiccup. "That's not true!" she yelled. This made Hiccup furious again. "Then why didn't you confess to me a year ago, huh? It's because I'm a hiccup, isn't it? I'm a fucking embarrassment to the tribe!" Hiccup roared. Astrid started to cry again. "No! That's not it! The reason I didn't confess to you was because I was scared!" she cried.

Immediately all the anger went away as Astrid broke down once more. She fell to her knees as tears streamed down her cheeks. "Hiccup. You are not an embarrassment. I... I hate it when... You... Say things like that. It makes me upset when... You say you'll never amount to anything. When you think that no one likes you, because you're a hiccup. Hiccup. The reason I love you is because you're different. Hiccup, the reason I asked you to make that ring is because last night I saw us together. We were husband and wife. I even saw... I saw us with our first child. Hiccup. I love you and there is nothing I want more than to be with you."

After Astrid said that she started to cry and was unable to speak clearly. She was becoming a mess in her eyes. She started to apologize in a sort of bawling and babbling way. After a while of this, Hiccup knelt down next to Astrid and put his hand on her shoulder. "I'm sorry Astrid. I never meant to doubt you," he said. Astrid looked up, tears still streaming down her face, but smiling.

Hiccup took this as a sign to go a little further with his apology. He took Astrid's hand and helped her to her feet. He then wiped the tears from Astrid's eyes. "Hey, look at me. I love you, Astrid, and that's not going to change. I shouldn't have doubted you. Okay?" Astrid nodded. "Come on. Let's get to the Great Hall," Hiccup suggested. Astrid agreed and walked with Hiccup toward the Great Hall.

0000

Meanwhile near the village square, Stoick was on his way to the Hofferson residence to confront Astrid's father. "Oi! Stoick!" Gobber called out. Stoick gave a frustrated sigh as stopped to talk to

Gobber. "Wat is it Gobber?" he asked. Gobber walked up to Stoick, and took a deep breath as he began to explain what happened at the workshop.

"Stoick, are ya aware that yer boy is a little- Well let's just say he's as touchy as a dragon with a tooth ache," Gobber said. Stoick looked at Gobber with a quizzical expression. "Oh? And wat makes ya say that?" Stoick asked. Gobber explained that he had brought up the incident in front of the Healer's and said that Hiccup went ballistic.

Immediately Stoick was becoming just as angry at Gobber as Hiccup was. "And wat makes ya think that bringin' that up was a good idea?" he asked sarcastically. Gobber looked a little confused. "Ah thought ah mention that Astrid was just humorin' him," Gobber explained.

Now Stoick was furious. He had just talked to Astrid, and she was happy to be with Hiccup. She even said that she loved him, in her own way of course. "That's enough Gobber!" Stoick ordered. "I'll have ya know that Astrid was quite happy this morning when she was talking to me. In fact the reason she was so happy was because she said that she had confessed to my son!"

Gobber looked generally confused by this. "Confessed?" he asked. Stoick had half a mind to punch something or someone. "Yes Gobber. And it's my job to make sure that everything is in order," he said. Gobber shrugged and rolled his eyes. "Ah'll never understand teenagers. Ah mean wat does she see in him," Gobber sighed.

Stoick just rolled his eyes and continued to walk toward the Hofferson residence. "Now, if ya'll excuse me, I have an important matter to attend to," Stoick said. Gobber followed Stoick for a bit, not saying a word. "Ya know, if this is about that dragon, Ah'm very well aware of it," he said.

This stopped Stoick in his tracks. "You know?" he asked. Gobber nodded. "Aye. He came by the workshop this mornin' with the tophalf of his axe. Said he damaged it during hunting. Ah didn't believe a word of it," Gobber explained.

This made Stoick think; no one was going to believe him unless he had the top half of the axe. "Do ya have the top half of the axe?" Stoick asked. Gobber chuckled and said that he didn't even attempt to clean it up. "Ah knew ya were gonna need it after ah saw that Night Fury. I hope ya boy knows what to do with her," Gobber said. Stoick agreed and asked Gobber to grab the head of the axe.

Gobber smiled and said that it would only take him a few minutes to get the head of the axe. "Right, and while ya do that, I'll go back to my house and get the handle," Stoick said. The two agreed to meet in front of the Hofferson residence as soon as they had the two pieces.

0000

Hiccup opened the massive wooden doors to the Great Hall and saw a rather large Viking with a metal bucket on his head. "Oi! Ya here again, Astrid?" Bucket asked. Astrid nodded as she rubbed her eyes, now swollen from crying earlier. Hiccup asked if there was a bed for Astrid to sleep on and Bucket gestured to a small twin bed near the

fire pit. Hiccup brought Astrid to the bed and kissed her head. "I'll see you later," he said. Astrid sighed and said okay.

Hiccup started to walk away, only looking back to see Astrid lying down in the bed. He felt bad that she had to sleep here again. It was like she was trying to avoid her family all together. The fact that he yelled at her didn't make it any better. "I'm sorry Astrid," he said to himself as he walked out the door.

0000

Hiccup returned to the workshop to finish cleaning up. "I really screwed up this time," he mumbled to himself. He picked up the swords and axes that had been thrown on the floor. He couldn't believe he did this. He even lost one of the weapons that he was supposed to repair.

"Wow. You really went berserk in here," Alexandria chuckled. Hiccup looked up to Alexandria with the three Night Furies. He smiled and went back to cleaning. "I guess you heard it from Gobber," Hiccup chuckled. Alexandria started to help with the cleanup. "I heard it from your father. He stopped by the house to pick up the handle," she explained. Hiccup sighed. He figured that the missing weapon was the top half of the axe used to attack Blackhawk.

Alexandria had taken her eyes off Star long enough for the young Night Fury to get close to a weapon rack full of damaged weapons. Alexandria looked up just as Star started to chew on a sword that had been bent up. "Star! No! Drop it!" Alexandria called out. Hiccup looked up to see Alexandria try to pull the sword from Star's mouth. She wasn't having much luck with it though. "You're not going to get far like that," Hiccup chuckled.

Alexandria wasn't in the mood for jokes and looked back at Hiccup asking for help. Hiccup rolled his eyes and picked up a chunk of iron. "Hey Star. Why don't you come over here," Hiccup said. He showed Star the chunk of iron and placed it in front of her.

Star dropped the sword and cautiously walked up to the chunk of iron. To her it looked like a black and brown rock, and she wasn't about to chew on a rock. Star sniffed the "rock" and realized what it was. She eagerly started to chew on the chunk of iron and roll around with it.

This surprised Alexandria and Blackhawk. How did Hiccup know that it was the iron that Star was after? "There. You see, all you needed to do is give them is some sort of metal chunk," Hiccup said. Alexandria looked at Star with general confusion. "Um... How did you do that?" she asked. Hiccup started to clean up again as he explained that dragons, especially young ones, have a strong need for iron.

Alexandria was glad that Hiccup knew about dragons. She knew that Hiccup was going to teach her all he knew about dragons. And she knew that she was going to teach him about how to deal with Astrid. In fact she hadn't spoke about Astrid for the whole time she had been in the workshop. "You argued with Astrid didn't you?" Alexandria asked.

Alexandria could tell just by the way Hiccup was acting that

something bad happened between him and Astrid. The mood quickly turned somber as soon as Astrid was mentioned. Everything stopped; no was doing anything.

There were a few minutes of silent as Hiccup walked to the workbench and continued to work on the ring. "I shouldn't have doubted her. I need to do something to make it up to her. I-I need to finish this," Hiccup said. Alexandria looked over Hiccup's shoulder as he was looking at his ring finger. She rolled her eyes as he scrutinized the size of his finger.

Finally Alexandria started to laugh as Hiccup started to feel the base of his finger. Hiccup looked over at her; confused on why she was laughing. As soon as Alexandria stopped laughing she offered her ring finger. "Here. Use my finger. I'm sure I'm around the same size as Astrid," she said. Hiccup looked closely at Alexandria's ring finger and immediately noticed how small it was compared to his. It made him think of how small Astrid's fingers were. He then turned back to the workbench and continued working on the ring.

0000

It was about one in the afternoon as Stoick and Gobber walked to the Hofferson residence. Stoick had the handle of the axe, while Gobber had the head. And as they reached the door of the Hofferson residence both of them knew they were in for a fight.

Stoick knocked on the door. When the door opened there was a large Viking woman with blond hair and blue eyes. "Hello Hilda. We're here to speak to Cadman," Stoick said. The woman was Astrid's mother, Hilda Hofferson. She gestured for them to come in the door. "I guess he did something again," Hilda said. Gobber nodded and said that Cadman attacked Blackhawk. "Well that's not hard to believe. My husband came home without his axe today," Hilda said.

"WHAT THE HELL IS GOING ON DOWN HERE!?" bellowed Cadman as he came down the stairs. Stoick stood up and glared at the mass of muscle that was Cadman Hofferson. "YA KNOW VERY DAMN WELL WHY WE'RE HERE!" Stoick yelled back. He showed Cadman the broken axe and threw it to the ground. "YA ATTACKED A DRAGON! NOT ONLY THAT, BUT YA ATTACKED A MOTHER NIGHT FURY! AH DON'T WANT TO THREATEN THE PEACE BETWEEN US AND THE DRAGONS!" he yelled.

Cadman was having none of it. He was furious that Stoick had sided with "the beasts". He wanted to leave the Island of Berk because they had made peace with these "Monsters". He got right in Stoick's face and pounded his fist on a nearby table. "YER SON IS NOTHIN' BUT A DEMON FOR SIDING WITH THE THINGS!" Cadman yelled.

Stoick yelled back as loud as he could to show that he was still the chief and that Hiccup was his son and heir to the tribe. "IF YOU DON'T WATCH YER SELF, THEN YOU WILL BE EXILED!" bellowed Stoick.

"GOOD! I WANTED TO GET OFF THIS HELLHOLE SINCE WE MADE PEACE WITH THE BEASTS!" Cadman yelled. He then stormed out the door slamming it shut. This left Stoick and Hilda dumbfounded. Gobber sat back on the bench he was sitting on and rolled his eye. "Ya know, yer just givin' him what he wants," he said. Stoick looked over at Gobber. "Ah know Gobber, but if he continues to be a threat Ah'll have to banish him,"

he sighed.

Hilda looked over at the broken axe and shook her head. "It's been like this for a year, and it just keeps getting worse," she sighed. Stoick gave a frustrated sigh and agreed. He explained that Cadman had gotten in a fight with Eoghan, Ruffnut and Tuffnut father. "Ah don't think it's going to get any better with my son either," Stoick said. Hilda sighed and nodded. "He's never liked that boy," she said.

Stoick knew that Hiccup was still hated by some the village, but the fact that Astrid loved him was enough to ignore what the rest of the village thought of his son. He looked over at Hilda with a receptive look on his face. "Hilda, I need to talk to you now. Gobber, why don't you head back to the workshop," he said. Gobber quickly left the house and headed back to the workshop.

Hilda had an idea of what Stoick wanted to talk about. "I'm guessing this is about Astrid," she said. Stoick smiled and nodded. "Yes. In fact she stayed at the house last night," he said. Hilda smiled; she knew that Astrid stayed the night at Hiccup's, she had told her earlier. "She told me that she had confessed to my son," Stoick added.

Hilda was shocked by this. Astrid hadn't told her about this. "She confessed to your son?" Hilda asked. Stoick nodded. Hilda thought about how Cadman would've responded to this. It wasn't pleasant. In fact it was probably a good thing that she didn't tell her; it wouldn't have gone over well with Cadman. "So you want to arrange for a marriage contract?" Hilda asked.

Hilda was surprised once again when Stoick shook his head. "No. My son has never been a traditional Viking, and I have feeling that my son has a big plan for her," Stoick said. Hilda figured that Hiccup would go out of his way to treat Astrid with the best. And in the end that's all Hilda ever really wanted for Astrid. "I think Hiccup could be getting ready to propose," Stoick said.

0000

It was nearly dusk when Hiccup finished the ring. He and Alexandria brought it to the house so Alexandria could engrave it with both Astrid's and Hiccup's name. Alexandria was still engraving when Stoick walked in the door. "Dad! You're home," Hiccup said. Alexandria looked over for a brief second as Stoick sat down on the bench. "Ah talked with Astrid today," Stoick said.

There was an audible gulp from Hiccup as soon as Stoick mentioned Astrid. When it came to talking about relationships, they didn't see eye to eye. Like any hiccup before him, Hiccup wasn't a traditional Viking and never acted like one. Stoick on the other hand was a traditional Viking, but when it came to relationships he was just as bad as Hiccup when it came to understanding women.

"So... Um... What did she say?" Hiccup asked. Stoick looked at Hiccup with a warm, soft smile. "Come here," he said, gesturing at Hiccup to take a seat next to him. Hiccup hesitated for a second; he wasn't sure why his father was so happy so suddenly.

Hiccup sat down next to Stoick, sitting far enough away to show he

was nervous. "Son, when woke up and got ready to leave, Ah saw that Astrid's and Alexandria's clothes were on the floor. Ah knew that ya hadn't done anything wrong. And when Astrid told me that she had confessed to ya Ah knew that ya would treat her with the best," Stoick said.

Hiccup groaned as his father mentioned the clothes on the floor. He was still embarrassed that he had slept with a girl in her underwear with Astrid in her underwear, sleeping on the bench. He still couldn't get the image of Astrid and Alexandria, in front of him, in their underwear.

Suddenly his train of thought was interrupted when Stoick put his hand on his shoulder. "Hiccup. No matter wat happens, ah will always be right there. Do wat ya think is right," he said. Do what you think is right. It made Hiccup realize that what he did was wrong. That he needed to properly apologize to Astrid and be by her side. He needed to go to the Great Hall.

Hiccup got up off the bench and looked over at Stoick. "I'll be right back, dad," he said. Hiccup then walked out the door and headed for the Great Hall. When the door closed, Alexandria looked up at the door in confusion, then at Stoick. "Did he just?" Stoick nodded his head as proudly as ever. Alexandria sighed and shook her head. "The perfect match," she sighed. Stoick agreed whole heartily. "Aye, the perfect match," he said.

00000

The sun had set over Berk. The dinner rush ad left from the Great Hall, and by the time Hiccup pushed open the big heavy doors there were only one other person in there; Astrid. It felt so surreal for Hiccup as he walked up to a sleeping Astrid at the other end of the Great Hall. The hall seemed to get bigger and bigger as he tried to walk up to her. And when he finally got to her, she was sleeping soundly, with a smile on her face.

Hiccup sat down on the edge of the bed. He knew better than to wake her, plus she looked so peaceful. Deep down in his heart he wanted to be with her, but he also wanted her to feel safe. He wanted to make her smile; to make her laugh; to make her happy. He started to run his fingers through her hair. "I'm sorry Astrid. I know it doesn't mean anything since you're asleep, but I'm sorry," he whispered.

Right as he started to get up, Astrid started to wake up. "Hiccup?" she asked. Hiccup turned around and smiled. "Hey Astrid. You awake?" he asked. Astrid nodded as she rubbed her eyes. She sat up on the edge of the bed and Hiccup sat down next to her.

As Hiccup looked into Astrid's eyes, he could see that they were still red from crying earlier. Even though she was smiling, it didn't help him feel any better. "Is something wrong?" Astrid asked. Hiccup nodded his head. "Yeah," he sighed.

Astrid was surprised that Hiccup was being so honest. She was even more surprised when he started apologizing. "I'm sorry about earlier today. I really should have known better. I guess If I had confessed back at the cove a year ago, maybe things would have been different," he said. Right as he asked for forgiveness, Astrid stopped him in

mid-sentence by planting the most passionate kiss that she had ever given him on his lips.

When they parted 15 seconds later, Astrid was back to her old self. "That was... for apologizing," she said. Hiccup now started to tease Astrid. "Oh really? What would you do if I gave you a gift?" he chuckled. Astrid took the question seriously and answered him. "I would... Um... Maybe... Make-out with you," she said. She was obviously very embarrassed, but deep down she would love a gift from Hiccup.

Hiccup was taken off guard by the answer. He cleared his throat and started to blush. After all he was going to give her a ring at the end of their first date. "So... Um... What if it was a ring?" he asked. Astrid actually didn't know how to respond to the question. She answered it with another question. "You mean like an engagement ring?" she asked.

Hiccup now had an idea of how she was going to react when he gave her the ring. "Um... S-sure. Let's go with that," he said. Astrid gave him a sly smile as she answered him. "Well I won't tell you then," she said.

Oh great, just what Hiccup needed. Astrid was teasing him. He knew he wasn't going to get a straight answer, so he decided to offer her to stay the night at his house. "That's okay. I think I'll go home," she said.

Astrid got up and looked over at Hiccup. "Are you going to walk me home?" she asked. Hiccup smiled and got up. "Sure. Why not," he said. The two held hands as they walked out the doors of the Great Hall.

00000

"So that's what you were planning for our first date, huh?" Astrid asked. Hiccup had explained the plan for the first date except the ring. He wanted to keep that a secret. "Yeah. I'll take you on a sunset flight on Toothless. Then we'll have a picnic under the star at the cove," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and used her good arm to punch Hiccup in the arm. "Ow! What was that for?" Hiccup asked.

Instead of answering him, Astrid planted another kiss on Hiccup's lips. "I'll see you tomorrow, okay?" she said as soon as they were in front of her house. Hiccup and Astrid kissed each other goodbye and Hiccup went back to his house.

When Astrid walked in the door she saw her mother, Hilda, sitting on the bench in front of the fire. "Hey mom. Is dad home?" Astrid asked. Hilda looked over at her and shook her head. "Astrid, sweetie, I need to talk to you," she said. Astrid took a deep breath and sat down next to her mother. "Is this about dad?" she asked. Hilda shook her head and explained that Stoick had told her about Hiccup.

Astrid was immediately embarrassed. "Oh... Um... Sorry," she said. Hilda smiled at her daughter. "It's okay. I knew the two of you were a perfect match. Neither one of you were traditional Vikings. You always saw things differently," Hilda said. Astrid felt a little more comfortable, knowing that her mother was behind her 100%.

"We're going on our first date, tomorrow," Astrid said. Hilda got up and walked over to a chest. "I figured as much. I was originally going to have you wear this on your wedding day, but I think you should wear it on our first date," Hilda said as she pulled something out.

"WOW! IT'S PERFECT!" Astrid exclaimed.

00000

Hiccup walked in the door as Alexandria put the finishing touches on the ring. "Hey Hiccup," Alexandria said. Hiccup looked over Alexandria's shoulder and was impressed by the amount of progress she made. "So are you almost done?" he asked. Alexandria giggled and she was just putting the finishing touches on the ring.

"Thanks for helping me out. I hope you find that special someone someday," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled and handed Hiccup the ring. "I know I'll find someone," she said.

Hiccup looked at the ring in amazement. It had both his and Astrid's name on it and some Celtic knots. He then walked over to a small wooden box he made a few years ago to store bolts and placed the ring inside. "So you are going to give it to her at the end of your date?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup nodded and said that he was worried how Astrid would react.

He had the idea in his head that Astrid would take it as a proposal for marriage. It wasn't like he didn't want to be married to Astrid, he did, but he was worried that Astrid would get in trouble with her family because of this. He knew his father was with him 100%, he just wasn't sure that Astrid's family was on his side. He knew that Cadman Hofferson hated his guts but he wasn't sure about Hilda.

"Hey, why don't you get some sleep? I'm sure things will be alright by the morning," Alexandria said. Hiccup sighed and walked up to the bathroom to get ready for bed. Alexandria, this time, leisurely took off her clothes and grabbed a cover. She soon fell asleep on the bench and Hiccup fell asleep on the bed.

00000

The next morning, Hiccup woke up to a wonderful smell. He sat up and saw Alexandria cooking a big breakfast for Stoick and him. She was using wild boar fat to fry some potatoes that she had shredded. She was also frying eggs and some wild boar meat. "Wow Alexandria. That smells amazing," Hiccup said.

Stoick was equally impressed by how well Alexandria knew how to cook. He had never had potatoes, eggs, and wild boar meat like this. It was truly worthy of a Viking meal.

By the time Alexandria was done, Hiccup had gotten dressed in his best tunic and pants and had feed Toothless, Blackhawk, and Star. They each received a big plate of food and started to dig in. "HOLY CRAP! THIS IS DELICIOUS!" Hiccup exclaimed. Stoick agreed and asked Alexandria where she had learned how to cook like this. "My dad was never a traditional Viking. He was only about 189 pounds and fairly tall. He found out that if you cook things in fat in adds flavor to

the food, as well as making the person eating it fat," she said.

The more they ate the better the food was. By the time they were done Stoick had eaten three large helpings, Hiccup had eaten two normal helpings, and Alexandria had eaten just as much as Stoick. "Let me do the dishes," Alexandria said. Hiccup offered to help, but Alexandria said that this was one of her chores at home.

Stoick got up and said that he had to help with the harvest and walked out the door. Hiccup now turned his attention to Toothless. He hadn't told his dragon about the date, and was worried that Toothless wouldn't like the idea. "Hey Toothless. Are you okay with taking me and Astrid on a sunset flight around Berk?" he asked.

The Night Fury started jumping with joy as soon as Hiccup asked that. He was more than happy to have Hiccup and Astrid ride him on a romantic flight. It felt like they hadn't taken him on flight like this in a long time. "Alright! Alright! I get the point," Hiccup said.

"Hey Hiccup! I'm going to make the food for the picnic, okay?" Alexandria said. Hiccup said that it would be a good idea for her to help as much as she can. Hiccup wasn't good at making fancy dinners for dates. He could cook, but he couldn't cook like Alexandria. "You know, I could teach you how to cook like that," she said. Hiccup chuckled and said that it was probably a good idea.

They spent the better half of an hour working on the dinner. They made a bunch of fried potatoes, fried some chicken and wild boar, and even boiled some carrots and made a stew. Alexandria then gave Hiccup a jug of wine that she had been given to give to Stoick as a gift from her mother.

"Wait! You mean this is a jug of wine from ROME!?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria nodded and suggested that they only drink a small amount so neither one of them got wasted. Hiccup was a little hesitant, but figured that it was worth a shot.

00000

The sun was starting to set as Astrid knocked on the door to Hiccup's house. When Hiccup opened the door, he was completely shocked by the way Astrid looked. "Astrid. Um... Wow... Uh... Come in," he said. Astrid walked in the house. She was wearing a long blue silk dress with no breast band. She had let her hair down and was wearing sandals. The dress showed her chest and covered her breast completely.

When Alexandria saw this, she knew where the dress had come from. "That's a Roman Silk Dress," she said. Astrid was impressed and said that her mother suggested the dress and hair style.

Hiccup was more nervous than ever. He looked terrible compared to Astrid. There was no way she would date him looking like this. But Astrid surprised him by looking at him with just as much surprise as him. He was wearing a grey wool tunic with black wool pants. He had styled his hair in a way that made him look like a man and even washed it.

She walked up to Hiccup and kissed him on the cheek. "I guess we both

dressed up for this," she said. Once again Hiccup was speechless. "I'll wait for you outside," she said as she walked out the door.

Almost immediately Hiccup started to panic. This was his first date with Astrid. He didn't even plan for her to dress up for him. Alexandria quickly calmed him down and said that Astrid would never leave him; that she loved him for who he was. Hiccup took a deep breath and agreed.

He grabbed the basket and walked out the door. He tied the basket to Toothless and mounted the dragon. "Are you ready?" Hiccup asked. Astrid answered with a passionate kiss and the two took off on a romantic sunset flight.

00000

Their flight didn't completely go as planned. Hiccup had to stop Toothless from looping a few times. The fact that Astrid's skin was on his back didn't help either. The whole flight was still romantic, but Hiccup couldn't enjoy it, since he was battling an erection.

When they landed in the cove, the sky was clear and the Harvest Moon was up. Hiccup quickly got off Toothless and started to set up the picnic. Astrid watched as Hiccup fumbled with keeping himself calm and setting up the picnic. She could see that he was semi-hard and was having a little trouble. "Having trouble Hiccup?" she laughed.

Hiccup didn't mind the joke and rolled his eyes at Astrid. When finished setting up, he had poured two small glasses of wine. The first thing Astrid noticed was the red colored drink. "So what's this?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and told Astrid that it was wine from Rome.

Hiccup said that he wasn't going to drink it, because he didn't want to get drunk. Astrid agreed and said that she didn't want to be drunk either. "Well... So much for Alexandria's idea," Hiccup said. Astrid giggled and asked why Alexandria suggested for them to drink wine. Hiccup shrugged and said he had no idea what was going on in her head. "Well, either way she made an amazing dinner," Astrid said.

Hiccup and Astrid started to eat after their brush with the wine. They started to talk about the adventures they had gone on over the year. They talked about their brush with Alvin, the incident with Mildew. They even talked about the early days during Dragon Training. How Astrid always got frustrated with Hiccup when he beat a dragon. How surprised she was when she first saw Toothless. They started to reminisce about that first flight on Toothless. How things would have been different if they had confessed that night.

Now, a year later, they were back to the spot where it all began for them. The spot where they both realized they loved one another. The spot where they kissed for the first time. Now this would be the spot for them to start a new life. "Astrid, I have a gift for you," Hiccup said.

He went to the basket and pulled out the small wooden box. But before he could open it, Astrid stopped him. "If this is what I think it is,

then I want you to propose to me," she said. Hiccup nodded and Astrid stood up. "You really made me a ring?" she asked. Hiccup nodded and started to blush. "Alright, then do it," she said.

It took Hiccup a while for him to come up with what to say, but when he figured out what he wanted to say it felt natural. He cleared his throat and began to speak. "Astrid, I want to be with you. I want to make you smile; to make you laugh; to make you happy. Astrid, would you marry me?" he asked. Astrid took the ring and put it on her left ring finger. "Yes, Hiccup, I will marry you," she said.

Hiccup fell backwards on the ground. He had fainted for Astrid's answer, which made Astrid laugh. She would have expected something like this from Hiccup, and nothing less. She carried him to Toothless and put him on the dragon's back. She then cleaned up the picnic and mounted Toothless. "Come on Toothless. Let's take Hiccup home," she said. Toothless then made his way to the house with a now engaged Astrid and Hiccup.

-)Chapter Epilogue(-

Hiccup woke up in his bed. His head was pounding, but he knew what had happen wasn't a dream. He was engaged to Astrid. He sat up and shook his head. It was then that he felt a hand on top of his. He looked over to see Astrid, still wearing the blue silk dress. "You're awake," she said.

Hiccup nodded. "I guess it's pretty late, huh?" he asked. Astrid said that he had been out for a good two to three hours. This made it pretty close to midnight. "Astrid, you can stay here for the night," he said.

Astrid took him up on his offer. Hiccup laid back down and quickly fell asleep. Astrid, without a breast band, took off her silk dress and laid down next to Hiccup. She then wrapped her left arm around Hiccup and fell asleep next to him.

Neither of them were aware of what the morning would bring or how their relationship would go. All they knew was that they were engaged and more than boyfriend and girlfriend.

00000

****Author's Note:** Okay, I have gone a little quick with the chapter, but I'm happy with it. First off Cadman is a Celtic name that means Horn of Battle; a Warrior (I have been told that Astrid is "Not related to Mildew", I know that!). I came up with Hilda's name on day one, but Cadman's original name was going to be Asguard (The home of Thor) but I quickly scrapped it. I also plan on the next chapter having lemon in it, so if you want to drop out, now is the time to do it. When I was writing this chapter a person sent me a PM asking if I could make Hiccup a Bigamist (A person with multiple wives). Though I won't really make Hiccup a Bigamist, there will be times that Alexandria, Astrid, and Hiccup are together in a similar way.**

5. The Morning After

Chapter 5: The Morning After

****Author's Note:** Okay Guys! This is a short chapter and sets up what is going to happen for the year (Storywise). The next chapter will give you the reaction of the teenage population on Berk as well as making another reference at the book series. Also the chapter begins with a lemon scene that I tried to make as believable as possible.**

0000

It felt like a dream that Hiccup never wanted to wake up from. He was engaged to Astrid and she was sleeping in bed with him. The only problem with his dream was that Hiccup had morningwood because Astrid was sleeping without a breast band. Her chest was pressed up against his back and Hiccup could feel her bare breast. The whole thing seemed surreal.

He was too scared to move, worried that Astrid would wake up and beat him for sleeping with her. Soon that was least of his problems as he heard a knock on the door. When Stoick walked down the stairs and saw them, he looked at Hiccup with a sarcastic smile.

Hiccup wasn't worried what his father thought about, he was worried that Cadman Hofferson, Astrid's father, was at the door. When Stoick opened the door, Hiccup was sort of relieved that it was Hilda Hofferson, Astrid's mother, was at the door with some clothes. "Hello Hilda," Stoick said. Hilda smiled and handed Stoick the clothes. "I figure that Astrid had spent the night, so I decided to send her some clothes to wear. Tell me, I did what you expected happen?" Hilda said.

Stoick looked over at the sleeping Astrid and saw the ring on her left hand. He then turned to Hilda and nodded. "Then I would like to arrange a Marriage Contract between the two, so it is official. Not that they would care," Hilda said. Stoick smiled. "Aye, but Ah have some business to take care of in the village today. I'll see you at your house later today to discuss the contract," he said. Hilda nodded and said that she would also feel more comfortable if Astrid stayed away from the house for a bit. Stoick said that it would be a problem and the two headed to the village.

As soon as the door closed Hiccup slowly got up, keeping Astrid as covered up as possible. It didn't work. Astrid woke up as soon as he started to move. "Where are you going?" she asked. Hiccup froze as soon as he heard Astrid's voice. When she sat up the cover slipped down to her waist, revealing her ivory skin and bare chest.

Hiccup immediately averted his eyes, which told Astrid what was wrong. She realized that she wasn't wearing her breast band and immediately covered up her chest. But soon as she got a look at his morningwood, Astrid started to giggle. "Really Hiccup? Really?" she laughed.

Hiccup became defensive immediately. "I-i-it's not my fault! Why did you take off your dress?" he asked. Astrid scooted closer to Hiccup and whispered in his ear. "Because I love you," she whispered. This didn't help him at all. In fact it made it worse.

Astrid gave a blissful sigh and looked at the struggling Hiccup. "You know, you can look," she said. Hiccup viciously shook his head. "No way! You would call me a pervert!" he said. Astrid knew he would

say this and already had a plan to get him to look. "Alright, then I guess it's okay to take off my panties if you're not going to look," she teased.

That got Hiccup's attention. "Alright! Alright! Just don't take off your panties!" he blurted out. This made Astrid laugh as hard as she could. "That's the Hiccup I'll get used to," she said. Obviously Hiccup wasn't happy, but his body said otherwise.

The situation turned awkward as soon as Hiccup had trouble walking. He was so hard that it hurt. Astrid wanted to do something to help, but that meant oral sex. She was a little scared to think that either one of them would go overboard and actually do "it".

Finally she had to ask him. "H-H-Hiccup. Do you mind if I see it?" she asked. Hiccup knew what she was asking and was just as scared as her. The look in her eyes was a mixture of fear and worry. "I-I-I'm worried that we might go overboard if you help me calm down," he said.

Astrid nodded. "I'm just a little curious that's all," she said. Hiccup asked her if she was really okay for him to "expose" what made him a guy. As soon as he saw her gulp and nod, he knew that neither one of them were ready to do "it".

Hiccup sighed and sat down next to Astrid. He started to undo the knot on his pants, but he was so nervous that he couldn't do it. Astrid started to help him and she pulled down his pants.

Since he was wearing boxers, there was a huge bulge showing how big he was. The next step for Astrid was to pull away the boxers. When she did, it revealed a seven and a half inch cock that was extremely hard. Astrid was amazed that Hiccup was so big. She imagined him with a six, even five inch cock. He was a full one and a half inch bigger than she expected.

Both of their hearts and minds were racing. They knew that they were going to have oral sex, and they were both scared. "Is it okay Hiccup? Can I do it?" Astrid asked. The tone in her voice told him that she was just as scared as he was. "Y-y-yeah," he said. He had the same tone in his voice as Astrid, and it helped ease their nerves.

Astrid slowly wrapped her hand around Hiccup's cock. She felt it throbbing and twitching. She looked up at Hiccup, who had his eyes squinted shut and his teeth clenched. "Are you okay?" she asked. Hiccup opened one of his eyes to see a terrified look in Astrid's eyes. "I'm fine," he grunted.

Astrid was a little hesitant to go further, but Hiccup leaned in and kissed the top of her head. She took this as a sign to continue. There were one of two options for her to "please" Hiccup; she could give him a blowjob or she could stroke him until he came.

She decided to give him a blowjob. She leaned in closer to the massive erection. Hiccup could feel her hot breath hit his cock. He started to move his hips upwards as Astrid wrapped her mouth around the tip of his cock.

It tasted weird, but Astrid didn't care. She slowly bobbed up and

down as she deepthroated the massive cock. As she heard Hiccup moan, she started to feel like a furnace. She started to sweat and go a little faster.

Soon she couldn't think straight. Her mind was a blur with so many perverted thoughts. She didn't even realize how close Hiccup was to cumming in her mouth. "Astrid! I'm about to cum!" Hiccup grunted. Astrid looked up at Hiccup for a brief second then prepared herself for the thick, white goo.

Suddenly Hiccup thrustured upward. Astrid could feel him cumming. She tried to swallow all of it, but there was too much. It started to drip down the side of his cock.

When it was all over, Hiccup fell backwards onto the bed, and Astrid started to lick up the remaining cum that had dripped down the sides. Hiccup's erection had fallen and he was out of breath. Finally Hiccup had enough breath to speak. "I'm sorry Astrid," he said.

Astrid wiped her mouth off and crawled up to Hiccup. Hiccup was still breathing really heavily. "I have to admit, you surprised me. You don't have to apologize. Hopefully we will be able to do... you know... that," she said.

She kissed Hiccup and gave a sly smile. "And I have to say, you were pretty big. I thought you were going to be a little smaller," she said. Hiccup turned his head and looked at Astrid with a look of disbelief. He couldn't believe that Astrid had even imagined him nude. "Uh... Really?" he asked. Astrid gave a sarcastic chuckle and rolled her eyes. "I've had some ideas come in and out of my head," she said.

Hiccup sat up and looked down. He was completely embarrassed by the fact he didn't see any cum on his cock. "W-wow. You... Um... did a good job," he said. Astrid sat up next to him. She was pretty satisfied of what she did. She made him "happy". She satisfied him.

Hiccup suggested that Astrid wash up. Astrid decided that it was probably a good idea and took her clothes and walked up the stairs in nothing but her panties, which had a small wet spot in the "forbidden spot". Obviously she had also been satisfied in some way.

When she was in the bathroom, Hiccup took a deep breath and started to wipe himself off. "Was it what you expected?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup immediately covered himself and looked over at Alexandria. His eyes were wide with fear as Alexandria looked directly at him. "It's okay. Obviously you weren't afraid to show Astrid," she said.

Alexandria got up and walked over to Hiccup. She sat down next to him and stared at his groin area. "Can you not stare at that?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria decided to tease him by pulling on the cover. Hiccup was immediately defensive. "Come on! Let me see it!" Alexandria teased.

Suddenly Hiccup pulled back hard enough to pull Alexandria on top of him. They were inches from each other. They locked eyes, staring at each other for a minute. Suddenly Alexandria got off Hiccup. "Sorry," she said.

Hiccup was surprised by this. He thought that Alexandria would take advantage of him. Maybe even make-out with him, or even have oral sex with him. The fact that Alexandria was apologizing was confusing.

"It's not right," she mumbled. Hiccup barely heard that and was interested in what she was saying. He sat up and scooted up next to Alexandria. Just to be safe, Hiccup pulled up his boxers under the cover. "Hey, what's wrong?" he asked.

Alexandria had a somber smile on her face. She looked like she was thinking that she was doing something wrong. "I shouldn't have pushed you that far. It's not right," she said. Hiccup felt sorry for Alexandria. He put his hand on top of her hand. He started showing her affection. "Hey, don't think, for one second, that you'll never find someone like me. Hell! I think Astrid wouldn't mind sharing me," he said.

At that exact moment, Astrid walked down the stairs. She had heard Hiccup's encouragement and actually agreed with him. "I agree. I don't mind if we share him. That is until you find someone," she said.

Hiccup and Alexandria looked up at the stairs as Astrid walked down. She was wearing a red wool skirt with an unusual green wool tunic. She wasn't wearing any leggings and her hair was still down. She also had a noticeable bulge in her tunic; she still wasn't wearing a breast band.

"So? How do I look?" Astrid asked. The tunic was the last thing on Hiccup's mind. He was focused on her hair. "Your hair is still down," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and delivered a swift punch to the arm. "OW! What the hell was that for?" Hiccup asked. Astrid gave a sarcastic smile. "Don't you recognize the tunic, Hiccup?" she asked.

Hiccup took a closer look at the tunic. "THAT'S THE TUNIC I GAVE YOU FOR YOUR BIRTHDAY!" Hiccup exclaimed. Astrid rolled her eyes and sat next to Hiccup. She then punched him in the arm once again. "That's for not noticing sooner," she said.

Astrid was being her old self again. Hiccup looked at her with a soft smile, proud that she was acting normally. He wrapped his arm around her and pulled her in. Astrid then tucked her head in the crook of his neck. "I love you," Astrid cooed. Hiccup ran his hands through her hair. "I love you too," he said sweetly.

00000

Meanwhile at the Mead Hall, Cadman Hofferson was trying to figure out his only daughter was becoming more and more disobedient and siding with Hilda and Stoick. He had just finished his third mug of mead when heard a Viking sit next to him. "Ah 'hought ah'd find ya 'ere," Stoick said.

Cadman wasn't in the mood to talk with the Viking that was accusing him of threatening peace with the dragon, but Stoick's mood was different. "Next 'ound is on me," Stoick said. Cadman was confused on why Stoick was so happy. "Wat teh hell 'as gotten into ya?" he

asked.

Stoick just let out a boastful laugh that could be heard outside the Mead Hall. "Why, Astrid is marrying my boy. Which means that she'll be the next heir to the tribe," he said. Cadman just shook his head in disappointment. This was just another problem he was going to have to deal with. "Well, fuck it! I don't care!" he blurted out.

Stoick rolled his eyes at Cadman and asked him if this was what he wanted. Cadman answered quickly and angrily. "YES THIS WHAT AH FUCKING WANT! BUT NOT LIKE THIS!" he yelled. Stoick sighed and said that could agree that his son wasn't a strong Viking, but he was a smart hiccup. "Fer once Ah agree with ya. Yer boy is smart. Ah'll give ya that," Cadman said.

Cadman sighed and took a big swig of mead. He then looked at Stoick straight in the eye and said, "Yer boy better be able to beat Snotlout in a duel, or else he won't marry my daughter." Stoick immediately agreed and said that Hiccup would easily beat Snotfaced Snotlout.

00000

Hiccup was now walking with Astrid back to the Hofferson household. Hiccup had told Astrid that her mother had suggested that Astrid spend the night, since Cadman wouldn't be too happy about the relationship. "Are you sure he's not home?" Hiccup asked. Astrid shook her head. "Nope. He's always at the Mead Hall at this time," she said.

This didn't help Hiccup as they walked in the door. Hiccup immediately saw the broken axe, still on the floor from the previous night. They then walked up the stairs and into Astrid's room. The room was lined with wolf and bear pelts from hunting trips from the mainland. There was a dresser on the left hand side of the door and a twin bed on the far side of the room.

Astrid went to the dresser and pulled out a few tunics and skirts. "Hey... Um... aren't you going to... Uh... you know?" Hiccup asked. Astrid started to pack the tunics and skirts into a sack. "Why don't you get them?" she asked. Hiccup knew she was playing with him. "I'm not going to dig through your panty drawer and grab some breast bands and panties," he said.

"Why not?" Astrid asked seductively. "You've already seen me without my breast band. Why won't you grab some panties?" she added. The look on her face said it all. She knew Hiccup had fantasized about digging through her panty drawer. It was second nature for guys.

Hiccup was a deep shade of red. He couldn't believe after one sexual encounter, that Astrid was teasing him like this. It was making him more and more uncomfortable. "Alright, I'll get some panties," Astrid said. The way she was moving suggested that she was still trying to seduce him. She was swaying her hips as she walked to the dresser.

Hiccup soon found himself battling another erection. Astrid glanced back to see Hiccup holding down his erection. She started to giggle as she saw Hiccup begin to struggle. "You looking at my ass, Hiccup?" she asked. Hiccup looked up with a nervous look in his eyes. He

started to become very defensive. "N-N-N-No! I-I-I'm just... It's just from this morning," he said.

Astrid started to laugh as Hiccup started to babble. She walked up to him. "If I didn't know any better, I'd say you want to live out your little 'Fantasy'," she whispered. She then kissed him on the side of the neck. She started to kiss and nuzzle him, trying to make him hard.

It worked. By the time she started to make-out with him, he was as hard as a rock. They were so close to living out another "Fantasy". Thankfully they heard the front door open and somebody walk in. "Carp! Just as I was getting somewhere," Astrid thought. Obviously she was still horny from the earlier encounter.

Hiccup, on the other hand, was freaking out. He was worried that Cadman had come home. He held his breath as the door opened. When he saw that it was Hilda, he let out a sigh of relief.

"MOM!" Astrid yelled. She was frustrated that Hilda had interrupted their little "Fantasy", as Astrid would call them later. Hilda knew this and was glad that she stopped them before Astrid did something she would regret. "Just doing my job as a mother," she replied.

Astrid gave a frustrated sigh as Hiccup chuckled. "Thanks Mrs. Hofferson," he said. This earned a punch to the arm from Astrid, but Hiccup ignored it. "We're here to get some clothes for Astrid," he said. Hilda walked over to the open dresser and noticed the open panty drawer. "Now really Astrid, how do you expect to get a modest boy like Hiccup to dig through your panty drawer," she sighed.

Hiccup started to blush as Astrid said that Hiccup was perfectly capable of getting a few pairs of panties. Hilda started to laugh at this. "Well obviously you comfortable enough to sleep with him without your breast band," she laughed. Now Astrid was embarrassed. "Well... That was... That was because I didn't want the dress to get ruined," she said.

Hilda smiled and turned to Hiccup. "So you want to wear that dress again?" she asked. Astrid sighed and nodded. "Yeah. At least for the wedding," she answered shyly. Hiccup looked at Astrid. He then took her hand and kissed her on the cheek.

This made Astrid turn a deep shade of red. "You two are a perfect match," Hilda said. Astrid smiled shyly and glanced over at Hiccup. "Anyway, I'm glad you're here. It turns out that your father may allow a marriage contract between you two, but there's a catch. Hiccup has to beat Snotface Snotlout in a duel," Hilda said.

"WHAT!?"

00000

The whole village turned out to see the duel between Snotlout and Hiccup. They were all gathered around the ring as Snotlout and Hiccup walked in. Astrid was sitting in between her father to her right and her mother to her left. Stoick was sitting in the chair that he sat

in during the final test that Hiccup had been chosen to do a year earlier.

"A year ago, on this very day, MY SON showed us that dragons are just as afraid of us as we are of them. That dragons are following orders from the infamous Green Death," Stoick boomed. "Now, MY SON will once again be tested. He will duel Snotface Snotlout for Astrid Hofferson's hand in marriage."

Cadman snickered as soon as Stoick announced the duel. "No contest. Snotlout will beat that piece of shit into exile," he said smugly. "There is no room for the weak," he added.

This is what Astrid hated about her father. He always thought that it was all about strength. Not one in his body thought that it was also strategy that won fights. She wanted to show him that it was all about brains sometimes.

Hiccup and Snotlout were handed two Roman Short Swords and told that they could use a shield. Hiccup was the only one who took a shield. When he looked at Snotlout, he was holding the Roman Short Sword like a battle axe.

Gobber was the referee for the duel. "'ere are the rules; neither one of you are allowed to draw blood, if you do you will be exile," he said. Hiccup was a little confused. "Wait, that's the only rule?" he asked. Gobber nodded and said that anything goes in Viking Duels.

"May the gods watch over you," Astrid thought. She was extremely worried that Hiccup would get hurt. She knew she was becoming weak in her father's eyes, but she didn't give a single fuck.

When they began the duel, Snotlout charged at Hiccup. Hiccup knew that he only needed to step out of the way to break the charge. Right as Hiccup stepped to the side; Snotlout lost his footing and stumbled a bit. "What the-" he said. He then charged again at Hiccup and Hiccup once again stepped out of the way. "STAND STILL!" Snotlout yelled.

He charged for a third time and was quickly countered by Hiccup. He deflected the blow with the shield and quickly disarmed his cousin. Everyone was surprised that Hiccup was able to disarm Snotlout so easily. It was a quick and fluent motion.

One of the unwritten rules of a Viking Duel was that when a Viking was disarmed, they couldn't grab the weapon back and fight with it. If they could grab their opponent's weapons, they could fight with that. Snotlout instead charged headlong at Hiccup. Once again Hiccup broke the charge, winging his blade just short of striking Snotlout. "THAT'S IT! HICCUP WINS!" Gobber yelled.

The whole crowd erupted in cheers. Hiccup beat Snotface Snotlout in a duel. Cadman couldn't believe what he just saw; a hiccup beat a muscle bound teenager. "That's my boy," Stoick boomed. Astrid let out a sigh of relief. "Oh thank the gods," she said.

Cadman and Hilda heard this, but once again Astrid didn't give a single fuck what they had to say. She was glad Hiccup got out of there alive. She didn't care that she was now going to marry Hiccup;

she would have married him anyway if he lost.

Cadman on the other hand was confused on whether Astrid was thankful for the outcome of the duel or the fact that Hiccup didn't get hurt. Either way he had an agreement with Stoick, and now that Hiccup won he had to allow Astrid to marry Hiccup.

Just moments after the duel Astrid ran down to the ring and glomped Hiccup. She then kissed him passionately right on the lips. This took Hiccup completely by surprise, but he kissed her back. The whole crowd was watching to two and cheering.

Cadman on the other hand was still hesitant to accept the hiccup in to his family. Hiccup would always be a hiccup in his eyes. "Ah guess yer gonna go back on yer word," Stoick said. Cadman sighed and shook his head. "No, that is a mark of a coward. A warrior never goes back on his word," he said.

Though Cadman was hesitant to allow Astrid to marry Hiccup, he was a man of his word and a warrior. He had his pride and he needed to see this through. "Look ah understand if yer wanting to back out, but they are going to marry each other even if we say no," Stoick said. Cadman nodded and looked at the two with a bit of concern. "Ah'm very well aware of that. My daughter and ah haven't seen eye to eye in over a year now. Even if ah say no, she'll run off with the boy," he said.

Stoick nodded and said that Hiccup always wanted to be with Astrid, but now he seemed to be a little cautious about letting it out. Hiccup was very modest, and everyone on the island knew that, but Astrid was almost the complete opposite of Hiccup. She could sometimes be a little kinky as well as perverted.

The same went for Stoick and Cadman. They were complete opposites of each other. Stoick was a doting father and a respectful chief. Cadman on the other hand was labeled as the village ass and a drunk.

There was an incident when Stoick became chief between the two. What happened was that Cadman challenged Stoick to a duel for chiefdom. The two fought in the same ring as Hiccup and Snotlout, and the outcome was the same. Stoick bested Cadman strategically using his brain rather than his muscles.

Looking back on that day, Cadman could see the similarities between Hiccup and Stoick. The duel made him realize that maybe Hiccup could hold his own without a dragon. All it took was a strategy. "Let's go to the Great Hall to set up the contract," Cadman said. Stoick agreed and Cadman, Hilda, and Stoick walked to the Great Hall.

End of Chapter 5

****Author's Note:** Okay, like I said before, this was a short chapter. If you guys read it then thank you. The original intent was to have this chapter be something you could skip, but I soon found myself writing it in a way that if you skipped it; it would be confusing. This also marks the halfway point for the first set of chapters. After Chapter 10 I'll be working on a "My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic" fan-fic called "Apple in the Wind". After that it is on to the other "My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic" fan-fic I started to write called "The Lunar Wars". Don't worry, after Chapter 10 of

"Apple in the Wind" and "The Lunar Wars" I'll continue "Flying High".**

6. The Announcement

Chapter 6: The Announcement

****Author's Note:** Hey guys! This chapter has a few book references. This will start to be a joke with people that have read the books and watched the movie and shows. Anyway, this chapter is just moments after the wedding is announced as well as the relationship. Also this chapter will be one of the longest of the story so far. I'll also start being a little more kinky from here.**

****Also for Hiccup2012:** Alexandria was planned to marry another fan character named Arthur Stormerson for the Meathead Clan.**

****Update 8/30/2014:** Changed ****Valhalarama**** name to Valka. ****Valhalarama**** is Hiccup's mother in the books while Valka is Hiccup's mother in the movie. Also I've fixed the backstory to how Hiccup lost his mother to be inline with the second film.

>

00000

"You guys are getting married!?" Tuffnut asked in astonishment. Just hours after the duel with Snotlout, the wedding contract was finalized and posted up in the Great Hall. The wedding was planned to happen the spring of next year. They were going to get married in the next 12 months.

"Well yeah. We're getting married. Does it matter?" Hiccup said. Immediately Tuffnut glared at him and said, "Well duh, it matters!" Hiccup just rolled his eyes, and Astrid did the same. They should have expected this from Ruffnut, Tuffnut, and Fishlegs. The three were starting to get a little annoying.

"I gotta say, you could do better Astrid," Ruffnut scoffed. Astrid clenched her fist. She was about to be told who would be on her level from a slut like Ruffnut. Almost the entire Harvest Season, Ruffnut was showing off her chest, which was slightly bigger than Astrid's. She had started wearing tunics that showed off as much as her chest as she could without completely showing her breast.

"Well I think that this is like a dream come true for Hiccup. The whole village knows he has always had a crush on Astrid," Fishlegs said. He was obviously supportive of the two, even if he was just as clueless about girls as Hiccup. "Thanks Fishlegs," Hiccup said.

"So I'm guessin' Snotlout won't be coming to the wedding," Tuffnut chuckled. Hiccup and Astrid sighed. It was just as known around the village that Snotlout tended to flirt with Astrid. Astrid was the most beautiful and the toughest teenage girl on the island. Hiccup and Astrid also knew that this only the beginning of their trouble with Snotface Snotlout.

00000

After finally getting Ruffnut, Tuffnut, and Fishlegs to leave them alone, Hiccup and Astrid started to walk around the village. "I can see it now; Astrid Hofferson marries the famous Dragon Conqueror," Astrid joked. Hiccup laughed at the joke. "I think you mean Dragon Tamer," he chuckled. Astrid started getting very giddy and girly. "Whatever, WE'RE GETTING MARRIED!" she yelled.

Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the cheek. "And I wouldn't have it any other way," he said. Astrid turned a deep shade of red and started giggling. Hiccup never saw Astrid act so girly before and it was cracking him up. Astrid on the other hand didn't care what anybody else thought of her anymore. All she cared about was what Hiccup thought of her. She planted a kiss right on his lips and nuzzled him. "Okay, this is started to get hilarious," Hiccup chuckled.

Astrid smiled and punched him right in the arm. Hiccup smiled and thanked her, which made her laugh. "I love you Hiccup," she said. Hiccup kissed her and said, "I love you too."

They both knew that there was going to be some urges during these 12 months. Suddenly Hiccup found himself remembering something Tuffnut suggest before their first date. Tuffnut told Hiccup that he should grab Astrid's ass to show that he was going to "treat her right in bed". At the time Hiccup was uncharacteristically furious with him and started argue with him. But now he was wondering how Astrid would respond to that.

"Hey Astrid?" he asked. Astrid looked over at Hiccup. "Yeah?" she answered. Hiccup started to asked how she would act if he grabbed her ass, but he was doing a horrible job. Luckily Astrid knew what he was asking and started to laugh as hard as she could. There was no way in hell that Hiccup would grab her ass in a flirty way. He was just too modest.

Hiccup knew by now that Astrid had figured out what he was asking. He also knew the answer he would be getting. "Okay, first off, I would be surprised, but I wouldn't mind," Astrid said. Hiccup started to blush. "When the hell did that come up?" Astrid asked. Hiccup explained that Tuffnut suggested that.

"Tuffnut. Really?" Astrid asked sarcastically. Hiccup shrugged and sighed. "Sometimes I wonder what goes on in their heads," he said. Astrid agreed that the idea was kind of stupid. Though deep down in her heart she wanted him to do that and even make her "happy".

She soon found herself fantasizing about so many things Hiccup could do to her to make her "happy". She was starting to get hot and bothered, and Hiccup could tell. "Hey Astrid, try not to get horny on me," he said.

Astrid snapped out of her little fantasy world and back to reality. She couldn't quite help it. After their little "Fantasy", she wanted more. Even while she was doing it she knew she wasn't herself. She barely even remembered the whole experience. All she remembers was that she wanted more.

"You okay Astrid?" Hiccup asked. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and gave him a sideways glance. "I'm fine. It's just that I haven't been myself since our little 'Fantasy'," she said. Hiccup gave a nervous

chuckle. "Oh right. I forgot about that," he said. Now Astrid gave Hiccup a sideways glare. "I didn't. Especially the taste," she mumbled.

Hiccup barely caught that. In fact he only heard the word "taste". "What?" he asked. Immediately Astrid started becoming defensive. "N-Nothing! Just nothing," she said. Hiccup didn't believe it was nothing, but he didn't pry. He had an idea of what she said.

"S-Sorry," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and started to chuckle. "Why are you apologizing for the way 'it' tastes?" she asked. Hiccup had no idea how to answer that. After all "it" was a part of his body. It was what made him a guy. "Oh right. Sorry," he said.

Astrid started to laugh again. "Don't apologize for that. I actually didn't mind," she said. This made Hiccup very nervous, and Astrid took notice. "Okay then, let's change the topic," she said. As soon as Astrid said that, Hiccup gave a sigh of relief, which made Astrid giggle.

"How did beat Snotlout so easily?" she asked. Hiccup thought about this for a bit. "Well my dad told me that I was related to Grimbeard the Ghastly; the greatest Viking swordfighter who lived on Berk," he explained a little bluntly.

Astrid rolled her eyes. She wasn't buying into it too much. She had heard the tales of the great Viking swordfighter, but nothing to suggest that he was a hiccup. "It just felt natural for me," Hiccup added. Now Astrid thought that he was being ridiculous. "You? Related to Grimbeard the Ghastly?" she laughed.

Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh as Astrid began to laugh at him. "It's true," he said defensively. Astrid soon calmed down and started to compose herself. "I don't doubt you. It's just that Grimbeard the Ghastly was a lying, cheating jack-ass. I don't think you are closely related," she said.

Hiccup saw the difference between him and his great-great grandfather. In fact not even Stoick looked to be closely related to Grimbeard the Ghastly. Hell! Cadman would more likely be closely related to Grimbeard the Ghastly. "I guess you're right, but I am related to him in some way. It just felt natural for me," he said.

Astrid smiled; she agreed with him that he was a natural at sword fighting. She just had a hard time believing that he was related to Grimbeard the Ghastly. She gave a soft giggle as she walked up to Hiccup. "Even if you are related to Grimbeard the Ghastly, you are MY Hiccup," she cooed. She then gave Hiccup a peck on the cheek and ran back to her house.

"WAIT! Where are you going?" Hiccup called out. She started to giggle like a child and called out, "I LOVE YOU HICCUP! I WANT NOTHING MORE THAN TO BE WITH YOU!"

Hiccup was surprised by this and started to run after her. "ASTRID!"

00000

After running back to the Hofferson house and grabbing the clothes and headed straight to Hiccup's house. When they get to the house they are surprised to see Stoick celebrating with Cadman with a cup of mead.

"HO HO! 'Ere's the amazing WARRIOR!" Cadman yelled. He was already drunk on at least 10 big mugs of mead. Astrid, upon seeing this, put her hand on her face. "Couldn't you go to the Mead Hall to celebrating?" she asked. Stoick, who wasn't quite as drunk as Cadman, could still be reasoned with. "'fraid not. Cadman suggested it," he said.

Both Astrid and Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh. "Well... I guess it's better than him hating my guts," Hiccup said. Astrid gave him an annoyed glare. "Sorry," he said. This only made Astrid roll her eyes. "What am I going to do with you?" she sighed. Hiccup shrugged and looked back at Stoick and Cadman.

Cadman was having a blast as he drank mug after mug of mead. "Come Stoick! Let's go to the Mead Hall and leave the warrior to practice," Cadman said. Stoick agreed as he winked at the two; obviously he knew they wanted to be alone.

"Either my dad is trying to get Cadman on my side or Cadman is just an idiot," Hiccup said. Astrid laughed and put her arm around him. "I think it's the ladder," she said. Hiccup nodded and said he knew that as soon as he showed his weakness Cadman would hate him again.

00000

They walked in the door and Astrid put the bag of clothes on the floor next to the bed. This got Toothless and Blackhawk's attention. "Oh hey guys," Hiccup said. "Astrid is spending the night." Astrid smiled and gave Hiccup a peck on the cheek. At the same time Blackhawk nuzzled Toothless.

Both Hiccup and Toothless were a little embarrassed. Hiccup now knew that Blackhawk liked Toothless and Toothless knew that Astrid loved Hiccup. Neither one of them knew exactly what to do in a relationship. "Well... Um... I can see that you two are getting along," Hiccup said. Toothless nodded.

As if the situation couldn't get any more awkward, Alexandria walked down the stairs dressed in nothing but her underwear. She was soaked from head to toe and her breast band was a little wet. As soon as she saw Hiccup and Astrid, she freaked out. "AH!" she cried.

Immediately Hiccup averted his eyes and Astrid looked at her with skepticism. Alexandria was comfortable enough to make-out with Hiccup in nothing more than her underwear, but she was still very insecure about her body. "I'm so sorry! I didn't know you were taking a bath!" Hiccup said. Great, now he had the image of Alexandria AND Astrid nude in HIS bathtub.

Now there was an even bigger problem as a bulge started to form in Hiccup's pants. Alexandria was the first to see the bulge forming and immediately got furious. "WHAT THE FUCK? YOU SICK PERVERT!" she screamed. She started to throw what she could at Hiccup, hitting him

once or twice. "AH! I'LL GET OUT! I'LL GET OUT!" he screamed as he ran out the door.

As soon as the door closed Alexandria walked down the stairs in a huff. "That sick bastard. What the fuck. What's wrong with him?" she muttered angrily. Astrid just laughed. "Says the girl who made-out with him in front of me," she laughed. Alexandria gulped and bit her lower lip. "Oh right," she said. Astrid continued to laugh and said she wasn't one to talk. "I slept in the same bed as him WITHOUT my breast band and had oral sex with him," she cried out in laughter.

The more Alexandria thought of "that", the more she found herself wanting to do "it" with Hiccup AND Astrid. She was starting to get anxious and the idea began to become unbearable. As Astrid was laughing she came out as asked, "Can we... You know... do 'it'?"

Immediately Astrid stopped laughing and was just as nervous as Alexandria. They had just had oral sex this morning and now Alexandria wanted to give 'it' a try. She looked at Alexandria and immediately remembered her little make-out session and even her saying that she wouldn't mind sharing Hiccup. "I guess. I'm sort of in the mood anyway, and I'm sure Hiccup is also in the mood," she said.

00000

Astrid told Alexandria to stay in the house for a second as she talked to Hiccup. Hiccup was sitting on the steps and battling to keep his erection down. "Having trouble?" she asked. Hiccup was startled, but the image of Astrid and Alexandria stayed. It didn't any better when Astrid told Hiccup about Alexandria's request.

"WAIT! SHE WANT'S TO HAVE SEX?!" He asked. Astrid punched him in the arm. "Let's call them 'Fantasies' okay?" she said. Hiccup agreed, but questioned what got Alexandria to ask something like that. Astrid shrugged and asked Hiccup if he would do it for her. "I-I guess. But just this once," he said. Astrid couldn't agree more and the two walked back in the house.

00000 (WARNING! CONTENT IS RECOMMENDED FOR 18 AND UP!)

Even though Astrid was okay with a three-way, Alexandria and Hiccup were still a little nervous. They all looked at each other and got themselves psyched up. "So... Is it okay with you hiccup?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup gulped, which made Alexandria a little more comfortable. "N-Not really. I just want you to be happy," he said.

Alexandria's heart skipped a beat as Hiccup walked up to her and kissed her on the lips. It was like a dream, she and Hiccup were going to have sex. She didn't completely realize that Astrid was going to be completely nude. She was more focused on Hiccup's hand going under her tunic. "Holy crap! He's starting to feel me up," she thought.

Suddenly Hiccup caught what he was doing and stopped short of groping her breast. In response Alexandria broke off the kiss and moved his

hand under her breast band and actually made him grope her.

At that very same moment Astrid took off her skirt and tunic. Even though Hiccup wasn't ready to see Astrid butt naked, she wanted him to get a "taste" of what was to come. With the two of them preoccupied with each other, Astrid took off her Breast band and her panties. "Oh Hiccup," she cooed.

Hiccup turned around and immediately was thrown into a state of hysteria. "BAH! ASTRID! W-W-W-WHAT ARE YOU DOING?!" he blurted out. Alexandria was so intoxicated with what Hiccup had been doing to her; she was calm enough to see something she wasn't expecting. "Y-y-you shaved it," she said.

The pubic hair that would have been around Astrid's "forbidden Spot" was nonexistence. She was as smooth as silk. There was no hair what so ever.

Astrid looked a little annoyed by the two different reactions. She wanted Hiccup to react like Alexandria, but deep down she knew Hiccup was going to react like this. "What the hell Hiccup. I thought you would jump at the chance to see this," she said, gesturing at her lower body.

Hiccup didn't know what to say, all he knew was that Astrid was in a position for Hiccup to have his way with her. He watched as Astrid laid down on the bed and began to spread her legs. He whipped around just as Alexandria also began to take off her breast band and her panties. "AHHH! YOU TOO?!" he blurted out.

Just like Astrid, Alexandria was also cleanly shaven around her "Forbidden Spot". She seductively walked over to Astrid and looked at her with a seductive look. "Go on. Don't you want me to make you feel good?" Astrid asked. Alexandria positioned herself to where her "Forbidden Spot" was right over Astrid's mouth.

Hiccup now had an idea of what Astrid wanted him to do. Though he was very nervous, he wanted to make Astrid happy. He took off his clothes, including his boxers, and positioned himself to "please" Astrid.

Before he started to lick, he heard Alexandria mumble something. "I call upon the goddess to give these two wandering souls the utmost pleasure, and to give them the gift of life." She was completely in another state, but Hiccup didn't pay too much attention.

Alexandria then began to moan as Astrid had her way with her. Her moans seemed to reverberate in their ears. Her voice seemed to be otherworldly, like an angel was speaking. Little did they know that Alexandria was in a goddess state, her human soul dormant for the time being. Her eyes were a completely different color; her pupils gone and her eyes were a deep pink color.

Meanwhile Hiccup was beginning to look for that mysterious clit. He licked up and down Astrid's "Forbidden Spot" looking for it. When he found it, Astrid tensed up. She clenched her teeth and tried not to scream, but it was no use. Alexandria got up just as Astrid scream with joy. Neither Hiccup nor "the human" Alexandria knew that Astrid was a screamer.

As Hiccup licked Astrid's "Forbidden Spot", Alexandria made her way to the massive erection that Hiccup had. Immediately without thinking Hiccup gave Alexandria room to give him a blowjob. He stopped long enough to tell her that it was okay. Only then did she start to engulf the massive seven and a half inch cock.

Astrid, meanwhile, was screaming and squirming. She was having the time of her life. Suddenly she thrust upward as she came into Hiccup's face. At the same time Alexandria stopped giving Hiccup a blowjob. Hiccup knew what she wanted him to do, and so did Astrid. "Go ahead Hiccup," she said.

Alexandria laid down onto the bed and pulled her legs into her chest. Hiccup placed the tip of his cock on top of Alexandria's "Forbidden Spot". He then started to insert his cock into Alexandria. "Wow. She's like a furnace," Hiccup thought.

Astrid positioned herself on top of Alexandria's mouth and told her to lick her "Forbidden Spot". Once again Astrid started to scream wildly as Alexandria now had her way with her. "Oh yeah! Oh fuck!" she screamed.

At the same time Hiccup was moving in and out of Alexandria. She was tight around his cock. He started slow, but gradually he began to fuck her harder. She moaned in an angelic tone as Hiccup fucked her as hard as he could. He knew it wasn't long before he came inside her.

Suddenly he felt it; he was about to cum. "Alexandria!" he cried out. Alexandria gave a seductive smile as she told him to cum inside her.

Astrid's eyes shot open as soon as she heard this. She looked up at Hiccup who was just as surprised as her. They both knew what would end up happening if he did this, but Alexandria wasn't being herself. No, this wasn't Alexandria; this was a goddess's spirit.

With a simple nod, Astrid allowed Hiccup to cum inside Alexandria. Hiccup thrust into Alexandria very hard (three times in fact) as he came. Alexandria arched her back as she took every single last drop into her womb.

Astrid couldn't believe how much Hiccup was cumming. He was cumming twice, maybe even three times as long as he did with her blowjob. As she looked at them she noticed that Hiccup was starting to become worn out. He looked over at her as he began to stop. "I-I can't believe it he wants more," Astrid thought.

Hiccup pulled out his cock and scooted over to Astrid. He was completely out of breath, but he still wasn't soft. No, he was rock-hard. "I'm surprised. You ready for another round?" Astrid said slyly. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle; he was started to become his old self again.

Alexandria, still in her Goddess State, walked over to Astrid and kissed her on the lips. She put her tongue down Astrid's mouth, making Astrid moan loudly. Hiccup watch in complete disbelief as Astrid let Alexandria make out with her.

Alexandria then slowly parted and Astrid slow came back to reality.

There was a sudden surge of warmth as the feeling of Alexandria's kiss lingered. "What was that all about?" Hiccup asked. Astrid shook her head and snapped at Hiccup. "How the hell would I know?!" she blurted out.

Hiccup sighed and looked down at his seven and a half inch cock. There was still some cum on most of it. It was also covered in Alexandria's juices. Hiccup was still "recovering" from fucking Alexandria for the first time.

Astrid on the other hand was ready and rearing to go. She had tasted Hiccup's cum before as well as having a taste of Alexandria's juices, and she wanted to give Hiccup the best blowjob she can give him.

She knelt down in front of Hiccup and looked into his eyes. "You ready?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and nodded. The way the two were acting was different from last time. Hiccup was ten times as nervous as he was during their first "Fantasy" and Astrid believed she knew what she was doing.

The reality was that they were completely unprepared for what was going to happen next. The first problem came up when Astrid put Hiccup's cock in her mouth. The taste was nothing like before. Sure she had tasted Hiccup's cum, but mixed with the juices from Alexandria's "Forbidden Spot" gave it an unusual taste.

The second surprise was when Hiccup felt Astrid licking his testicles. She wanted to make sure he was clean before he came. She wanted him to cum in her mouth again so it wouldn't make a mess. What she didn't realize was that Hiccup was already reaching his limit. "Astrid, it's not going to be much longer," he panted.

As soon as she heard this she decided to scrap her plan of giving Hiccup the best blowjob she could give him, and instead started to slowly stroke his cock. "No Astrid, you have to go faster," Hiccup said.

Astrid nodded and started to stroke faster. She put her body right up against his cock. She wanted him to cum all over her. She wanted to feel that hot white goo on her chest. "Astrid!" Hiccup called out.

It was about to happen; he was about to cum. "Yes Hiccup, let it out. Cum on me," Astrid cooed. She started rubbing her chest up against his cock. She was doing all she could to get him to cum.

It didn't take long for Hiccup to reach his limit after that. He clenched his teeth and closed his eye as he came all over Astrid's face and chest. He let out twice as much cum as he did during their last "Fantasy".

It took Astrid by surprise as Hiccup came with twice as much force as he did with her giving him a blowjob. The thick hot cum was all over her face and chest.

Hiccup fell backwards in exhaustion. Astrid was exhausted too, but unlike last time she didn't like what she did. Even though she was covered in Hiccup's cum, she felt like she didn't treat him with the best job ever. She felt like she disappointed him, but that was something she would deal with later.

She wiped off her face and crawled into Hiccup's bed. She didn't bother to put her breast band and panties back on as she drifted off into sleep. She didn't cover herself up either.

Alexandria also had fallen asleep. She would not remember what had happen between them when she woke up.

"That... Was... Amazing Astrid," Hiccup panted. At first there was no answer. "Astrid?" Hiccup called out. He looked over at Astrid and saw that she curled up, falling asleep on his bed. He then checked on Alexandria who was also asleep. She had move to the bench and had covered up.

Hiccup gave a blissful sigh and walked over to Astrid. He then covered her up and kissed her on the forehead. "It feels like we're already married," he thought to himself. He crawled into bed with Astrid and covered up. He didn't care that she was nude, he loved her. He wrapped his arm around her waist started to cuddle her.

Astrid was awake enough to scoot back into Hiccup so that her back was against his chest. The feeling of warm soft skin helped the two of them more comfortable. They soon fell asleep, together.

00000 (END OF EXPLICIT CONTENT)

They were asleep for a few hours. It wasn't until Hiccup heard the closing of the heavy wooden door that he woke up. His eyes snapped wide open as he realized that he and Astrid were in the same bed, nude. He shot up as Stoick quietly tried to walk up the stairs.

"Dad," he called out quietly. Stoick stopped and looked over at Hiccup. He gave a soft smile and said, "I will talk to ya later. Come to my room when yer cleaned up." He then walked up the stairs and into his room.

By this time the novelty of the situation was disappearing and Hiccup was now in fear for his life. If Cadman found out about what happened he would kill him.

He looked back at Astrid. She was sleeping peacefully on his bed. It made him forget how much trouble he might be in. "Well... At least I know she loves me," he thought.

He got out of bed and put on his boxers. He then took some new clothes and went into the bathroom. As he filled up the tub, he realized how lucky he had gotten. "First Astrid confesses her love for me, and then we go on our first date. Then she gets me to propose to her and the next morning she gives me a blowjob," he says to himself.

He slouched down into the tub. "Now two girls are sleep in MY house, completely nude," he sighed. He was still having trouble assessing the situation. He remembered everything that happened. He knew it wasn't a dream this time, but it still felt surreal.

No girl in their right mind would do this. It was considered dishonorable to have sex with a girl before she was married to you,

yet Stoick didn't seem mad. He seemed to be okay and sounded like he was willing to hear Hiccup out.

Soon Hiccup found himself feeling sorry for Astrid. Her father wasn't as understanding as Stoick, yet Cadman was now approving of this marriage contract. He was the village drunk and a jack-ass. He valued strength over knowledge. He was the typical all-around Viking.

The same could be said for Stoick at one time. During the time of war with dragons, he thought that strength was the way to deal with dragons. Now he understands that it's not just strength, but that knowledge is important too.

Stoick always came to Hiccup when he had dragon troubles. He knew that Hiccup knew almost everything about dragons. He was the knowledgeable person in the village.

After 30 minutes Hiccup thought he was fairly clean. He got out of the tub and started to dry off. "I guess Astrid will want to wash up too," he said to himself. He decided to leave the warm water in the tub for Astrid. He figured that she wouldn't mind (they didn't have running water in the house).

He then put on his clothes and walked into Stoick's room. When he walked in Stoick was looking at an old painting Bucket had did for him 17 years ago. "Hey dad," Hiccup said. Stoick looked up from the painting and sighed. He then put the painting down and told Hiccup to sit down.

"That was a painting of you and mom wasn't it?" Hiccup asked. Stoick nodded. Valka, Hiccup's mother, was taken away by a four winged dragon when he was only a baby.

"It's our wedding picture," Stoick said. Hiccup sighed. He hadn't seen the wedding picture before. It was probably the only painting of Valka that they had. "Oh, Ah remembered that day like it were yesterday," Stoick said. Hiccup chuckled. He had a feeling that their wedding day was going to be the same.

Stoick picked up the painting and smiled. "Ah think it's 'bout tome ya seen it," he said. He handed the painting to Hiccup and sat down next to him. Hiccup's eye went wide as soon as he saw the painting.

Valka and Stoick were in their wedding outfits, but in Valka's arms was a three week old child. "Is that... ME?" Hiccup asked in astonishment. Stoick let out a booming laugh and answered with a hardy, "Yep!"

Hiccup couldn't believe it; not only was he an embarrassment because he was a hiccup, but he was born before Stoick and Valka's wedding. No wonder Stoick wasn't mad at Hiccup; this happened to him 17 years ago. "I figured that ya and Astrid would do somethin' similar. I see that Astrid acts a lot like yer mother when she's with ya," Stoick said.

Immediately Hiccup started becoming very defensive. He explained that he didn't have sex with Astrid and that he knew doing that would lead to exile. He said that Alexandria was the one he had sex with and that Astrid was okay with that. "Wait, ya had sex with Alexandria AND

Astrid?" Stoick asked.

Hiccup immediately regretted saying that and slapped himself on the forehead. He took a deep breath and said that Alexandria WANTED to have sex with him and that Astrid just joined in.

Stoick looked more confused than ever, until Hiccup told him about Alexandria's "Goddess State". He said that her eyes were a deep pink color and that her pupils were gone. He explained about the sound of her voice reverberated in their ears.

It was hard to believe if you weren't there, but Stoick had heard of this before. "Tell me, has Alexandria said anything strange?" Stoick asked. Hiccup nodded and said that she had said: I call upon the goddess to give these two wandering souls the utmost pleasure, and to give them the gift of life. It was all Stoick needed. "She was possessed by a Goddess. Which means that ya and Alexandria are still Virgins," he said.

Hiccup found this hard to believe, until he remembered something Alexandria told him: "Venus is the Roman Goddess of Love, Sex, Fertility, and for some reason Victory. My mom thinks that I may have been blessed by Venus to help struggling couples find happiness." He and Astrid had been struggling lately, and things were only going to get worse. Hiccup wondered if this same thing happened to Stoick and Valka, but he didn't ask. He instead thanked Stoick for understanding and walked back down stairs.

There, Astrid was still asleep on his bed, well almost asleep. As soon as Hiccup sat on the edge of the bed, she opened her eyes. "You awake?" he asked jokingly. Astrid sat up, letting the cover slip off her chest. She was fully aware that she was nude, but didn't care. "Yeah, I'm up," she said.

Hiccup handed Astrid her breast band and her panties. "My dad's home, so you can't be walking around nude," he said. Astrid nodded and gave Hiccup a peck on the cheek. She then giggled and smiled. "I figured as much," she said.

She explained that she woke up when she heard the door close. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle. "Well I left some water in the tub so you can wash up," he said.

Astrid thanked him and kissed him for second time. Hiccup was a little confused on why Astrid was becoming so flirty. She had kissed him at least five times today. "Why have you been kissing me so much lately?" he asked.

Astrid spun around and looked down at Hiccup. "Don't you remember what today is?" she said. Hiccup was a little confused. "Four years ago today was the day we first talked to each other," she said. Hiccup completely forgot that he had talked to Astrid four years ago.

He cleared his throat and blush profusely. "Oh I forgot about that," he said nervously. Astrid gave a blissful sigh and sat down next to Hiccup. She then put her head on his shoulder. "Do you remember what we talked about?" she asked.

Hiccup put his arm around her and laid his head on hers. "Yeah I

remembered," he said. Astrid started to blush. That year was the first time that Hiccup had actually talked to her in a normal sort of way. They talked about their families and how much Hiccup missed Valka. In fact it had been twelve years since Valka had been taken away.

"It's hard to believe I was sulking for that long since I learn that she had been taken away," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled and gave another blissful sigh. "Yeah, you were thirteen when I first talked to you," she said. Hiccup chuckled at this. Valka died when he was just a baby and he had been waiting at the docks for years, not wanting to except that his mother was dead. Coincidentally it was at the same spot that they had kissed only a few days ago.

"Do you remember what you said to me at the end of all that?" Astrid asked. She took one look at Hiccup and saw him blushing. She knew that clearly remembered. "You said I was cute," she giggled. This made Hiccup blush even harder. He never forgot what he mumbled that day; he just didn't realize that Astrid heard him.

"So you heard me," he sighed. Astrid looked up at Hiccup. "Yeah, but you didn't look at me when you said it," she said. She was a little embarrassed that day, since Hiccup was the first Viking to call her cute. It was like fate wanted them to be together.

"Well I was embarrassed, okay?" Hiccup said. Astrid looked up at Hiccup with loving smile. "So was I. I was blushing after you said that. I just remembered about that after our date," she said.

Hiccup gave a soft chuckle and kissed Astrid on the forehead. He then gestured for Astrid to get up. "You should wash up," he said. Astrid nodded and walked up the stairs to the bathroom.

00000 (MORE EXPLICED CONTENT - NO SEX THOUGH)

Astrid walked into the bathroom feeling as uncomfortable as ever. Last time she was in here she hadn't really washed up. She just used a wet rag to wash her face off; in fact the rag was still there.

The first thing she noticed was the tub full of warm water. Hiccup took the time to warm up the tub and kept it warm for her. She was thankful for Hiccup treating her like this, but it was still weird for her to use another boy's bathroom.

She wouldn't even go near Snotlout's bathroom or even Tuffnut's. She probably wouldn't mind using Fishlegs' bathroom, but the fact that Hiccup was nude in a tub of water that she was going to be in was a little weird.

Even though they had fulfilled some "fantasies" of theirs it was just a little weird for her. She reluctantly took off her breast band and panties and slowly got into the tub.

Once she was in she found herself being so nervous that she was barely able to move. She knew she could move, but she was scared. She didn't want to ruin anything.

"Hiccup, can you come up here!" she called out. Astrid thought that if Hiccup was in the bathroom she would feel more comfortable. Hiccup on the other hand knew that Astrid wanted him in the room, so he

opened the door and poked his head in. "You can come in," Astrid said shyly.

Hiccup was surprised to see Astrid acting very jittery. One wrong move and she would break down again. He sighed and pulled up a stool next to the tub. He avoided looking at Astrid in her vulnerable state. He really didn't want to take advantage of her like this.

The room was quiet for a while. Only the sound of the water moving back and forth in the tub. Finally Astrid felt so uncomfortable that she had to say something. "Um... Hiccup... Could you wash me please?" she asked shyly.

She could wash herself if she didn't feel so damn uncomfortable, but she trusted Hiccup so much. She knew he wouldn't do anything to her if he wanted to. He was very modest after all. So she wasn't shocked when he said no.

"I'm sorry Astrid, but I just don't feel comfortable washing you," he said.

Immediately Astrid had a melancholy look on her face. She was smiling but sad. She should have known that he was going to say that. "Oh, okay. You can leave then," she said. She was so sad that she had started to tear up.

Hiccup immediately noticed this. How was he going to deal with this? He didn't want her to break down again. She had become so fragile since that day in front of the healer's. She was everything to him.

Before she completely broke down, Hiccup grabbed the brush and soap and started to scrub Astrid down. It surprised her for about 10 seconds, but as soon as she got a look at Hiccup's face, she started to smile. His face was so determined that she felt more comfortable.

"I'm sorry Astrid," he said as he scrubbed her back. Astrid still had a melancholy smile on her face, but she was happy. She was happy that Hiccup was trying to make her feel better.

She then noticed that Hiccup was taking off his tunic. Astrid didn't mind this since he stopped there. He then started to scrub down the front of her body. Though he only washed her chest and the top half of her stomach. He was completely avoiding her lower body.

This should have been expected but Astrid had already been thrown off by Alexandria. "You know you can scrub down there," she said. Hiccup once again shook his head. "I'm not going to violate you like that. I'm sure you can scrub yourself down there," he said.

Astrid sighed and wrapped her hands around the brush. Hiccup immediately let go. Astrid didn't have a good grip and the brush fell in the water. The top of the brush was up against Astrid's "Forbidden Spot" and the water was making it swing back and forth; in essences poking her repeatedly.

The two looked at each other awkwardly then back down at the brush. Hiccup was biting his lower lip and Astrid was blushing a deep shade of red. The first thought in Hiccup's head was, "I'm such a dumass!"

I need to pick it up."

He suddenly put his hand in the tub and grabbed the brush. Astrid tensed up, not knowing what to expect as Hiccup pulled the brush away from her. She was relieved when Hiccup pulled the brush straight up and handed it to her. "Sorry about that," he said.

Astrid started to giggle. "Alright, I can see you're a little uncomfortable washing my lower body, so you can leave," she said. Hiccup laughed and agreed wholeheartedly. He walked out the door with a smile on his face, and back down stairs.

00000 (END OF EXPLICED CONTENT)

As soon as Hiccup reached the bottom of the stairs, he heard Alexandria starting to get up.

Alexandria had no idea what had happened, and as soon as she realized that she was nude on Hiccup's bench, she let out a horrified scream. "WHAT THE HELL! WHY AM I NUDE?!" she screamed. She started to panic when she couldn't find her clothes right away. "WHERE ARE MY CLOTHES?!" she screamed again and again.

"There over here Alexandria," Hiccup said. Immediately Alexandria swung around to face Hiccup. She kept herself covered up, not showing one inch of her skin. Hiccup handed Alexandria her clothes and turned away. "You don't remember what we did, do you?" he said.

Alexandria started to calm down. "No. I guess I spaced out," she said. Hiccup remembered what Stoick told him about her being possessed by a goddess. "So you don't remember anything," he said. Alexandria shook her head and said no. She was putting on her breast band and panties. She knew that she had to wash up, so she didn't want to fully dress.

"My dad said that you might have been possessed by a goddess," Hiccup said. Alexandria found this hard to believe, since she wasn't truly spiritual, like her mother. Her only concern was that Stoick may have seen her. "Did he see us?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head and said he and Astrid woke up, but only he saw Stoick. "I talked to him and he wasn't mad. In fact he said that he and my mom had me three weeks before the wedding," he said.

Alexandria was surprised by this. "You must miss her," she said. Hiccup nodded and picked up his helmet. "Yeah. This helmet is all I have left of her," he said. Alexandria kissed Hiccup right on the forehead and told him that Valka would always be with him. It made him feel a little better; in fact he saw that Astrid sometimes acted like Valka. "I think your right," he chuckled.

It was at this point that Astrid walked down the stairs. "You two doing okay?" she asked. The two both answered at the same time with a resounding yes. This made Astrid laugh; the two were so much alike that it was hilarious. "What am I going to do with you two," she sighed.

Alexandria stood up started to walk toward Astrid. "Hey, is there still water in the tub?" she asked. Astrid nodded and said that she warmed it up after she used it. "I hope you don't mind," she said. Alexandria shook her head. "Not at all. Thanks," she said as she ran

up the stairs.

Astrid walked down to Hiccup, who had a concerned look on his face. "She doesn't remember anything," he said. Astrid was now equally concerned. "Not a thing?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head. "No. My dad said that she may have been possessed by a goddess," he said.

Astrid thought about this. It wasn't too hard to believe for a Viking, they were very spiritual. "What goddess did she said her mother say that she was blessed by?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and said that it was the Roman Goddess Venus. "That's right, but it sounded like she didn't believe it," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded. "By the look of it, she didn't believe me when I told her that she may have been possessed by a goddess," he said.

Astrid shrugged. She figured that Alexandria would deny that she blessed by a goddess. She was the female version of Hiccup, and he was all too spiritual. "Well, let her believe what she wants to believe. I just hope she's not pregnant," Astrid said.

Hiccup looked up at the stairs right at that moment. His eye went wide with fear as he saw that Alexandria had heard what Astrid said. Astrid turned around to Alexandria, as white as a ghost. "W-W-W-Wait, you came inside me?" she asked in fear.

Hiccup gulped and nodded slowly. For some reason Alexandria didn't fell like she was any different. The only way she would know is that in a few months, or even sooner, she would have "Morning Sickness". That was the only way she could tell if she was pregnant.

"I-I-I-I'm so s-s-s-sorry! I didn't intend on... You know... That! I-I-It was a heat of the moment decision," Hiccup said. Alexandria started to blush. "T-T-That's okay. I-I-I wouldn't mind too much," she said.

Everyone was very uncomfortable. There was an awkward silence for a few minutes until Alexandria decided to change the topic. "I drained the bath water," she said. Astrid and Hiccup breathed a sigh of relief. None of them wanted to talk about the possibility of Alexandria being pregnant.

"Oh, thanks Alex," Hiccup said. He had decided to call her Alex for short, after all Astrid had did it once before. Alexandria didn't seem to mind as she was putting on her clothes. When she finished, she asked if there was still time for a Dragon Training Lesson.

This was when Hiccup noticed that Toothless, Blackhawk, and Star were not in the room. "Where are they by the way?" he asked. Alexandria pointed to the back door, which was opened up just a crack. "Toothless! Where are you?" Hiccup called out.

Toothless popped his head out from the back door with a curious look in his eyes. "There you are. What are you doing?" Hiccup asked. Toothless looked extremely happy as he shot his head back out the door. Hiccup shrugged and the three decided to check out why he was so happy.

When the opened the door they saw that Blackhawk looked like she didn't feel any pain as she played with Star. Toothless was also

playing with the fifty year old Night Fury. They were like a family, and the three teenagers couldn't help but smile, but Alexandria knew someone was missing.

"I think I have an idea for your next Dragon Training Lesson," she said. She explained that Thunder, Star's seventy-five year old brother, was missing out on the fun. Hiccup agreed that gaining Thunder's trust was probably a good idea for a lesson. "It would be tougher to gain his trust, after all he saw his mother get attacked by Cadman. He probably helped defend her as well," he said.

"He's probably still at the cove," Astrid said. This immediately perked the three Night Furies' attention. Toothless ran up to Hiccup as he went and got the saddle and tail. "I'll have to make you a saddle for you. Star could probably hold your weight," Hiccup said. Alexandria looked over at Star who eager to have her ride her. "Well it looks like she's up for it," she giggled.

The three of them mounted Toothless and launched into the air, Blackhawk and Star in tow.

00000

Thunder was at the cove as the other's expected. He figured that Blackhawk and Star had sided with the humans. He had hunted the fish in the cove and even left the cove to hunt for boars on the island.

He soon heard Blackhawk, Toothless, and Star call out. He could distinguish their voice, and immediately started becoming defensive.

Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria landed with Blackhawk and Star beside them. "You're up Alex," Hiccup said. Alexandria got off Toothless and slowly approached Thunder. "Hey there Thunder. Remember me?" she spoke. Neither Hiccup nor Astrid could understand what she said, but the four Night Furies completely understood.

It turned out that Alexandria was speaking Dragonese. It was once forbidden for Viking to speak it, but after the defeat of the Green Death, you were praised if could speak Dragonese.

"Yes, I remember you," Thunder growled. Alexandria sighed. She knew this wasn't going to be easy. "Why don't you come with us to Berk," she said. Thunder glared at the Half-Blood; he wasn't about go to a village where they could kill him. "Why should I trust you? There are bad humans at the village. They attacked mother," he hissed.

Immediately Blackhawk jumped in. "She's right. They helped me," she said. Thunder looked at the others with great skepticism. He was unsure just how trustworthy these humans were.

"Don't worry Thunder. You can trust us," Alexandria said. Thunder took about a few minutes before he answered Alexandria. "Alright, but if you do anything to lose my trust, I will leave," Thunder said. Alexandria smiled and thanked him.

When she stood up and turned around, she was met with surprised look from Hiccup and Astrid. "D-D-D-Did you just speak Dragonese?" Hiccup

asked. Alexandria giggled and nodded. "Yep, my dad taught me in secret," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid was shocked. Alexandria could speak Dragonese. Not even Hiccup, the famous Dragon Trainer, could speak Dragonese. "I can teach you guys, if you want," Alexandria said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other. They wouldn't mind, they were probably the only ones who would find it useful. Hiccup was the Dragon Trainer and Astrid was going to be his wife. They both agreed and said that they would love to learn Dragonese.

"That's great! My dad gave me a book that he made on Dragonese. It took him years to fill it," Alexandria said. Hiccup smiled and looked over at Star. "You're in good hands Star," he said. Star immediately started nodding. She knew that she would be treated right if Alexandria was her owner. "Well, let's head back to my house. From there will need to find a safe place for Star and Thunder to stay," Hiccup said.

Astrid and Alexandria nodded. It was starting to get crowded at Hiccup's house, and the only other place that they all knew was safe was the old Dragon Training Academy.

"Let's go," Astrid said. And with that the three mounted Toothless and headed for Hiccup's house.

End of Chapter 6

****Author's Note:** Well, how was that? This will probably be the only time that there is a three-way between Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria. Also during the making of this chapter I finished "How To Be A Pirate" and that is where the Grimbeard the Ghastly reference came from. Also the dragonese language came from the books as well. There will be more and more book references as the story goes on. By the way, I told you in the first chapter that I was probably going to horribly ruin Astrid's and Hiccup's personality, and I think I've lived up to that now. Anyway the next chapter will be very serious and somewhat long.******

7. Nightmares

Chapter 7: Nightmares

****Author's Note:** This chapter is the following night of the previous chapter and finally set up two big events later in the story. The idea came to me when I started writing chapter 1. I knew this had to happen so Hiccup and Astrid's relationship got stronger. This is the first of two "Vision" chapters. There is a surprise at the end of the chapter too, as well as some more references.******

00000

Sharp, burning pain; this is what Hiccup was feeling. He knew something was wrong; he could hear Astrid screaming in terror as she was being attacked by someone. Hiccup knew that it wasn't a dragon, he could hear a man grunting as he swung something.

Suddenly Astrid stopped screaming and the man was coming toward him.

He couldn't see, everything was black, but he could hear the man charging at him, ready to swing.

Hiccup's eyes shot open as soon as he felt his arm get hit by the weapon, though he wasn't completely aware of what was going on. He was shaking violently and he crawled out of bed, cold sweat running down his body. He was only about a few feet from the bed when he violently threw up.

"HICCUP!" Astrid yelled. She had woken up when Hiccup jolted out of bed. Hiccup collapsed on the floor and continued to shake. Every sound he heard was echoy, his vision was blurry. "Hiccup! Hiccup!" Astrid called out.

Hiccup knew Astrid was calling him, he just couldn't say anything. He was so deep in shock that it took three minutes for him to say anything. "A-A-A-Astrid, I can't quite see," he said. Astrid grabbed him and embraced him. "Don't worry, I'm here," she said.

Hiccup slowly came out of his shock. He was still shaking violently, but he was soon calm enough to speak. "S-S-Sorry for the scare. I just had a vivid nightmare," he said. At this point Alexandria had woken up and was now cleaning up the puke.

Astrid was spending the night, and had been sleeping in Hiccup's bed. "Just don't scare me like that," Astrid said. Hiccup rolled his eyes at Astrid. "W-W-W-Well that's hard to do when you wake up from a NIGHTMARE and go into shock," he said playfully.

He was still shaking, but it was starting to calm down. "What was it about anyway?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and said he couldn't see anything. He could feel that he had been attacked and that he was on the verge of death. He could hear someone attacking Astrid as she let out blood-curdling screams. Just thinking about made him uneasy and Alexandria and Astrid noticed.

"Stop, just stop explaining about the dream if you feel uncomfortable. I just don't want you to be scared of everything," Astrid said. Hiccup looked over at Astrid with a look of great concern. For him it didn't feel like a dream for him. It felt to real to be a dream. "I-I don't think it was just a simple nightmare," Hiccup said.

Alexandria now had a concern look on her face. "So you believe that you had a vision?" she asked. Hiccup shrugged. His grandfather, Old Wrinkly, told him that the Haddock's were capable of see into the future. Thought he didn't believe it at the time, now he wasn't sure what to expect.

"Look. I don't know, but I hope that it wasn't," he said. Astrid could see the fear in his eyes. She could tell that he believed in some way it was a vision. "Are you okay to go back to sleep?" she asked.

Hiccup shook his head. He was wide awake, and was terrified of seeing that vision again. Luckily Astrid and Alexandria were in a similar position. They couldn't sleep with the idea of Hiccup waking up in shock again. Astrid was twice as terrified that Hiccup would die because of what he saw.

Just what did he see? Was she dead too? These were some of the questions running through Astrid's head. She soon started to play with her ring. This was a sign to Hiccup that she was nervous or even worried.

"You okay Astrid?" he asked. She looked up at him, but she didn't say anything. She looked back down at her ring and continued to fiddle with it. "Astrid, look at me. What's wrong?" Hiccup asked again. Astrid didn't respond.

This was starting to get to Hiccup. He knew he had to do something to show her that everything was going to be alright. The first thing that came to mind was to kiss her, but with the fact that Hiccup had thrown up made it a bad idea. In fact Hiccup could still taste it in his mouth.

He started to get up to get something to drink and nearly fell flat on his face. He had forgotten to put on his prosthetic left foot and it nearly knocked him out.

Astrid and Alexandria noticed this and knew what Hiccup was trying to do. They had both been sick as dogs at one time or another, and they had thrown up once or twice. They knew what it was like to have that taste linger. "Hiccup, why don't you lay down, and I'll get you something to drink," Astrid said.

Hiccup smiled and made his way back to the bed. Meanwhile Astrid looked over at Alexandria and asked her to help. In reality she could do it herself, but she wanted to talk to her. Alexandria started a fire in the fire pit and walked over to the kitchen.

Hiccup knew now that they were all going to be staying up for awhile. With the cold spring nights on Berk it was sometimes necessary for fires to keep you warm. He looked on as Alexandria heated up some water and Astrid looked for some tea leaves. Alexandria grabbed some mint leaves and told Astrid to put them in the tea.

As Hiccup watched this, he thought of how lucky he was to have these two treat him, and made sure he was okay. He thought of how lucky he was to have Astrid as a fiancée. A fiancée; he would've never dreamed that Astrid would marry him so easily.

"Here," Astrid said as she handed him the tea. Hiccup smiled and took the tea. He could see the mint leave still floating around. "Thanks," he said. Hiccup took a sip of the mint tea and nearly scalded himself. "Agh," he grunted. He spilled some of the tea on his pants as he tried to put it down quickly.

"I sorry Hiccup," Astrid said. By now it was becoming apparent that Hiccup was rubbing off on Astrid. She had apologized several times to Hiccup, and he was now starting to keep track. He didn't mind, it was just unusual that she would apologize so much.

"It's okay," he said. He looked over at her; she was still playing with her ring. The worry hadn't left her, she was still scared of losing him. Hiccup pulled her close to him and let her rest her head on his shoulders. "It's okay. I'm right here," he said softly.

It helped a little, but not enough. she was smiling, but she was still playing with her ring. It really seemed that a kiss would cheer

her up. Hiccup took a deep breath and kissed Astrid on the top of the head. "I love you Astrid," he cooed.

Astrid looked up at him with a sort of melancholy look on her face. "I know," she said. "I'm just worried about what you saw." Hiccup couldn't agree more. Just like Astrid, he wondered just what his so called "Nightmare" meant. Was it really a vision, or was something more? Maybe it was a sign from the gods. Hiccup wasn't like most Vikings, so he didn't read too much into the "gods" thing.

"Look. As long as we're together, everything will be fine," he said. Astrid started to bury her head into the crook of his neck. "I know," she said. Hiccup could hear her voice starting to break up; she was starting to cry. "I just don't want to lose you," she said.

Hiccup started to comfort her as best he could. "I would be lost without you," she added. It was true; she had started to become so dependent on him. She knew he would always be by her side, and she wouldn't have it any other way.

Hiccup was the same way. He would be lost if Astrid left him now. In fact the fight at the workshop made him realize how much he wanted to make Astrid happy, and how much he needed her. He loved her dearly and it was different than his old crush. It wasn't like the old days where he couldn't flirt with her. No, this was different; he could flirt with her and care for her, because he knew she loved him.

"Hey Hiccup?" Astrid said. She was still crying. "Yeah?" he answered. She got up and started to wipe the tears from her eyes. "Promise me you'll protect me," she said. Hiccup smiled and gave a blissful sigh. "I wasn't planning on not protecting you," he chuckled. All three of them started to laugh. The fear of the nightmare still lingered, but it was starting to feel normal.

00000

By morning all three of them felt like the angel of death was coming to get them. They were all as tired as can be, but they couldn't fall asleep. They hadn't fallen asleep since Hiccup was woken up because of his "Nightmare". Alexandria had started to make some mint tea to help them all wake up. She had suggested this, because it helped her wake up.

"Here you guy. Drink up," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid took their drinks and waited for them to cool off. Hiccup felt like crap. As he drank his tea, he felt like he was the worst person in the world because he let Astrid and Alexandria stay up with him. The expression on his face just said it all.

"Hey Hiccup? Are you okay?" Astrid asked. Hiccup shrugged and apologized. "You could've slept, instead of staying up with me," he said. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and glared at Hiccup. She couldn't believe he was apologizing for a decision that she and Alexandria made on their own.

When she explained this, Hiccup shook his head and said that he could've taken care of himself. "THAT'S NOT THE POINT!" Astrid yelled. She was becoming more and more frustrated with him as he continued to apologize. "THE REASON I STAYED UP WITH YOU WAS BECAUSE I WAS SCARED!" she yelled.

The room was quiet for awhile before Astrid broke down, like she did at the workshop. "Why do you insist that everything is your fault? The reason I stayed up was because I was scared that you were going to leave me. That you were going to die at some point," she sobbed.

This was the second time Astrid had broken down because Hiccup didn't understand how much she cared for him, how much it scared her when his was hurt or in danger. "I... Love you Hiccup. I... don't want anything to happen to you," she said.

Hiccup knelt down and kissed Astrid passionately on the lips. He parted slowly to let the kiss linger and show he loved her. "I'm sorry Astrid," he said. This earned him a punch in the arm. "Idiot," Astrid said.

By this time there was a knock on the door. The three looked over to the front door as Stoick came down the stairs. "Ah'm comin'," he said. He just took one glance to the three and knew they hadn't slept well.

Stoick swung open the door to see Gobber holding a message that he had received earlier that morning. "Wat is it Gobber?" Stoick asked. Gobber handed Stoick the message and said, "This came to the Great Hall and was addressed to ya." Stoick read the message as Gobber explained that he was surprised by the content. "First Alexandria comes to the tribe, now we get word that a mercenary is comin' to the tribe to talk about 'takin' care of Alvin'," he said. Stoick looked up from the message with a serious glint in his eye. "Gather the War Council. We have to discuss this with the others. Ah have a bad feeling about how they'll react," he said.

Gobber agreed wholeheartedly and the two left for the Great Hall, leaving Astrid and Hiccup generally confused. The War Council was only called in a time of crisis. In fact the last time the War Council was called was right before the battle with the Green Death. "This must be bad," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded. "Yeah. It's been a whole year since the war Council has been summoned," she said.

Alexandria had an idea what was going on. She didn't tell Hiccup or Astrid, because she wasn't sure if she was right. "Well... Let's not stress about it. Let's go to the elder of the tribe and ask about Hiccup's vision," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked back at Alexandria. She was right; they had to figure out what was going on with Hiccup. They didn't have time to worry about Alvin or the War Council; they had to figure out what was going with Hiccup.

000000

After climbing all the way to top of the Gothi's tower the three knocked on the door to see the Gothi. When the elder opened the door, she immediately let them in. She had been expecting them and sat them in front of the table. "We've come for your help. I've had a... Vision of me and Astrid being attacked," Hiccup said.

Gothi started to draw in the dirt. What she wrote was: This is no

ordinary vision. "What do you mean?" Astrid asked. Gothi asked if it felt like it was really happening. "Yes," Hiccup said.

"Do you know who would attack us?" Astrid asked. Gothi shook her head. "Will it happen no matter what?" Hiccup asked. She nodded.

Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other. If this was going to happen they needed to know when. When the asked Gothi told them it would happen in six months.

"Six months... That winter! The ground around me was ice cold," Hiccup said. Astrid was still wondering what caused this attack. "Can this prevented?" she asked. Gothi shook her head.

00000

After the visit to Gothi, Alexandria decided to head back to the house. Astrid and Hiccup decided to walk around the village. "I wonder what cause the attack." Astrid asked. Hiccup shrugged. "And you're sure it wasn't a dragon? Some of them are still pretty hostile," she added. Hiccup shook his head and started to explain.

"The dragons I've come across don't make the grunting sounds I heard. From what I could hear it was a 40 to 50 year old Viking swinging a top-heavy weapon," he said. This made Astrid stop in her tracks. She was frozen in fear, because she knew what the weapon was.

Hiccup didn't notice that she had stopped until he was a few feet away from her. He looked behind him and saw that she had that same expression on her face as the last night. "Astrid?" he said. Astrid now looked serious. "A battle axe," she said.

Hiccup was confused on why she said that. "A what?" he asked. Astrid took a deep breath and began to explain. "A battle axe. That's the weapon that was used," she said. Hiccup looked at Astrid as if she was crazy. "And just how do you know?" he asked. Astrid's face turned deadly serious. "Because the only Viking that would attack us is MY dad," she said.

Hiccup was more confused than ever. Just yesterday Cadman was praising him as a great Viking warrior. NOW Astrid was saying that in six months Cadman would try to kill them. "Why would he attack us?" he asked. Astrid shrugged. "My dad is a traditionalist. We've already dishonored both family's names by having our little 'Fantasies'. I'm sure sooner or later we will do something that unforgivable in his eyes," she said.

Now it was making sense to Hiccup, but he also didn't want to believe the one thing he knew that would drive Cadman over the edge. The only way Cadman would find it reasonable to kill them was when Astrid would be pregnant with his child. And since the Vision took place six months down the road it meant that Astrid would be three to six months pregnant.

He had heard women go through a so called "Morning Sickness" phase during the first couple of months. By what he had heard in his vision he couldn't tell if she was in this phase. He looked at Astrid, who was now walking next to him again. She didn't look like the kind of

girl that would be a motherly figure, but looks were deceiving.

"Hey Astrid? Can I ask you something?" he asked. Astrid looked at him with a smile. "Sure. Why not," she said. Hiccup took a deep breath and struggled to find the words. "Um... Uh... What would you do if we... Um..."

Astrid stopped him by finishing his question. "If we had a child?" she finished. Hiccup gulped and turned a bright red. Astrid gave a blissful sigh and kissed him. "If we had a child, I would be the happiest girl in the world," she said. This made Hiccup chuckle a bit. "You don't seem like the motherly type," he said. This earned him a punch to the arm, the second one of the day. "And what makes you say that?" she asked playfully.

Hiccup didn't want to say that she sometimes took after her father, but by the way she was laughing it was obvious that she knew. "I'm messing with you," she said. Hiccup wasn't too sure if she was. Maybe she really did want to know why he thought she didn't seem like the motherly type. "Look, I can see where you would get that idea, but I'm not like my dad," she said.

"Would your dad find you being pregnant before we were married 'unforgivable'?" Hiccup asked. Hiccup was expecting Astrid to become very serious, but instead was met with a very cheerful answer. "I'm sure he would," she said. Hiccup shook his head in disbelief. "But Astrid," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and looked at Hiccup. "I don't give a fuck what my dad thinks of us. All I care about is you," she said. Hiccup could only sigh at this. Of course she didn't care about Cadman; after all he was a drunk and an asshole.

"Why do you ask?" Astrid asked. Hiccup explained that he thought that she would probably get pregnant with his child in the next three months. He explained that this was probably the trigger of this attack. It brought Astrid back to reality. For the first time since the incident at the healer's she thought of her reputation. She thought of Hiccup's reputation and how the news of her being pregnant would affect it.

They both knew that rumors played a big role in a Viking's reputation. Rumors of a Viking winning a brawl against a rival gave him a good reputation, but something like a Viking getting a girl pregnant before their wedding made them worthy of exile, at least in some Viking's minds. Even a rumor about who a Viking loved gave them either a bad or good reputation. And in a place like Berk, with a population of less than 400, rumors tended to spread quickly.

00000

When they got back to the house, Astrid decided that she finally could take a nap, and quickly fell asleep on Hiccup's bed. Hiccup looked at Astrid with a smile on his face. He tucked her in and went to check on Toothless and Blackhawk.

The two were a little hungry since Hiccup hadn't fed them that morning. "Sorry guys. I had a rough night," he said as he fed them. Both Toothless and Blackhawk looked concerned after he said that. "Hey, it's okay. I'm fine now," he said. Both Toothless and Blackhawk didn't seem to think so.

They ate for a bit before Hiccup heard his father come in the door. He walked back in the house to see that, once again, Stoick was quietly walking up the stairs. "Dad, I need to talk to you. I'll meet you up stairs," Hiccup said quietly. Stoick nodded with a serious look on his face. Obviously he wanted to talk to him too.

Hiccup told Toothless and Blackhawk he would be right back, and went to talk to Stoick. When he entered Stoick's room, he was sitting at his desk, which he rarely used. "Dad, I need to talk to you about the War Council. What's this about a mercenary coming here on their way to kill Alvin?" Hiccup asked.

Stoick turned around and looked Hiccup in the eye. He knew that Hiccup could be a part of the War Council; he just needed approval from the Council itself. He took a deep breath and began to explain.

"It seems that Alvin has started to become a problem for the Roman Empire. So the Roman Empire has asked a mercenary who lives in the Meathead tribe to kill him. And since Alvin and I have a rivalry, this mercenary wants to get my approval," Stoick said.

"Isn't Alvin the Chief of the Outcasts?" Hiccup asked. Stoick nodded. He said that with Alvin dead, the Outcast would be confused and a Roman War Party to deal with the rest. Hiccup didn't like the sound of a Roman War Party being so close to Berk. He had heard stories of Romans killing dragons to use for armor, food, and they even use them for sport (Not that Berk didn't do the same thing for the last 300 years).

"I called the War Council because the mercenary also wants to live here," Stoick added. Hiccup was a little confused by this. "Why would the Council need to know that?" he asked. Stoick sighed and looked his son straight in the eyes and said, "Because the mercenary is a Roman."

00000

Meanwhile Alexandria was at the Dragon Training Academy to check on Star and Thunder. It was decided that it would be okay to keep Star and Thunder at the Academy, where it was safe. In fact Stormfly, Hookfang, Meatlug, Barf and Bleck, and Tornado lived at the Dragon Academy.

Alexandria walked in the Academy and saw that Fishlegs was feeding Meatlug. "Hey!" she called out. Fishlegs jumped when he heard Alexandria say hi. "Oh... Hey... Um... What was your name again?" Fishlegs said.

Alexandria walked over to Star's and Thunder's spot and opened up the door. "My name is Alexandria, but you can call me Alex. That's what Hiccup and Astrid are calling me," she said.

Fishlegs was surprised when he saw Alexandria checking up on the two young Night Furies. "Are those YOUR dragons?" he asked. Star perked up when she saw Meatlug and the two started to play. "Yeah. The one playing with your Gronckle is Star, the one I intend to keep. That one is Thunder. He is probably going to stay here with Toothless and his mother," she said.

Fishlegs was impressed by Alexandria. She and Hiccup were the only Vikings to train a Night Fury. He noticed that Star was only fifty years old and Thunder was seventy-five.

"HEY WHAT ARE THESE RUNTS DOING IN HERE!?" Snotlout yelled. Immediately Thunder went on the attack. He charged Snotlout at full speed. "HOOKFANG! HELP!" he screamed. Just before Thunder pounced on Snotlout, Blackhawk Toothless and Hiccup jumped in front of Thunder.

Thunder was growling viciously as he bared his teeth. Star, Meatlug, Fishlegs, and Snotlout were terrified of what was going on. "ALEXANDRIA! TRY TO CLAM THUNDER DOWN! HE WAS PROBABLY STARTLED BY SNOTLOUT!" Hiccup yelled.

Alexandria started to approach Thunder when he suddenly turned his fury on her. He turned and growled at her as he slowly walked up to her. This cause Star, a timid dragon at times, to come to Alexandria's aid.

This stopped Thunder and the two had a stand-off. "GET OUT OF MY WAY!" Thunder growled in dragonese. It was at this moment that Alexandria learned that Thunder hadn't been startled by Snotlout. "THESE HUMANS MEAN NOTHING BUT HARM TO US!" Thunder added.

"But brother, she's my friend. They're here to help us," Star cooed. Alexandria got back on her feet. All she could do was wait. "HELP US? THAT BOY IS A THREAT TO HIS DRAGON! HIS DRAGON MUST BE A FOOL TO TRUST THIS IDIOT OF A BOY!" Thunder roared.

The situation was grave; Thunder's old instincts had kicked in and he was protecting himself from Alexandria and the others. There was no hope of gaining Thunder's trust. Anyone who tried to approach was met with a terrifying sight.

It wasn't long before Thunder began to charge a fireball. It took everyone by surprise. "ALEXANDRIA! RUN!" Hiccup yelled, but it was too late. Thunder shot his fireball, hitting just in between Alexandria and Star. It caused Alexandria to get minor to moderate burns from the heat of the blast.

"IF YOU WANT TO BE WITH THESE HUMANS, THEN BE MY GUEST! I'M GOING TO MAKE SURE WE ARE NEVER HARMED OR IN DANGER AGAIN!" Thunder roared. At this point Alexandria called out to Hiccup. "Let him go Hiccup! He doesn't want to be here!" she yelled.

Hiccup nodded and told Toothless and Blackhawk to stand aside. When they did, Thunder took this opportunity to dart out of the Dragon Training Academy. As soon as he left he flew in the direction of Hellhimes Gate and toward the Dragon Den.

When it was all over Alexandria dropped to the ground. Her skin stung from the burns. Her body weak from the adrenalin low. "Alexandria!" Hiccup yelled. He ran toward her and asked her if she was alright. She looked up at him and smiled. "I guess I still have a lot to learn," she laughed.

Hiccup smiled and helped her up. "Let's get you to the healer," he said. Alexandria pushed him away. "I can go on my own. Thanks

though," she said. Hiccup smiled and said that he would take care of the dragons and sent Alexandria to the healer's.

As soon as she left Hiccup and Fishlegs began to feed the dragons. "Snotlout, are you going to help us or not?" Hiccup said. Snotlout was staring out the door of the Dragon Training Academy, frozen in fear.

Hiccup was a little surprised by how frightened he was after Thunder tried to attack him. He was always saying how he would kill a dragon, how he "tear off every leg and every arm of every dragon". Now he had faced a furious Night Fury that was on the verge of killing him. After a bit of coxing, Hiccup got Snotlout to head home. At first he was a little hesitant, but just to calm his nerves, he headed home.

"I just can't believe that Thunder attacked. We haven't had a dragon attack us directly for a year," Hiccup said. Fishlegs nodded. "I know what you mean. A Night Fury attack hasn't happened since... Well... Since Toothless attacked the village," he said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes at Fishlegs. Of course this the first Night Fury attack since Toothless. Hiccup then looked over to Blackhawk and Star. Star was trying to follow Alexandria, but Blackhawk wasn't letting her. "Hey Blackhawk. Why don't you let Star see Alexandria," Hiccup said. Blackhawk was a little hesitant at first, knowing Cadman was out there in the village, but she soon let the fifty year old Night Fury go after Alexandria.

After awhile Fishlegs decided to change the topic from the attack to Astrid. "So you and Astrid are getting married?" he asked. Hiccup sighed and nodded. "Yeah, I was surprised when she said yes," he said. Fishlegs was a little confused by this. When he asked, Hiccup told him that he proposed to Astrid on their first date, before the marriage contract and before the duel. "So she was in LOVE with YOU?!" Fishlegs asked.

This made Hiccup chuckle. "I didn't think she would be. I mean I'm a hiccup. There's nothing special about me. She just loves me for who I am," he said.

It was at this time that Hiccup and Fishlegs heard Astrid's voice. "That's right. I love him for who he is," she said. She walked up to the boys and planted a kiss on Hiccup's cheek. This surprised him, since she was asleep an hour ago. "Astrid, what are you doing here?" he asked. Astrid giggled, uncharacteristically, and smiled. This caught Fishlegs off-guard and he asked Hiccup if she had been giggling since they got engaged. This earned him a glare from Astrid. "Stoick told me that you went to take care of the dragons. By the look of it, you had a fight to take care of," she explained.

Hiccup sighed and explained that Thunder tried to attack Snotlout. He pointed at Snotlout, who was still standing motionless in front of the gate. "How long has he been like that?" Astrid asked. Hiccup explained that it was probably only a few minutes and it was starting to annoy him. Astrid giggled again and said that the Viking that claimed that he would kill every dragon was now terrified after being attacked by a dragon.

Hiccup chuckled at this. First he beat Snotlout in a duel, now he

saved his life from a fast and nimble Night Fury. This was not Snotlout's best week. "Hey Snotlout! Are you going to stand there all day?" he asked. Snotlout blinked a couple of times and finally came back to reality. He turned to Hiccup and was surprised to see Astrid next to him. He cleared his throat and tried to look unafraid. "I could've taken that Night Fury," he boasted.

All three of them rolled their eyes. "Not from what I saw. You were running like a scared little rabbit," Hiccup teased. Astrid jumped in after that. "You weren't able to beat a Night Fury. I thought you said you would kill every dragon," she laughed. This wasn't helping Snotlout's nerves. He had been beat by Hiccup in the duel and now he was nearly killed by a rouge Night Fury. "Look Snotlout, why don't you head home and calm down," Hiccup suggested. Snotlout tried to look tough, but was unsuccessful as he left.

"What an idiot," Astrid said. Hiccup playfully punched Astrid on the arm. It was the first time he did that, and it surprised both Astrid and Fishlegs. "Ow! What was that for?" Astrid asked. Hiccup smiled and chuckled, knowing he was going to get the same treatment sooner or later. "Snotlout is my cousin, and he was attacked by a dragon. So try not to be too hard on him," he said. Astrid sighed and rubbed her arm. Hiccup's punch was similar to hers. Even though it wasn't her broken left arm, it still stung. "Is that what it feels like when I punch you?" she asked. Hiccup nodded. "Yeah, it's a little painful, but don't stop. I'm actually used to it," he said.

Instead of punching him in the arm, Astrid kissed him passionately on the lips. Fishlegs averted his eyes and Hiccup's eye went wide. When Astrid broke off the kiss she smiled at him. "That was my apology," she said. Hiccup took a moment to catch his breath. "Well... You... Don't need to apologize," he said. He was a little surprised, but he knew it was either a punch on the arm or a kiss on the lips.

"You two are definitely in love. That's for sure," Fishlegs said. Hiccup and Astrid looked over at Fishlegs, who still wasn't looking at them. "You can look now," Hiccup chuckled. Fishlegs slowly turned around and took a deep breath. He said that he was going to take Meatlug out and give them a little privacy. Hiccup chuckled and said that they were going to leave too.

Fishlegs took Meatlug out for a walk as Hiccup, Astrid, Toothless, and Blackhawk left for the house. As they went their separate ways, they knew that things were going to change. They just didn't know how much.

00000

When Hiccup and Astrid got back to the house, they saw that Alexandria had come back with a few bandages around the more moderate burns. "You okay?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria smiled she was happy that Thunder didn't kill anyone. The whole front of Alexandria was red and had some blisters from the minor burns, but she acted like nothing had happened. "So have you two discussed plans for a second date?" Alexandria asked.

This took Hiccup and Astrid off-guard. They looked at each other, a little surprised. "Um... No, not really," Hiccup said. Astrid was biting her lower lip. She had an idea for a second date. She came up with after their first date at the cove. "Um... Hiccup... I kind of

have an idea of what I want to do on our next date," she said.

Hiccup looked a little relieved, until Astrid whispered in his ear: "I want to go swimming at the cove." When he heard this he turned a deep shade of red. He wasn't opposed to the idea; he just didn't have a pair of swim trunks. He figured that Astrid didn't have a swimsuit either. "Um... Okay. I'll pack us a lunch and we can go in a couple of days. Is that okay?" he said. Astrid nodded as she blushed profusely.

It was at this moment that Hilda walked in the door. "Mom!" Astrid called out. Hilda smiled at her daughter as she blushed from suggesting the idea for their next date. "Hi sweetie. Your father will be out on a hunting trip for awhile. You can come back home," she said. Astrid looked back Hiccup and kissed him goodbye. "I'll see you later, okay?" she said. Hiccup kissed her back and said goodbye.

As they walked out the door Hiccup looked over at Alexandria. "Thanks for bring that up," he said. Alexandria giggled and said that from what she saw, it was going to be a good date. Hiccup sighed and explained that Astrid wanted to go swimming at the cove. "Well that'll be fun," Alexandria giggled. Hiccup blushed and rubbed the back of his head. "I guess," he said.

Alexandria knew she had to change the topic so Hiccup could feel more comfortable. She smiled and said she ran into Star. Hiccup gave a sigh of relief as soon as the topic was changed. "Is she okay?" he asked. Alexandria nodded. "Just fine. She's just a little upset about Thunder," she answered.

The two started to talk about the next lesson after that, which was flying. Hiccup explained that he, or Gobber, would have to make a saddle to make her more comfortable. "I'll take care of that. My mom taught me how to make leather saddles and a few other things," Alexandria said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and sighed. "Is there anything you can't do?" he asked sarcastically. Alexandria laughed and said that her mother was a Roman after all. Hiccup agreed that the Romans were a little more advanced in Leather and Metal Working, but they still hadn't tamed dragons. "That's true. That's one of the reasons my mom left," Alexandria said.

This interested Hiccup; he had heard the stories of Alexandria's mother, but wasn't told why she left the Roman Empire. "My mom loved dragons. She often traveled to a secret spot to play with them as a girl. She left nearly twenty years ago. About that time she met my dad and the two share their experiences with the dragons," Alexandria explained. By the sound of the story, Alexandria's mother was a lot like Hiccup. "I guess we're all different," he said. Alexandria agreed and gave a blissful sigh.

"Hey! Do you think that there is someone out there for my?" Alexandria said. Hiccup smiled and said yes. There was no doubt that there was someone out there for her. "Was there anyone, besides me, that caught your eye?" he asked. Alexandria said when she first came to Berk there wasn't anyone in the Meathead Clan that she like, but now as she thought even harder she remembered one person. "Arthur

Stormerson," she said.

Hiccup had heard the name before, but he couldn't remember where. It turned out that the Stormersons were good friends of the Hoffersons. Arthur Stormerson was the youngest son of Clyde Stormerson.

"I feel like I've heard that name before," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled and said that Arthur was from Berk and that he moved to the Meathead with his older brother, Felix Stormerson. This didn't help too much; it just made Hiccup a little more confused. "Look, why don't you take a walk. Try and clear your head," Alexandria said.

Hiccup nodded and said that he would be at the cove. It was one of the spots he could think at.

00000

Hiccup walked to the cove, and by time he got there it was nearly sunset. He looked off into the horizon, reminiscing about his first date with Astrid. "Ah... What am I gonna do?" he asked himself. He started to think of how he was going to go about this second date. He started to run through scenarios of where Astrid would end up trying to seduce him, and how he could keep her happy (non-sexual).

He was so deep in thought he didn't hear the footsteps behind him. He didn't realize that someone was behind him, armed with a sword, dagger, and some throwing knives. He didn't realize until he felt a hand touch his shoulder.

"What's a Viking like you doing all the way out here?"

End of Chapter 7

****Author's Note:** Alright guys, how's this for a cliffhanger. Don't worry with everything that's going on it won't take long to reveal who this mystery person is. Also the next chapter will introduce a new love story, but I won't say who is in love with who. Keep reading.**

8. Maria the Brave

Chapter 8: Maria the Brave

****Well...** This will reveal the mystery person as well as introduce a new love story between this mystery person and Stoick. There will be some fun thrown in a few situations as well as introducing a new aspect of the story. There will also be a joke to the people who read the books and watched the movie.**

****Also** I've been getting a lot of guesses of who the mystery person is. You'll find out now.**

****Enjoy.****

****Update 8/26/2014:** I have been made aware that Maria and Stoick ages have been screwed up. That has been fixed. **

****Update 8/30/2014:** I have changed Valhalarama to Valka.

****Valhalarama**** is Hiccup's mother in the books while Valka is Hiccup's mother in the movies. Also I've updated the storyline in accorinding of the second film and the same goes for other chapters as well.**

00000

Hiccup was frozen in fear. The voice he heard was a mix of Latin and Nordic. He glanced at the hand on his right shoulder. It was a woman's hand, at least early thirties. Her hand wasn't like a Viking's, it was slender and smooth. She was a Roman.

She pulled her hand away and walked in front of him. She had blond hair and sky blue eyes. She was fairly thin and had a sizable chest. "So you're Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the Third. It's nice to meet you," she said.

She didn't seem like a threat by the way she acted, but the weapons she had said otherwise. She had a Long Sword, a Dagger, and at least fifteen Throwing Knives. She was wearing Leather Armor with white clothing.

Hiccup took a deep breath and looked straight into her eyes. "What are you doing here?" he asked. The Roman giggled in a way that Hiccup found familiar. "I'm here on business," she said. Hiccup couldn't put his finger on it, but this woman seemed familiar. "Oh... Where are my manners. My name is Maria. Maria the Brave," she said.

Hiccup had heard the name. It was floating all around the Inner Island. Maria the Brave: The Roman that deserted the Roman Empire and defeated a hundred Roman Bounty Hunters to gain her freedom. "AH! Wait! What are you doing here?" Hiccup asked.

Maria seemed a bit confused by this. "Wait, your father didn't tell you I was coming?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head and said that Stoick told him a Roman mercenary was coming to Berk. This made Maria smile. "He was talking about me. I'm the Roman mercenary," she said.

Hiccup was shock by this. He had been told the mercenary was from the Meathead clan, and like Alexandria, he was expecting a man. "THEN THAT MAKES YOU ALEXANDRIA'S MOM!?" he blurted out. Maria nodded. "Come on. Let's go to your house," she said.

00000

The sun had set as Hiccup and Maria walked in the door. "I see you met my mom," Alexandria giggled. Stoick was sitting next to Alexandria. Stoick had already spoken to Maria, and was now waiting for Hiccup. He got up and cleared his throat. "Well now, Maria, we mine as well find you a place to stay for the night," he said.

It was at that moment that Maria saw something in Stoick, she just didn't know what. "Well, that's very kind of you," she said. Alexandria smiled at the gesture. "He and Hiccup are a lot alike in some ways," she giggled.

Maria took one look at Stoick then looked over at Hiccup. She could tell there were some personality similarities between them. "I do see the similarities. Stoick, if you please," she said gesturing at the

door. Stoick nodded and the two headed out the door.

"She really is a lot like you," Hiccup said. Alexandria giggled and gave Hiccup a peck on the cheek. Hiccup was taken by surprise and immediately started to blush profusely. "Me and my mom both are attracted to the same kind of people too," Alexandria said. Hiccup was a little curious about this. "You mean kind and caring people?" he asked.

Alexandria smiled and spun around to face Hiccup. "You got it," she said. Hiccup smiled. He knew that his father was the same as him when it came to being kind and caring. It came naturally to them, just in different ways. "Well then my dad will be very lucky," he chuckled.

The two laughed at the fact that they might become brother and sister. They didn't mind, they just wanted their parents to be happy. "Do you really think my mom and your dad will get married?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup shrugged. "I don't have an answer to that," he said. Alexandria smile and gave a blissful sigh. It was only a matter of time before Maria found love again.

00000

Meanwhile back at the Hofferson residents, Astrid was trying on her swimming suit. She wanted to make sure it would fit before she took it to the cove. It was a two piece swim suit with a metal ring in the middle of the top piece and two metal rings on either side of the swim suit bottom. It was very revealing, and that was what Astrid wanted.

She wanted to seduce Hiccup at the cove. It was the perfect spot to live out at least on of her "Fantasies". This would be like something out of a dream. She couldn't wait. She though of all the romantic and seductive things she could do.

Suddenly she heard a knock on the front door. She poked her head out of her door and saw her mother walk to the front door. When Hilda opened the door she saw Stoick and Maria.

"Oh, hello Stoick. Please come in," Hilda said. Stoick and Maria thanked her and walked in. Hilda knew that Maria was a Roman and new to the village. She introduced herself to Maria.

After the introductions Stoick got straight down to business. "Hilda, since Cadman is not here, I was wondering if Maria could stay here until we could find her a proper place to live," he said. Hilda had no problem with letting the legendary Maria the Brave stay the night. She knew that her husband would have a small problem with it, but if he got to know her, Cadman would accept her.

"She can stay here until Cadman comes home from his two week hunting trip. Until then she is welcome to stay here as long as she wants," Hilda said. Maria smiled and thanked her. "It's no trouble at all. In fact I believe my daughter would love to meet you," Hilda said.

This made Astrid, who was watching to whole thing, scramble to her room and change back into her clothes. She was in such a rush that she ended up tripping over herself and fell flat on her face. "Are you okay Astrid?" Hilda asked. Astrid jumped; her mother knew she had

been there the whole time. "I-I-I'm fine. I just was trying on my swim suit," Astrid said.

She immediately face-palmed after the words came out of her mouth. "Oh! Why don't you come down and show us. I've been meaning to talk to you about this date anyway," Hilda said. Astrid had told Hilda about the date on their way home. Now she was regretting telling Hilda anything about their date as she walked down the stairs.

"Maria, this is my daughter, Astrid Hofferson," Hilda said. Maria smiled and held out her hand. Astrid sighed and shook Maria's hand. "It's nice to meet you Astrid. Alexandria has told me a little about you and Hiccup," she said. Astrid was immediately taken by surprise. She immediately asked if Maria knew Alexandria. "Of course I know Alexandria; she is my daughter," she said.

Stoick gave out a hardy laugh as soon as he saw Astrid face. "Ah'm sure it surprised my son as well. It sure as hell surprised me," he said. Maria smiled at Stoick. She was starting to see what she saw in him. "You're pretty much a doting father, aren't you?" she asked.

Stoick sighed. "Ah have to be. Hiccup's mother died when he was ten. Ah had to raise him and protect him," he said. It was at that moment that Maria started to get a little nervous. She couldn't believe what she was feeling; she was falling in love again. "Much like Erickson," she sighed.

The look on her face was something that Stoick hadn't seen in seven years. "Well... Um... I... forgot that your husband died during the battle with the Green Death," he said. Maria had a melancholy look on her face as she looked at him. "It's okay," she said.

There was awkward silence after the two realized that they were in love. Stoick had no idea how to go about this. He realized that this was what his son had to go through with Astrid. Maria hadn't felt like this in sixteen years. She was only about thirty-three, just nine years younger than Stoick. would be the same age as her now.

After awhile Stoick said goodbye and left. "Will you be back tomorrow?" Maria asked. Stoick took a deep breath and said he would. This made Maria blush for the first time in sixteen years.

After Stoick left Hilda asked for Astrid to go upstairs. Astrid knew why she wanted her to go and walked up to her room. Hilda then turned her attention to Maria. "So your husband died a year ago?" she asked. Maria nodded. "And now you are in love with Stoick, am I right?" she asked. Maria nodded again. "I don't know how I'm going to go about this. I wasn't expect to fall in love so quickly," Maria said.

Hilda got up and looked at a wedding painting of her and Cadman. "You have no ties with your family. That is a good thing. I was forced to marry Cadman twenty years ago. I don't want to see that with anyone else anymore," she said. Maria sighed. "Do you love him?" she asked. Hilda sighed and gave a soft chuckle. "He may be a drunk and an asshole, but he is my husband," she said.

Maria looked at Hilda and saw the twinkle in her eye. Cadman was man

who, like Stoick, cared for his family. When Astrid was young, he would play with her when he got the chance. It was only when she started Dragon Training that he really changed. There were still time when he would be his old self. There were still times where he would put his family first, and when Hilda said that it was that very reason that she loved Cadman, it changed Maria's look on Hilda's predicament.

"I know that sooner or later he will get into trouble with Stoick about Hiccup and Astrid's marriage, but that is to be expected," she said. Maria looked a little confused by this. "He doesn't like Hiccup?" she asked. Hilda shook her head and explained that Cadman was a traditionalist and viewed strength over mind. "I just wish he saw what my daughter sees in that boy," she said.

Maria could agree that some Vikings would always be traditionalist. She could see how things were tough for Hilda and Astrid with Cadman being so... Well... Traditional.

Hilda got up and walked over to the stairs. "I'll show you to your room," she said. Maria smiled and thanked her for her generosity. "Oh, it's no trouble. I've heard the stories and I must say I'm happy to let you stay," she said. And with that the two headed upstairs to Cadman's room, where Maria would spend the night.

00000

The next morning, Hiccup woke up to an unusual sight. Stoick was pacing around the fire pit mumbling to himself. "How do ah do this? Ah've never felt like this in seven years," he said. Hiccup figured that the spark between Stoick and Maria had occurred last night, otherwise his father wouldn't be pacing around the room like this. He sat back and watched as his father acted much like his a few months ago during Astrid's birthday.

"I can't believe it. My dad is just like me," he thought to himself. He then noticed that Alexandria had already gotten up and left. Hiccup figured she had gone to check on Star, but she had actually gone to see Maria. Just like with Hiccup and Astrid, Alexandria was playing matchmaker. She was at the Hofferson residents at that very moment; trying to get her mother to talk to Stoick.

"Hey, dad. Are you okay?" Hiccup asked. Stoick was a nervous wreck. "Yes, Ah'm okay. Ah'm just trying to think," he said. Hiccup rolled his eyes. "You don't look like it," he said. Stoick sighed and agreed with his son. There was one way of hiding how nervous he was. "Wat am ah gonna do? Ah mean ah've never flirted with a woman in eighteen years," he said.

Hiccup smiled and started to chuckle. "Just be yourself, dad. That the only advice I can give you," he said. Stoick looked over to his son and smiled. "Thanks son," he said.

It was at that point that there was a knock on the door. "Ah'm comin'," Stoick said. He walked over to the door and opened it. Standing there was Maria and Alexandria. "H-H-Hello Stoick," Maria said. Stoick looked back at Hiccup to see him smile. He then took a deep breath and cleared his throat. "Hello Maria. How was yer first night here on Berk?" he asked.

Maria was blushing profusely as she answered. "F-F-F-Fine, thank you," she said. Stoick started to blush, which was a little strange for a Viking his size. "Why don't I take ya on a tour of the islan' and we could get ta know each other," he suggested. Maria looked a little more comfortable as soon as she saw that Stoick was trying to make her feel at home. She smiled and agreed to walk with Stoick around the village.

As the walked out the door, Hiccup could tell that the two were going to be happy together. As the door closed, Alexandria started to giggle. "I see that you gave Stoick some confidence," she said. Hiccup chuckled a bit. "He was acting like I was a few months ago," he said. This perked Alexandria's interest. "What happened a month ago?" she asked.

Hiccup gave a depressed sigh and looked down at his feet. He had a melancholy look on his face as he remembered what happened. "Astrid's birthday was a few months ago," he said in a melancholy tone. "On her birthday while everyone was giving her weapons, I gave her a nice outfit," he added.

It was at this very moment that Astrid was at the door. "Everyone laughed at me. They told me I was an idiot. And Astrid didn't talk to me the whole time," he said. Astrid had walked in at that moment. "So you thought I hated it?" she asked sarcastically.

Hiccup quickly turned around to face Astrid. He was surprised to see her wearing the very outfit he was talking about. It was a gray wool tunic with a green wool skirt. She wasn't wearing any leggings and she had her hair down. "ASTRID!" Hiccup exclaimed.

Astrid giggled as Hiccup tried to say hi. "Hey... Astrid... Hi... Um... You... You're wearing..." Hiccup was stopped by Astrid before he could finish. She kissed him, then she giggled at him as he blushed profusely. Finally Hiccup regained his composure and he asked her why she was wearing the outfit he gave her for her birthday.

Astrid smiled and kissed him passionately. "Great, she already in this kind of mood," Hiccup thought. Astrid broke off the kiss and looked at him with the utmost happiness in her eyes. "Hiccup, you thought I hated this outfit?" she asked. Hiccup slowly nodded. Astrid smiled at this. "Well I don't. The reason I didn't say anything to was because I... I... I couldn't. I couldn't say anything because I was so... Happy. I loved it. I loved it because you gave it to me. You gave me something that wasn't a weapon," she explained.

She sat down next to him and put her head on his shoulder. "And now that we're together, I have the courage to wear it out in public," she sighed. Hiccup put his hand around her waist. He then kissed her on the top of the head. "Thanks. That means a lot to me," he cooed.

The two cuddled for a few minutes. They really didn't care what anybody thought of them. They were just happy just being together. After awhile Astrid got up then sat back down on Hiccup's lap. They then started to kiss and cuddle some more.

Alexandria looked on with envy. She wished there was someone out there for her. They looked like they were the happiest couple in the

world. She soon couldn't take it and she walked out the door.

The sound of the front door closing snapped Hiccup and Astrid back to reality. "Alex?" Hiccup called. Astrid immediately had a worried look on her face. "She must have left, because she was jealous," she said. Hiccup immediately looked at Astrid. "Jealous?" he asked out of confusion. Astrid nodded. "Yeah. Look at us. We're the perfect couple. Alexandria has no one to love. I don't think she wants to share you," she said.

00000

Meanwhile Stoick and Maria were walking around the village. They were talking to each other, getting to know one another. "So ya've been to the Bog-Burglar's island?" Stoick asked. Maria started to giggle. "Yep. The heir is a fiery young girl. Camicazi, that's her name. She's a lot like Astrid, or at least what I've heard of her," she said. Stoick looked a little confused. "Astrid or Camicazi?" he asked. Maria giggled again. "Astrid," she said.

The two started to laugh as they talked about their adventures. There were times where there was some awkward silence, but it was only every so often. They knew that the other care for them, they just didn't know how to express it.

They soon reached a cliff overlooking the western sea. The two sat down next to each other and didn't say a word. They just looked out to sea. Finally Maria was the first to say something. "He was a lot like your son," she said.

Stoick looked over at Maria. She had a somber smile and a glint in her eye that drew him in. "He cared for his family, and when he died, it was hard for us," she said. Stoick sighed and agreed. "When Valka died, my son would sit at the dock for hours. Neither one of us could accept that she had passed for three years," he said.

Maria looked over at Stoick; her eyes saw something that she hadn't seen in years. The care that she lost when Erickson died. "Um... Stoick... Do you... Um... Do you..." Maria tried to get what she wanted to say out, but she was nervous.

Luckily Stoick knew what she was trying to say. "If yer askin' for my hand in marriage, I have to think about it," he said. As soon as he said that, Maria's face seemed to get a little depressed. "I understand, between your son marrying and the dragons you have a lot of stuff to think about," she said.

Maria then sighed and looked up toward the sky. "Do you ever think that your wife might actually be alive?" she asked. Stoick looked over to her with a little anger in his eyes. "What make ya think that she's alive?" he asked. Maria looked over to Stoick and then toward the sea. "My husband said that there's a dragon Sanctuary that is protected by another Dragon Tamer," she said.

Stoick thought about this for a moment and said, "Well... Valka did think that dragons were more scared of us than we are of them. In fact she and my son have a lot of similarities when it comes to dragons." Maria smiled softly and cleared her throat. She now knew that those feelings they had the night before were only because they were alone in this world. Now that Stoick had something to go on

about his wife he had something to shoot for.

Maria on the other hand wanted to help out as much as she could to find Valka, but she also wanted to be with Stoick. She knew that she could have it both ways, she needed to find that special someone that would understand her like Stoick. It was just too soon to give up on Stoick at least in her mind. She didn't want to wish Valka dead, but at the same time she felt that if there was a hint of uncertainty that there was still a chance.

00000

Back in the village, Astrid and Hiccup were looking for Alexandria. It really got to Hiccup that Alexandria could be jealous of the two. He couldn't believe that she could possibly be so fragile. The fact that she ran off without a word made him think that he did something wrong.

Astrid noticed how worried Hiccup was and started to comfort him. "Hey, it's not your fault. I shouldn't have been so loving," she said as she gave him a kiss. It seemed to help. Hiccup wasn't as upset as he was earlier. "No, it's mine. I should've said something," he said. He kissed her back and took her hand.

Astrid gave a blissful sigh as she once again started to cuddle Hiccup. She didn't care who saw them, she was just happy to be with him.

Sadly that moment was short-lived when the two saw Tuffnut, Fishlegs, and Snotlout walking toward them. "Look who gettin' some love," Tuffnut said. Immediately Astrid started to blush profusely. She was completely flustered by Tuffnut joke. "Come on Astrid! Why do you want to be with dork?" Snotlout asked. Astrid didn't answer; in fact she blushed even harder. "Are you wearing those dork clothes that he gave you for your birthday?!" Tuffnut laughed.

Finally Hiccup couldn't take seeing Astrid being ridiculed. Instead of speaking up, Hiccup started to defend Astrid by punching Tuffnut and Snotlout in the face. This took Snotlout and Tuffnut by surprise. "IF YOU EVER TALK ABOUT ASTRID LIKE THIS, I SWARE I WILL BEAT THE SHIT OUT OF YOU!" Hiccup yelled.

Immediately Tuffnut and Fishlegs, who wasn't doing anything, started to back off, but Snotlout was trying to egg Hiccup on. "You think you can take me on?" he scoffed. Fishlegs immediately tried to talk sense into Snotlout. "Uh... I don't think you want to do that," he said. Snotlout looked back at Fishlegs and glared at him. "Shut up, Fishface," he said.

Right as he turned to face Hiccup, Snotlout was punched three times by him. The first punch broke Snotlout's nose. The second broke his jaw. The third landed in Snotlout's stomach, and knocked the wind out of him.

It took awhile for Snotlout to recover, but when he did, he was bloodied and confused. "I told you," Fishlegs said. Snotlout just looked back at Fishlegs and glared at him. He then turned back to Hiccup and looked squarely in the eyes. There was fury and anger in them as Snotlout looked into them. "We'll finish this later," he said. He then ran off to the healer's.

After that Tuffnut and Fishlegs apologized for their actions. Astrid on the other hand gave Hiccup a peck on the cheek. "Thank you," she cooed. This made Hiccup blush a deep shade of red. Tuffnut didn't say a word, he didn't want to get beaten by Hiccup. "You two have really gotten close," Fishlegs said. This made Hiccup and Astrid get a little flustered, Hiccup a little more than Astrid. "Thanks," Hiccup said.

By now Hiccup and Astrid had completely forgotten that they were looking for Alexandria. But now with Tuffnut and Fishlegs apologizing for what they did, Hiccup started to remember what he had set out to do. "Hey, have either one of you seen Alexandria?" he asked. Fishlegs smiled and nodded. "Yeah. I saw her over by the workshop," he said.

00000

Meanwhile at the workshop Gobber was helping Alexandria make a saddle for Star. "HO! AH'VE GOAT MA AXE AN' AH GOAT MA MACE AN' AH GOAT MA WIFE WITH THE UGLY FACE!" sang Gobber. Gobber wasn't the only one singing though. No, Alexandria had joined in and was singing along. "I'VE GOT MY BLADE AND I'VE GOT MY AIM, AND I'VE GOT MY... Um... I don't know what else to add," she said.

Gobber gave a wholehearted laugh as he patted her on the head. "Ahhâ€| ya don't need ta worry, just sing wat comes ta mind," he said. This made Alexandria giggle a bit. You wouldn't have been able to tell that she had been envious of Hiccup and Astrid. She was happy and she began to sing again. "OH! I'VE GOT MY AXE AND I'VE GOT MY MACE, AND I'VE GOT MY FRIEND WITH THE FUN-NY FACE!" she sang.

Gobber immediately praised Alexandria for coming up with a lyric. But now he was curious on who she was referencing. "So who wer ya talkin' about?" he asked. Alexandria smiled and started to giggle. "Fishlegs. He has such a small face for such a large head," she said. This made the two start laughing, and it was at that moment that Hiccup and Astrid walked in.

"There you are," Hiccup said. Immediately Alexandria looked up and smiled. "I was wondering when you would get here," she said. She then walked up to Hiccup and handed a metal ring that she had engraved with his name. "That's for you. It's an Engagement Ring like Astrid's. I thought you two could have a matching pair," she said.

Hiccup slipped the ring onto his left ring finger. He was amazed that it fit him like a glove. "Wada ya think? She's quite the worker," Gobber pointed out. Hiccup looked over at Astrid. She was overjoyed with Alexandria's gesture. This made Hiccup smile; he loved to see her so happy.

He was also surprised to see that Alexandria wasn't jealous. She was now happily singing and working on the saddle. "So... Alexandria, you're not upset?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria stopped her singing for a second and answered. "No not really. I mean yes I am a little jealous, but it's my fault. You two are meant to be together. I'll just have to wait," she said.

Hiccup looked over at Astrid. They were both thinking the same thing.

They really wanted her to be happy, they just didn't know how.

00000

After talking to Gothi about the possibility that Valka was still out there Stoick and Maria started to make their way back to the house to talk about why Maria was really here. As they walked back to the village, Stoick and Maria saw Snotlout coming out of the healer's. "Who's that?" Maria asked. Stoick had a very serious look on his face. "That's Snotfaced Snotlout, and by the look of it, he got into a big fight," he said. He called Snotlout over. Snotlout was happy to see Stoick (he didn't notice Maria) so he could tell him what happened.

"Oi! Wat the hell happened to ya Snotlout?" Stoick asked. Snotlout immediately told him that Hiccup had beat him and broke his jaw and nose. After hearing this Stoick could only shake his head; not at Hiccup, but at Snotlout. "Ya shouldn't have pushed him," he said.

Snotlout was immediately infuriated with Stoick. "WHAT!? THIS CAN'T BE HAPPENING! I WAS SUPPOSED TO MARRY ASTRID! NOT THAT WEAKLING!" he yelled. He then stormed off to tell his father, Spitelout, but as he stormed off he heard Maria begin to laugh.

"He was supposed to marry Astrid. He's too cocky, Astrid wouldn't take him," she laughed. Immediately Snotlout turned around and looked Maria straight in the eyes. "YOU BETTER WATCH YOURSELF ROMAN! YOUR KIND IS NOT WELCOME HERE!" he yelled. Maria rolled her eyes. "I know that already," she scoffed. By now Snotlout was blind with rage. He pulled out a dagger he carried with him and charged her.

Maria immediately grabbed Snotlout's arm and disarmed him. She then pinned him down on the ground, pulling his arm back. She then put his own dagger to his throat. "You don't get it, do you? You're nothing to anyone. I can kill you with one hit, but I won't. You better shape up or someone WILL kill you," she whispered in his ear.

She then let him go and gave him back his dagger. Snotlout then ran as fast as he could, back to his father. "Ah wouldn't 'ave recommended doin' that," Stoick said. Maria had a serious look on her face as she looked back at Stoick. Stoick then said that she was okay with what she did, since Snotlout tried to attack her.

This made Maria snap back into reality. She cleared her throat and chuckled a bit. "Oh... Right," she said. Stoick gave a soft chuckle then turned his attention to what he was going to say to Hiccup. "Ah never thought my son would do something like that," he said. Maria giggled. "You know, he could have been protecting Astrid," she said.

This made Stoick again chuckle. She couldn't be more right. Of course his son was protecting Astrid, why wouldn't he be? "That is exactly wat Ah was thinking," he laughed.

It was at this moment that Hiccup and Astrid saw the two. "Dad! There you are!" Hiccup called out. Stoick immediately waved them over. Hiccup knew that Stoick had heard about the fight, but he walked over anyway. "Well... Ah have to say, Ah'm impressed, but what the hell

happened?" Stoick asked.

Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle as he began to explain. "Well... you see, Tuffnut and Snotlout were teasing Astrid, and I... got a little carried away," he said. Hiccup was surprised when Stoick let out a booming laugh. Hiccup turned to Astrid, as if by reflex, and looked at her with a quizzical look. In response Astrid shrugged. "Ah would expect nothin' less from ya," Stoick finally said.

Hiccup felt a little better after hearing this. He looked back Astrid who was just as relieved as he was. In fact she was giggling at the whole thing. She then took his hand and gave him a soft smile. She was becoming more and more girly, and it was getting to Hiccup.

He looked over at Stoick who was just as surprised by Astrid's behavior as Hiccup. But after a while Stoick looked over to his son and smiled. Hiccup knew what he was thinking: you two are a perfect pair.

He then looked over at Astrid, and right as he did she looked over at him. It was like the two knew what they were thinking. Hiccup in response took a deep breath and intertwined his fingers with Astrid's. This immediately made Astrid blush.

"Ah... Young love. You two must be really happy together," Maria said. Hiccup and Astrid nodded. "Yeah... I never thought that this would happen though," Hiccup said. This earned him a punch in the arm. After Astrid hit him, Hiccup rubbed his arm and started to chuckle. He then kissed her on the cheek.

At that moment Stoick clear his throat. "If ya don't mind, Ah have some good news," he said. The mood immediately changed from a sort of awkward silence to one of complete attention. "Hiccup, Maria has told me that thar might be a Dragon Sanctuary with another Dragon Tamer," he said.

Hiccup was a little confused by the news and asked why this was so important. Maria then spoke up and said, "From what I've heard from my husband, the Dragon Tamer is a woman and has been there for 16 to 17 years." Hiccup knew that was as long as he had been alive and long before the battle with the Green Death. This was obviously a big deal, but he was still confused on why it was so important to the island of Berk. It was only then that Stoick explained.

"Maria thinks that the Dragon Tamer is yer mother," he said. Hiccup was shocked by this. He looked over to Astrid who was about the same age as him as if she was able to make sense of the whole thing. She looked back at him with just as much as confusion as he had. She had no idea what Valka looked like and no idea what to expect. "So mom could be alive?" Hiccup asked. Stoick and Maria looked at each other then back at Hiccup. "We don't know that for surebut it's a possibility," Maria said. Stoick and Maria then said that only time would tell if Valka was alive or not and started to make their way toward the house.

As soon as Stoick and Maria where out of sight, Hiccup looked over at Astrid. The two looked at each other in disbelief. "My mom could be alive after all these years," Hiccup said. Astrid looked over at him and gave him a look of complete concern. She was a little concern that Hiccup was getting his hopes up for nothing. "You sound like you

going to go out and look for her," she said. Hiccup could hear the worry in her voice and decided to apologize accordingly. Astrid found this a little annoying and punched him in the arm. "You have the right to be a little hopeful but I just don't want you to get upset when you find out that she is not alive," she said. Hiccup sighed and agreed. He then turned to the sea and then said, "If she is out there though, I hope I'll finally get to see her."

00000

Later that night, Hiccup, Alexandria, and Stoick were have a nice cooked meal made by Alexandria. "I can't believe that my mom might still be out there," Hiccup said. Stoick let out a hearty laugh with a mouth full of fried boar. "Please don't do that," Hiccup said.

Alexandria giggled a bit as she took a bite out of a piece of chicken. "So are you ready for your date tomorrow?" she asked. Hiccup sighed as he poked at his vegetables. "I don't know," he sighed. Stoick looked over at Hiccup with a confused expression on his face. "Wat's a matter? Ya should be happy about this," he said, swallowing his fried boar.

Hiccup looked over at his father, a little annoyed. "I am, I'm just worried that she'll try to do something... Well... Provocative," he said. Alexandria started to giggle again. "And what's wrong with that?" she joked. Stoick agreed, knowing full well what he meant.

Hiccup couldn't believe it; his father was okay with him and Astrid having sex at one point. Maybe Stoick wanted him to be happy. Maybe he wanted Hiccup to be happy; to have a family with Astrid. He started to feel more comfortable, knowing that his father would be okay if something along those lines.

"I'm going to wash up," he said. Stoick waved him off and headed up to his room. Now Toothless, Blackhawk, and Alexandria were the only ones in the main room. Alexandria took the opportunity to undress and get ready for bed.

She managed to get down to her panties and her breast band before Hiccup came back down the stairs. Alexandria looked over toward the stairs and started to blush. "Oh! I'm s sorry!" Hiccup exclaimed. Alexandria gave him a shy smile and told him he could get into bed.

Without hesitation Hiccup climbed into bed and covered up. Alexandria waited until he was asleep before she climbed in with him. As soon as she heard him snoring she took off her breast band and climbed into bed with Hiccup and cuddled up with him. She knew that Astrid would either be furious with her, or impressed. She would just have to wait and see.

End of Chapter 8

****Author's Note:** Okay, first off, (I hope you caught this) Camicazi is mentioned in this chapter, and WILL BE ****_**in **_**later** chapters. Astrid is believed to be based on Camicazi who is only in the book series. She comes into play in the book "How To Speak Dragonese" which is also where I got the idea of Alexandria being

able to speak Dragonese. Lastly I will have another Sex scene in the next chapter, so fair warning.**

9. Fun at the Cove

Chapter 9: Fun at the Cove

Author's Note: Hi guys, let me say something right off the bat. This chapter was something I came up with before the Fan-Fic was started. You see there is a sex scene in this chapter, and had a few ideas of forest sex, though this will still be a normal chapter (lengthwise) maybe longer.

Anyway, happy reading.

Update 8/30/2014: Changed the story between Stoick and Maria in Chapter 8 and had to edit this one accordingly.

00000

Alexandria woke up to the sound of the front door opening. It was morning, and Astrid had stopped by to see Hiccup. She walked over to the bench and sat down. Astrid looked over her shoulder to see that Alexandria was awake. "Are you going to get up?" she asked.

Astrid knew by the way she was acting that she had done something during the night. But when Alexandria climbed out of bed, she relieved her C-cup breast. At first Astrid was surprised, but then she couldn't help but smile. "You must be pretty bold to pull this stunt Alexandria," Astrid said.

She walked over to her and handed Alexandria her breast band. "Why don't you put it on before Hiccup freaks out," she said. Alexandria nodded and put her breast band on. She had a worried look on her face as she put it on.

Astrid noticed this and told Alexandria to sit down. She wasn't mad, in fact she was impressed. When she told Alexandria this, Alexandria let out a sigh of relief. "So you're not mad?" she asked. Astrid shook her head. "Nah... I'm actually quite impressed," she said.

Astrid sat back into the bench and looked over her shoulder at Hiccup. "Are you planning to go on your date today?" Alexandria asked. Astrid looked back and gave a sly smile. "Yep," she said. Alexandria could tell by this that Astrid had an intention to seduce Hiccup. "I have my swimsuit on under my clothes," Astrid said. Alexandria smiled. "Are you going to let him... You know... Do it?" she asked.

Astrid's sly smile immediately turned into a timid one. "I-I would like to. I just don't know if it will hurt," she said. She was obviously very nervous. It would be her first time with Hiccup (in this fashion anyway), and she was very worried about getting too carried away.

Alexandria knew that Astrid was worried, but she didn't know how to help. Even though she had done the same thing with Hiccup, she didn't remember any of it. In fact her body had reversed the whole event.

She was still a Virgin.

To their relief Astrid and Alexandria heard Hiccup begin to wake up. "Are you up?" Astrid asked. Hiccup sat up and nodded. In fact he had been up for awhile. He had heard them talking about the date and what Astrid wanted to do, and he was blushing because of it.

"Did you hear all that?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup gulped and nodded. "I only heard the bit about Astrid wanting to do 'it'," he said. Immediately after hearing this Astrid was partly relieved, but at the same time she was even more scared than ever.

But as soon as she saw the look on Hiccup's face, her fear went away completely. She saw that he was a deep shade of red and he was as nervous as she was. It just made her more comfortable knowing that Hiccup not completely ready.

"So I'm guessing you want to go on our date, huh?" Hiccup asked. Astrid nodded. She then looked back at Alexandria. "Yes Astrid, I noticed she was in her breast band," Hiccup sighed. It was obvious that he still didn't know that Alexandria was sleeping topless earlier. Maybe it was for the better anyway. "I'm all ready anyway," Astrid said.

Hiccup took a quick glance up and down Astrid. She was definitely wearing a two piece swimsuit under her clothes, and she had a sack with two towels in it. She was definitely ready to go swimming. "Alright, I'll see you outside," he said.

Astrid quickly got up, in a giddy fashion, and ran out the door. Hiccup was still not used to seeing Astrid act like this. And she only began to act that way when she confessed. It was really weird to him; she was becoming a normal girl.

"Are you going to bring Toothless?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup shook his head. "If on the off chance I do end up doing 'it', I don't want the dragons to see," he said. Alexandria had a different thought; that Hiccup was uncomfortable having a dragon stare at him as he was living out a "Fantasy". "Whatever you say," she said in a mocking tone.

Hiccup immediately became defensive. "What do you mean by that!?" he exclaimed. His voice was breaking a little bit, which Alexandria giggle a little. "Oh... Nothing," she said. Now Hiccup was getting a little annoyed. "Look, just go on your date with Astrid. I'll take care of the dragons," Alexandria said as she pushed him out the door.

With one final push, Hiccup stumbled out the door. He then fell on top of Astrid. "Uh... Hi," he said. Astrid just rolled her eyes. "Why don't we save this for the cove," she said. Hiccup slowly got up off of Astrid. He then brushed himself off and looked toward the forest. "I guess we're not bringing the dragons," Astrid said. Hiccup shook his head again. "Good, I didn't like the idea of them watching us," Astrid said. Hiccup was glad that she was just as uncomfortable as he was.

He then held out his hand and the two walked to the cove.

00000

When the two got there, the water was crystal clear, and the sun was shining. The first thing Astrid did was stripping down to her crimson red swimsuit. It was a two piece swimsuit with a big bronze ring in the center of the top and two bronze rings on the sides of the bottom.

Hiccup on the other hand could only strip down to his boxers. The grey wool boxers he wore last night. They were baggy and there was a hole in one of the legs. It was embarrassing.

"You don't have swim trunks?" Astrid asked. There was a mix of worry and curiosity in her voice. Hiccup shook his head. He explained that he didn't go swimming very often, so he didn't think he needed one. "Well that's okay. Let's jump in!"

Astrid ran toward to lake and jumped in. Hiccup quickly followed. He slowly waded into the water. Suddenly Astrid grabbed his arm and dragged him in. She had pulled him in so abruptly that he lost his footing and fell, once again, on top of Astrid. "You okay?" Astrid asked. Hiccup got up and helped Astrid to her feet, then pushed her back into the water.

At first Astrid was surprised, but then she pulled Hiccup back into the water. The two started to wrestle in the water; playing with one another. It was all good fun. It felt like they were kids again.

Suddenly things took an embarrassing turn. Hiccup decided to swim away from Astrid as she tried to grab him. As he swam away his boxers slipped off. Astrid immediately grabbed them and hid them. "Oh Hiccup! I think you forgot something!" she called out.

Hiccup popped out of the water in the middle of the lake. He knew his boxers slipped off and he wanted them back. He swam back at Astrid at an amazing rate of speed. "Give that back!" he yelled.

Astrid continued to tease him by running around with the boxers in her hand. She was acting like she was a child. "Damnit Astrid! Come back here!" Hiccup yelled. Of course Astrid didn't listen; she kept running, only looking behind her to see if Hiccup was still chasing her.

Finally Hiccup got ahold of the back of Astrid's swimsuit. He tried to pull her back, but instead pulled off the top of the swimsuit. "HEY!" Astrid yelled. She covered up her chest as she ran toward Hiccup. Hiccup jumped back into the water, and swam toward the small waterfall. Astrid was following close behind him. "GET BACK HERE HICCUP!" she yelled.

By this time Hiccup was starting to feel himself get a little excited. He was trying his hardest to hide it, but he wasn't doing a good job. He was so focused on keeping himself under control that he didn't noticed that Astrid had quickly caught up with him.

Suddenly he was grabbed from behind and dragged back toward Astrid. Astrid had grabbed him by the hair and she started to drag him back to the shore. "OW! ASTRID! OW!" Hiccup screamed in pain. He was terrified that he might have made Astrid furious. She threw him down

on the towel that she had laid out on the ground earlier. Now Hiccup was sure she was furious.

She then laid out next to him, completely out of breath. "Uh... Astrid?" Hiccup said. Astrid turned around to face him. She put her fingers on Hiccup's chest and moved them in a small circle. Hiccup could tell what kind of mood she was in by now.

He gave her a kiss on the lips, then moved down to her neck. He started to become bolder with his actions as he went even further. He then cupped her breast as he continued to make his mark on her neck. After about two minutes of doing this he moved down to her breast.

Astrid started to moan and groan as Hiccup teased her. "Oh... Ah... Guh... Hiccup," she moaned. Hiccup was making sure that Astrid was having the most amazing time. "Ah... Hiccup... I... Can't take it. I want you," she moaned. Hiccup didn't know that she meant that she wanted him to fuck her. He just thought that she wanted him to please her.

He swept down her body with his tongue to her "Forbidden Spot". He started to tease her clit. He knew that she was feeling good as she arched her back and screamed. "Guh... Hiccup... No... Ah..."

Hiccup looked up every once and awhile to see Astrid squirm and scream. He took pleasure in watching her reach her limit, because he knew he was the one getting her there. "No... AH! Hiccup... That's... Guh... Not... AH!"

Now Hiccup was noticing that Astrid was trying to get him to stop. Astrid was close to cumming and he was as hard as he could be. "Hah... Hah... I want you to..."

Hiccup stopped her in her tracks by kissing her. At that same moment he put his seven and a half inch cock on top of that "Forbidden Spot". "Is this what you wanted?" he asked. Astrid didn't answer; instead she pulled him in to kiss him. They began to make-out, but as they made-out their minds became a blur.

"Hiccup... I... I'm ready," Astrid whispered. Hiccup slowly nodded and sat back. He then pulled off the rest of her swimsuit. "Are you sure?" he asked. He wanted to make sure that it was okay.

Astrid mind wasn't in a reasonable state anymore. She looked at him with longing eyes. She had enough; she wanted him to do "it". She wanted to know what it felt like. This was her "Fantasy". "Please just do it," she said.

Hiccup was a little hesitant. From the way Astrid looked just made her seem so vulnerable. It made it look like he was taking advantage of her. "Hiccup, please," she said. Her voice was breaking up; she was getting upset.

Finally Hiccup swallowed hard and went for it. He slowly inserted his seven and a half inch cock into the "Forbidden Spot". Astrid was breathing in and out slowly as he went as far as he could.

Suddenly Astrid let out a scream in pain. It brought Hiccup back to his senses. "Astrid! Are you okay?!" he asked. Astrid opened her eyes

and smiled. "I'm fine," she said. He had just taken her virginity.

Hiccup looked down. "You're bleeding!" he said. Astrid just smiled. "It's fine. You can move," she cooed. Hiccup couldn't help but feel comforted by her soft voice. He slowly moved in and out as he built up at a steady rate.

Hiccup couldn't believe how tight she was. It was difficult just to get "it" in to begin with. Though the more he moved the easier it was.

As Hiccup started to move faster and faster, Astrid started scream and moan louder and louder. Astrid was a bit of a screamer when it came to their "Fantasies" and she would sometimes get a little out of control. "AH! OH FUCK! OH FUCK YEAH!" she screamed. "HARDER! FUCK ME HARDER!" she yelled.

Hiccup couldn't refuse. He was feeling just as good, and so far he wasn't even close to cumming. He started to ram her as hard as he could, and it did the trick. "AH! SHIT! I'M CUMMING! I'M CUMMING HICCUP!" she screamed.

At that moment Hiccup pulled out his cock and cummed all over Astrid. Astrid was worn out, but Hiccup was still hard. "You want to taste it?" he asked. Astrid looked up at him and nodded. There was no way she was missing out on this opportunity.

She quickly got to work "cleaning up" Hiccup's cock. The taste was different this time. She knew what it was supposed to taste like, but it was different this time and she liked it.

She kept a steady pace so as to not have Hiccup cum too soon. She also wanted to savor the taste. She had a special way of treating the man she loved. When she heard him moan, she knew that he loved it. "Ah... Astrid, just a little more. I'm going to cum again," Hiccup said.

This was what she wanted. She began to go a little faster. She flickered the tip of his cock with the tip of her tongue. She did everything so that Hiccup felt comfortable while she got him ready to cum.

Suddenly, while she was licking the tip, Hiccup came for a second time. Some of it got into her mouth, but most of it got splatter all over face and hair. "For Thor's sake, Hiccup! At least warn me before you cum. I want to taste it," she said.

Hiccup didn't know how to respond to that at first. He was a bit embarrassed about what just happened, after all he usually warned her. "Um... Yeah... Sorry," he said.

Astrid bursted out into laughter. "What are you apologizing for. It's okay. I was just surprised, that's all," she said. She kissed him on the lips. Hiccup found it something to be left desired; mainly because of the taste. When they parted, Hiccup had to tell Astrid that the kiss was a little off. "What do you mean by that?" Astrid asked. Hiccup gestured to Astrid's entire body. It was covered in the warm sticky cum that he unloaded on her.

Astrid looked at herself more closely. She was a bit of a mess, and Hiccup was pretty clean, except for some sweat. "Maybe I am a little dirty," she said. Hiccup gave the most sly smile he ever gave. At that moment he got the dirtiest idea to satisfy both of them for a long time.

While Astrid was taking a close look at herself, Hiccup scooted beside her and put his hands on her "Forbidden Spot". "EEK! AH! Ah... Oh..." Astrid quickly gave in; this was exactly what she wanted him to do. "Oh, I'm not done with you. I know you want more, and intend to give it to you," he whispered.

Astrid slowly turned her head to face him. At the same time she started to play with his semi-hard cock. "You're right. I'm ready for round two," she cooed. Both of them knew very well that this wouldn't be the last time that Hiccup got dirty.

Astrid laid down on her back as Hiccup climbed on top. Hiccup started to lap up the juices that were already flowing from Astrid's "Forbidden Spot", while Astrid took care of his hardening cock. The two went at a steady pace so as to not have the other cum early.

Astrid though was having trouble keeping this steady pace. With her being a screamer she couldn't stop trying to scream. It was starting to affect how fast she went. Hiccup would hear nothing but Astrid's muffled screams as she tried to give him a blowjob.

Soon Astrid found herself squirming out of control as Hiccup started to finger her. Little by little Hiccup did the most perverted and often dirty things to make her cum. He was still getting hard as Astrid was now pretty much giving up on trying to get him to cum.

It didn't take long before Astrid came. She arched upward as she came for a good ten seconds. By the end of it she was panting heavily. "Hah... Guh... Holy crap... I... Hah... Can't believe... You got me to that level," she panted.

"You want to go a second time?" Hiccup asked.

Astrid knew what he was asking and nodded. She got out from under him as Hiccup laid on his back (They were getting into the "Bucking Bronco" position). Astrid was still panting as his cock went into her "Forbidden Spot".

When it was as far as it would go, Astrid started to move. To keep herself from screaming she took it slow, but Hiccup loved to hear her scream. As soon as she went down, Hiccup thrust up. It did the trick, as soon as he did that Astrid let out a shriek. Soon they were moving in sync, much to Astrid's surprise.

Astrid knew he was playing dirty. She knew that he was getting cocky. She needed to show him she was just as in control as he was. The problem was how. The only way that would get his attention would be to force him to cum inside her. She wanted to do it but Hiccup didn't seem to understand that he was not more important than her.

She decided to go for it; she decided to force him to cum inside her. Only by the grace of the gods would she not get pregnant. "Astrid! I'm going to cum! You need to get off!" grunted Hiccup. Astrid was

reaching her limit too, but she wasn't stopping.

She was doing everything she could to get him to purposely cum inside her. "Astrid!" Hiccup called out. Suddenly with one final thrust Hiccup came inside Astrid. Astrid screamed at the top of her lungs as the white hot cum filled her up. He came for a good four seconds, compared to Astrid's ten. It was an amazing feeling; the white hot cum filling her womb. It was just too much.

When it was all over Hiccup's cock shrunk until it popped out. Astrid fell flat on her back as she began to realize that this would happen again. It had to; she wanted to do it again.

She slowly began to sit up; the warm feeling in her womb began to fade away. She then notice that Hiccup was now pacing back and forth. It looked ridiculous as his cock jiggled and swung back and forth with him.

"This is bad! We're so dead!" he said. Astrid had to roll her eyes at this; this was the Hiccup she knew and loved. She sat up and walked up to him. "Do you know how much trouble we're in!?" he said.

Immediately Astrid started laughing. Hiccup couldn't believe that she was laughing at their current situation. "What are you laughing about? This is serious!" he said. Astrid started to calm down and began to tell him why she was laughing.

"First of all, you look ridiculous pacing back and forth with 'it' swinging around. Second; you don't need to worry, Gothi said that whatever happened in your nightmare happened in six months," she explained. Hiccup bought the bit about looking ridiculous, but he wasn't buying the nightmare part. "Trust me, in a couple of weeks I'll have my period," she said.

Hiccup blinked a couple of times after she said that. "Um... What?" he said, knowing full well what she said. Astrid just rolled her eyes. Hiccup couldn't believe she was so comfortable talking to him about this. Astrid on the other hand expected this from Hiccup; he was a boy after all.

"Look, why don't we wash up, okay?" she said. Hiccup wholeheartedly agreed with her. He didn't want to talk about "that" anymore. He knew eventually he would have to talk about it, but not now.

The two waded into the water once more and started to wash up. Soon they were playing around (non-sexually) and before they knew it the sun was setting. they laid out on the towel (nude) and watched the sun set.

"You know, we're going to have to find a new home," Hiccup said. Astrid rolled over on her side. "Why do you say that?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and explained that the house would get crowded quickly with the two of them, as well as Stoick and Maria living under the same roof.

"And personally, I don't want to be in the same house knowing my dad will probably live out a few 'Fantasies' of his," he added. The two shivered as the idea of Stoick and Maria having sex came into their heads. "Maybe you're right, but where are we going to live?" Astrid

asked. Hiccup shrugged. "I don't know. There are a few watchtowers. Maybe we could fix one up and live there," he said.

Berk had a number of watchtowers from the days when they were fought the dragons. Most were 20 feet tall with a 30 foot tower. They were built with solid oak timbers stolen from the Romans and stones from the mountains. They were the only buildings on Berk with an indoor toilet. It would take Hiccup a few months to completely turn the watchtower into a home, but he was willing to do it.

"That might work. It's big enough," Astrid said. Hiccup brushed the hair off Astrid's forehead and kissed her gently. "I know it will work," he said. Astrid smiled her old skeptical smile that Hiccup hadn't seen in some time. She then began to cuddle up to him. "Yeah, it's going to work," she sighed.

Suddenly they heard a familiar voice call out. "Look's like you guys were having fun," Alexandria called out. The two sat up and looked over to Alexandria. They weren't embarrassed as she looked at them, no they were completely fine with her seeing them like this. "Are you going to join us?" Astrid joked. Alexandria laughed loudly. "Nah... Stoick is wanting to talk to you guys," she said.

Astrid and Hiccup looked at each other for a moment. "Just... Let us get dressed," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded and ran off. immediately after she left Hiccup and Astrid started getting dressed. "I wonder what he wants to talk to us about," Astrid said. Hiccup shrugged. Knowing his father it was probably a number of things. "We'll find out when we get there," he said. "Knowing my dad it's either about him and Maria or me and you."

This made Astrid giggle, but as they climbed up to head to the house Astrid brought up Valhalarama. "It was tough for Stoick to deal with your mom's death, wasn't it?" she asked. Hiccup smiled and sighed. "Yeah, he hasn't completely gotten over it. When I talked to him a couple of days ago he was looking at his old wedding painting," he said.

Astrid noticed that Hiccup was getting a little depressed as he talked about Valhalarama. She decided to take him by the hand and kiss him on the cheek. "Don't worry about it too much. Your dad is happy now," she said. Hiccup gave a soft chuckle. "You know, my dad said that the two of us remind him of him and my mom when they were young," he said.

This made Astrid giggle. "Really? That's kind of funny," she said. Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the cheek. The move took Astrid by surprise and she quickly stopped giggling. She began to blush profusely and clench his hand. She looked over at him with an apologetic look in her eyes. "I-I'm sorry," she said softly. This only earned her another kiss, this time on the lips. "Hey, it's okay. It was a pretty fun date," he said. Astrid smiled as Hiccup put his arm around her.

Alexandria looked back at the two as they cuddled up to each other. She had notice the change that Astrid and Hiccup were going through since she got here. She had heard that Astrid was a fierce cold-hearted fighter who took after her father. Now she was probably the most girly girl in the world.

Hiccup on the other was the biggest embarrassment in the inner isle. He was a tiny little geek who couldn't kill a dragon. He then became the hero who kill the Green Death, but nearly lost his life. Yet he was still considered an embarrassment after that.

Now Hiccup was bolder and becoming more confident in his actions. He was beginning to show some dominance over Astrid. Hell, he started the second round while they were at the cove. It was a first for him and a first for Astrid. She wanted to make sure that he didn't get too cocky with his actions.

Alexandria had heard so much about the two from Thuggery right before she left. From the way he described the two it was just completely different from what she had seen in the past few days. Thuggery described Hiccup as a great tactician who would easily best any dragon. Everybody but Alexandria and Thuggery thought differently.

"I'm so jealous of you guys," she said. The tone in her voice seemed to be happy as can be. She spun around and faced them with a smile on her face. "I've heard so much about you two for years now and you two have changed so much before my eyes," she said.

The three of them began to laugh at this. "So who did you hear about us from?" Astrid asked. Alexandria gave a sly smile as she looked over at Astrid. "Oh just from a few boys who've talked to me," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes and sighed. "They've only talked to you because of your looks, right?" he asked. Alexandria nodded. She explained that the only one who talked to her that wasn't looking at her body was Thuggery.

Hiccup smiled when Thuggery was mention. He hadn't seen him since he was ten; back then Thuggery was always on his side. Hiccup asked Alexandria if she heard anything from him. "Um... Well... I think he's getting married in a few months," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid were shocked by this. "Wait! Thuggery is getting married? To who?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria thought for a minute then shrugged. "I don't know. All I've heard was that she was in the Inner Isles and had a brother," she said.

"Well that narrows it down," Astrid said sarcastically.

"You'd bee surprised how many brothers and sisters we have in the Meathead Clan," Alexandria added.

"Wouldn't it be funny if Thuggery was getting married to Ruffnut," Hiccup chuckled. Immediately all three bursted out laughing over the obscenity of the thought. There was no way that Ruffnut and Thuggery would get along.

00000

Astrid and Hiccup walked in the front door to Hiccup's house to see that Cadman and Stoick were having a heated argument. By the sound of it Cadman was furious over Maria staying at his house. Astrid just rolled her eyes at the spectacle then looked over at Hiccup. "There he goes again," she groaned.

Astrid and Hiccup then looked over at Maria and Alexandria. Maria

hadn't met Cadman and Alexandria just found him to be a pain. "Is he always this short tempered?" Maria asked. Astrid nodded. "Oh yes. He is a Viking through and through. He absolutely hates the Roman Empire," she scoffed.

Immediately Cadman turned to Astrid and shot daggers at her. "AS FER YA ASTRID, YA SHOULD'VE KILLED THIS BITCH WHEN SHE CAME IN OUR HOUSE!" he bellowed. Astrid just rolled her eyes. "She's Alexandria's mother," she mumbled.

At this point Cadman was just about through with how Astrid had been acting. He was just about ready to cancel the Marriage Contract permanently. "ALRIGHT ASTRID GET YER ASS TO THE HOUSE! I'VE HAD IT WITH YA!" he yelled.

Astrid in complete disregard to her father, kissed Hiccup goodbye and headed home. "I'll see you later," she said. Hiccup smiled at her and waved her off. He then, for the first time glared at Cadman. Right as he was halfway out the door Hiccup said, "Jackass."

Immediately Cadman stopped and turned back at Hiccup. "What did ya say?" he said with a certain fury. Hiccup took a deep breath and looked Cadman straight in the eye. "I... Said... You... Are... A... Jackass," he said as if Cadman was an idiot.

He looked at Hiccup for a few seconds before heading out the door without a word. "Ah have to say Ah would've never seen ya do that ta Cadman," Stoick said. Hiccup sighed and shook his head. "He's always been a Jackass to everyone on the island and only Astrid has stood up to him. It's about time that I said something," he said.

Stoick gave a soft smile and asked Hiccup to sit down. Hiccup figured that this was about the fact that he and Astrid had been getting "Close" lately. "What's up?" he asked. Stoick put his massive hand on Hiccup's small shoulder and began to smile. "Wat ya did there was something that Cadman would probably look fer in a Husband fer Astrid. Someone who is not afraid to stand up to him and speak their mind," he said.

"Well... that was a spur of the moment kind of thing," Hiccup explained. Stoick shook his head. "No, Ya were defending both Astrid and Alexandria. Cadman was probably taken by surprise by how confrontational ya were," he said.

"Cadman and Stoick both have the ability to cancel the Marriage Contract. It just takes one of them canceling the Contract to ruin a marriage," Maria added. Hiccup looked at Stoick right as he nodded. "She's right. Ya have ta be a little more careful with Astrid. Ah have no control over wat he does," he said.

Hiccup took a deep breath and looked at the door. He began to regret what he said to Cadman. He wondered if this was all that he needed to cancel the Marriage Contract. "I wonder how much I pissed him off," he mumbled.

Stoick gave a soft chuckle and got up. "Ah'll be over at the Great Hall with Maria tonight," he said. Hiccup looked a little confused by. "You guys are going to sleep at the Great Hall?" he asked. Maria walked up and smiled at him. "Yeah, since Cadman came back, I don't have a place to stay. I can't stay here, it's too small," she

said.

Alexandria smiled and looked over at Hiccup. "Go on you two, we won't stop you," she giggled. Hiccup looked over at Alexandria and rolled his eyes. "Yeah go on," he said.

As soon as they were out the door Hiccup went over to Toothless and Blackhawk. He felt kind of bad that he had been ignoring them. "So You'll be training me on how to train a dragon right?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup chuckled and suggested that she try and "train" Hookfang, Snotlout's Nightmare. Alexandria smiled, knowing he was joking. "Hey! I tamed a Night Fury! I should have no problem with a Monstrous Nightmare!" she laughed. Hiccup smiled and scuffed up her hair. "I doubt you need any training from me," he said.

Immediately Alexandria's mood became very depressive. Hiccup noticed immediately that something was wrong. "That's just it Hiccup. I won't need any training from you. I'll be leaving in six months, maybe less," she said.

The room became dead silent expect for the crackling of the fire. Hiccup could believe what was going on. "The fact that I'd tamed Star was proof to my mother that I didn't need training. I told her that I'd made friends here but she wanted me to head home before the harsh winter," she continued.

"But that less than six months out! We're still in the early harvest season," Hiccup pointed out. Alexandria smiled a sort of melancholy smile. "I know, that's why my mom said that I'll be heading home in six months," she said.

Hiccup thought for a moment. "Maybe I can get her to let you stay for a little longer," he suggested. This earned him a peck on the cheek from Alexandria. "That's not going to help. She doesn't make compromises often," she said.

Alexandria walked over to the bed and began to get ready to go to sleep. She undressed down to her panties and breast band, completely ignoring Hiccup. Hiccup decided not to sleep in his own bed and instead climbed onto the bench and tried to sleep. He knew that this was only the beginning of his troubles.

End of Chapter 9

****Author's Note:** Okay. Like I said before I had the idea of this chapter for awhile (Well the sex scene anyway). The moment with Cadman and Hiccup came to me as I was writing the chapter. I wanted to have Hiccup break out of his old shell by just calling Cadman out. Also I've turned off Annoyomous reviews when I wrote this chapter because of the two people who sent these review:**

****Review 1:** That was fucked up**

****Review 2:** Finish the fucking story already**

****Yeah you get the point.** This only the beginning of the saga between Hiccup and Astrid and I plan on having several sequels after this.**

10. Seeing Double

Chapter 10: Seeing Double

****Author's Note:** This is the last chapter until late 2013. This is a short chapter, nothing more. I have plans for at least 20 to 30 chapters. Anyway this is another "Vision" chapter, but unlike chapter 7, this doesn't leave a lot of things open. It also is a preview for the final chapter (there will be an Epilogue). The only thing that left open is the fate of Stormfly. ******

****I also wanted some sort of relationship between Hiccup and Cadman, no matter how messed up it is. The reason behind their relationship is that I wanted something to show that Cadman is beginning to accept Hiccup.****

****Finally I want to make sure you guys know that this isn't the end of the series. After this chapter I'll be working on getting my two "My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic" fan-fics caught up.****

00000

Something was wrong. Hiccup could tell he wasn't on the bench. No, he was sleeping on a feather bed under some fur blankets.

"Wake up, sweetie," Astrid cooed. "Come on. Today's the big day." Hiccup opened his eyes to see Astrid, nine months pregnant and getting into a wedding gown. "You're finally up," she said.

Hiccup sat up and rubbed his eyes. "I wouldn't miss it for the world," he yawned. Immediately he caught himself. Why did he say that? He then found himself moving without thinking. "I'm going to check on the dragons," he said. Astrid smiled and kissed him on the cheek. "We'll be waiting," she cooed.

By this time as Hiccup walked out of the room and down the stairs he knew this was a vision. His body and his mind were doing what was going to happen Thor's knows when. He just began to let it happen.

When he got to the bottom of the stairs he noticed how spacious the main room was. There was a large Fireplace and a massive kitchen. There was even an indoor toilet.

Though he had no time to gawk, his body was moving to the large Fireplace because right on the mantel was a painting of Astrid and Stormfly. Surrounding the painting was flowers from the Meathead Clan, the Bog-Buglers, and the Hairy Hooligans. There were two candles on either end of the painting and the Nadder's saddle. "Don't worry Stormfly, she's in good hands," he said.

Suddenly the calm was broken when Astrid called out, "HICCUP!" Immediately Hiccup felt a rush of control run through him as he ran up the stairs, nearly falling flat on his face. As he swung open the door he saw that Astrid was on the floor, panting and squinting in pain. "Astrid! What's wrong!?" Hiccup asked.

Astrid whipped her head around and shot Hiccup the most annoyed look. "The BABY is coming," she growled. Hiccup went hysterical as soon as

he heard this. "WHAT!? ARE YOU SERIOUS!?" Hiccup exclaimed. Astrid started to clench her fist. "I'm DEAD SERIOUS Hiccup. Now get me to the bed," she said.

By this time Hiccup had control over what he did and what he said. He still knew it was a vision, but he had some control over the outcome. He decided to help Astrid, who was in her wedding gown, get into the bed. "Do you even know the first thing on delivering babies?" Astrid asked. Hiccup didn't actually know how to respond to that.

Luckily he didn't have to as Astrid howled in pain as the first contraction hit. Hiccup immediately tried help Astrid through the pain. He began to apologize, saying it was his fault. "I-I-It's not your fault. W-w-we wanted this to happen, right?" she said

Hiccup was speechless. Astrid wasn't blaming him for getting her pregnant. He smiled and went to work getting the materials needed to deliver a baby. He got several rags, a tub of hot water (Curtsy of Toothless), and a dagger (to cut the umbilical cord).

He heard Astrid have two more contractions as he went about getting the materials for the delivery. He could tell Astrid was enduring it just for him. She was proud to bring their first child into the world.

Hiccup walked back into the room and got everything ready to go. He pulled Astrid's panties off then the bottom of the wedding gown. By then ten minutes had past and Astrid was going into her fourth contraction.

They were happening more frequently now, which meant that Astrid was soon going to give birth. Hiccup looked into Astrid's eyes to see fear and confusion. He figured he had to comfort her in some way. "It's okay Astrid. I'm right here," he said. At that moment Astrid smiled as she went into her fifth contraction.

Twenty more minutes passed before Astrid was on the verge of giving birth. She went into another contraction, which was the most painful, and that when Hiccup was it. "Astrid! I see the head! Push!" he said. Astrid, now worn out, started to push. Two minutes later Astrid had given birth to a healthy baby boy.

But as Hiccup cut the umbilical cord and cleaned the child up, Astrid went into another, more violent contraction. "Hiccup. It's not over. There's another one," she panted. Hiccup was surprised but didn't have time to show it. He put the baby boy down and got ready for another child.

Another two minutes passed and Astrid gave birth to a baby girl. As Hiccup cleaned her up he noticed that she was smaller than the boy. "She's a hiccup," he thought.

Astrid started to catch her breath and was handed the twins. She looked at the baby girl then back at Hiccup. "S-she's a hiccup," she said. Hiccup slowly nodded. The baby girl had sapphire blue eyes while the baby boy had emerald green eyes. Hiccup could tell that the boy was going to take after Astrid while the girl took after him.

"So what do you want to name them?" he asked. Astrid smiled and

looked at the baby girl. "Well we're not naming her Hiccup. I don't want to go by that tradition," she said. But before Astrid could say the names the vision became hazy and faded. Hiccup was waking up.

00000

As he woke up Hiccup rolled off the bench and onto the floor. He hit the ground and made a loud enough thud that Toothless poked his head up. "Ow, that hurt," he chuckled. Toothless started nudge Hiccup to make sure he was okay. "Hey! Hey! I'm fine," he said. "Come on, it's time to eat."

Hiccup lead Blackhawk and Toothless out the back and lowered a basket of fish down. "There you go. Eat up," he said. He watched as the two dragons ate their fish. He was just in a good mood from the vision he had. "Twins," he said under his breath. "I can't believe we have twins."

"You're getting a little ahead of yourself," Astrid said. Immediately Hiccup jumped and whipped around to see Astrid. She had clearly rushed out of bed; her hair unbraided and messy. "A-Astrid! Uh... Hi," Hiccup said.

Instead of saying hi back, Astrid gave him a passionate kiss on the lips. she kissed him for a good four seconds before she parted. "I... Guess that's for what you heard," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled her usual sarcastic smile. "More or less," she said. Hiccup chuckled as Astrid began to blush. He found it cute that she was acting this way.

There was an awkward silence as the two put what Hiccup just said into perspective. "So I guess you had the same dream," Astrid said. Hiccup looked up at Astrid with surprise. "What?!" he said. "You-" Astrid nodded. The look in her eye was that of a girl who was trying to confess. She was timid and scared of what he was going to say, knowing full well that she didn't need to be.

Hiccup could see the fear in her eyes and started to comfort her. "Astrid, it's okay. I know this sounds cheesy but as long as we're together everything will be okay," he said. Astrid immediately punched him in the arm. "You're right, that was cheesy, but I loved it," she said. She then embraced him and kissed him.

When she parted Hiccup had the same sarcastic smile she usually had. "So I guess it's okay to say a few cheesy things now and then," he said. Astrid gave him a soft smile and put her head on his shoulder. "I don't mind. You'd get a few punches now and then, but I don't mind," she said. Hiccup chuckled and kissed the top of her head. "I'll take those chances," he said.

The two cuddled in the morning air for a few minutes before Hiccup asked if Astrid wanted to come inside. He explained that Stoick was staying at the Great Hall and probably wouldn't be back for awhile. "If you're asking to live out another 'Fantasy' I have to say no. I don't think now is the time," Astrid said. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle. "No, actually I was asking if you wanted to talk inside," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and laughed. She knew that was what he was asking and walked inside.

"So, do you want something to eat?" Hiccup asked. Astrid nodded. As she did her stomach growled. "Yeah. I didn't eat yet," she said. Hiccup smiled and said he would make something to eat. "In the mean time why don't you wash up," he said.

Astrid looked at herself as soon as he said that. She looked liked she just rolled out of bed. Her hair was a mess and she had just thrown on her clothes. "Maybe you're right. Can I use your bathroom?" she asked. Hiccup started to chuckle. "Sure, it wouldn't be the first time right?" he said. This made Astrid blush profusely. "Then can I ask for a favor?" she asked. Hiccup just smiled and nodded. "Sure," he said. "What do you need."

00000

It was now early morning in Berk and most of the village was a buzz with activity. Hiccup was on his way to the Hofferson household to get some clothes that Astrid had asked for. He was still a little pissed off at Cadman for the way he had acted toward Maria and Alexandria but Astrid asked him to ignore her father.

As he walked up to the house he saw that Cadman was waiting for him. "There ya are. Ah was wondering when ya show up," Cadman said. Hiccup immediately started shooting daggers from his eyes. Just seeing Cadman was enough to get his blood boiling. He was sick and tired of Cadman just being a Jackass.

"Move out of the way," he said. Instead of moving, Cadman began to roar with laughter. This infuriated Hiccup as he clenched his fist. "I SAID MOVE YOU DUMBASS! I'VE HAD IT WITH YOU AND HOW YOU TREAT YOUR OWN DAUGHTER! WHAT IN ODEN'S NAME IS WRONG WITH YOU?!" Hiccup roared. Cadman's response was a hearty laugh. Finally Hiccup had had enough of Cadman just brushing him off. In mid laugh, Hiccup punched Cadman right in the jaw, breaking it. He then punched him in the nose, breaking that too.

Cadman stopped laughing and looked at Hiccup with a mix of surprise and pride. Hiccup on the other hand was furious. He was so pissed off that he didn't notice that Astrid had just turned the corner and saw the whole thing. She immediately hid watched what happened next. "Ah have to say for a hiccup ya have a mean right-hook!" Cadman laughed.

Hiccup was taken by surprised but Astrid put her hand to her face. "Ah'm impressed that ya have the balls ta call me a Jackass and back it up. That's the kind Viking that ah want marrin' my daughter," Cadman boasted. He then got up and walked over to Hiccup. Hiccup became violently defensive as he clenched his fist and got ready for another swing. "But if ya do anything ta dishonor her I'll murder ya," Cadman said. He then went off to the mead hall to have a couple of drinks.

Hiccup walked into the house and made his way to Astrid's room. "Oh, Hiccup. Are you picking something up for Astrid?" Hilda said. Hiccup nodded. "Yeah, Astrid wanted me to pick up some clothes for her," he said.

Hiccup could see that Hilda had heard what had happened outside. As he walked up the stairs Hilda said, "Be careful around Cadman. He can be a little unpredictable." Hiccup didn't know how to respond to

that. He knew that Cadman was unpredictable, he just bolder with provoking him.

As he walked into Astrid's room he saw that the clothes he had given her for her birthday were folded neatly on the bed. He figured that they had just been washed. He decided to take them and see if Astrid would wear them again.

As he ran down the stairs he saw the painting of Astrid and Stormfly that bucket had painted a few days after Hiccup had regain consciousness. It was sitting on the mantle above the fire pit. It was sort of ominous just seeing it above the fire pit.

He began to wonder what happened to Stormfly between now and the wedding day. He took a close look at the painting to see if something would come to him. A sign of Stormfly's fate, but there was nothing. Hiccup walked out the door, thinking that What ever happened to Stormfly was very bad.

00000

Hiccup walked back into his house to see that Alexandria was awake and getting dressed. Astrid was sitting by the fire pit swinging her legs, and Toothless and Blackhawk were resting on the rock slab that was Toothless's bed. "Here you go Astrid. Did you wash up?" Hiccup said. Astrid shook her head. "I didn't," she said.

Hiccup got her to her feet and smiled at her. "Well then you better go wash up," he said handing her the clothes. Astrid smiled and kissed him on the cheek. "Thanks," she said. She then ran up the stairs to take a bath.

As soon as she was out of earshot Alexandria turned to Hiccup. "How does it feel?" she asked. Hiccup was a little confused by the question. "How does what feel?" he responded. Alexandria giggled and sat down on the bench. Hiccup sat next to her. "You know... Knowing you're going to be a father before you're a husband," she said.

Hiccup thought about this for a second. He didn't exactly know how to feel about this. Stoick was in a similar position when he was born. "I don't know. I mean I'm happy, I guess. I love Astrid, and I'm glad she's happy, but I don't know how I feel," he said. "How did you find out anyway?"

Alexandria giggled and stood up. "Astrid told me," she said. Hiccup smiled. "Did she now. Did you tell her what you thought about it?" he asked. Alexandria giggled then laughed. "Yeah I told her. She loved that I was so supportive," she said.

It was at this moment that Maria and Stoick came through the door. Hiccup could see the seriousness in Stoick's eyes and knew he'd run into Cadman. Hiccup held his breath as Stoick just walked up the stairs.

About ten minutes later Astrid walked down with a concerned look in her eyes. "He's not going to tear up the Marriage Contract is he?" she asked. Suddenly Stoick walked down, Marriage Contract in hand, and sat down on the bench. "Come here Hiccup. I need to talk to you," he said. Hiccup swallowed hard and walked over to the massive

Viking.

As he sat down Stoick looked him right in the eye. "Hiccup. Do ya understand how much trouble ya could have been in today?" he asked. Hiccup didn't answer. "I don't know what's gotten into you. First you call Cadman a jackass, and now I've been told by Cadman that you broke his jaw and nose. Don't you understand that he has just as much power to cancel the contract as I do," Stoick said.

He then handed Hiccup the Marriage Contract and told him that he needed to be more careful when dealing with Cadman. "I'll do what ever I can to support you. You just have to be more careful," he said. Hiccup took the contract and looked his father right in the eye. He couldn't be more serious as he said, "Dad, as Thor as my witness there is nothing that me and Astrid can't handle."

At this moment Astrid walked up to Hiccup and gave him a swift punch to the arm. She then planted a long passionate kiss right on his lips. "I guess that's for what I said," Hiccup said. Astrid rolled her eyes as Stoick let out a hearty laugh. "They're one of a kind. That's for sure," Maria said.

"I'm with Hiccup all the way," Alexandria said.

"No one is against him. We're just concerned that Cadman will go berserk if something were to happen," Maria said.

"Hmm... That's true. If so much as a hair is dishonored he will kill you," Stoick added.

"I know that dad, and I'm not afraid!" Hiccup boasted.

Astrid was surprised by his claim, but saw the seriousness in his eyes. She could tell that he knew that he was a little over his head, but he was willing to do anything to protect her. She knew her dad could easily kill both of them with one blow, but she too wasn't afraid, not as long as Hiccup was beside her.

She stood up straight and said, "If Hiccup isn't afraid, then neither am I!" She then turned to him and looked at him with pride in her eyes. "Thanks Astrid," Hiccup said.

As soon as Astrid said that Alexandria jumped in saying that she too wasn't afraid of Cadman. The three young Vikings soon were praised by Maria. "I see... You know it was this kind of tensacity that got me my husband," she said.

"You mean Stoick?" Astrid asked.

"No! Erickson. He loved me because I wouldn't back down from a challenge, and I can see that Hiccup is the same way," Maria said.

"Either way, we're not afraid to fight back. We're not traditional Vikings!" Alexandria said.

"AH HA HA! There is no doubt in my mind that all of ya are different. After all you tamed the dragons," Stoick laughed.

"Lets not use that as a way to show that we'll always be different,

okay?" said Hiccup.

Astrid giggled at this. She found it slightly amusing that Hiccup didn't want to be associated as the "Dragon Tamer" all the time. "So do you want to be known as Hiccup the Lover?" she asked. Hiccup turned a deep shade of red as Astrid preceded to sway back and forth. "Well?"

The room was fairly silent as Stoick looked at Hiccup with a smile on his face. Maria and Alexandria looked fairly surprised by Astrid's question, but Hiccup was the one who was the most surprised. "Well... Um... I... I-" Hiccup was interrupted by Astrid kissing him right on the lips. "You don't have to answer, I know you don't want to be known as the Lover," she whispered.

Hiccup smiled and held Astrid a little longer and whispered back into her ear. "If you want to call me the Lover, that's fine with me," he whispered.

Stoick started to hurry everyone out of the house as Hiccup and Astrid continued to embrace each other for a while. And as soon as everyone was out of the house Astrid looked Hiccup in the eye and said, "I love you." Hiccup kissed her on the forehead and said, "I love you too."

End of Chapter 10

****Author's Note: I'm going to expand a little more in September 2013 with chapter 11 on a lot of this stuff.****

****By the way if the chapter seemed like it was rushed by the end, it pretty much was. I wrote the last half in one night and was intending to be a foreshadowing between chapters 15 to 23 (I have yet to explain much of it to myself). I'll edit it later on when I have time so keep it right here.****

11. The Watchtower

Chapter 11: The Watchtower

****Author's Note: I'm back with another ten chapters. And in honor of the second season premiering this time there will be action and even a surprise in a later chapter, and don't worry there will be lemons, lots of lemons.****

****Now on to what this chapter will entail. First off let me get this out of the way: I've been busy with "Apple in the Wind", and the new "The Evolution of Haruhi Suzumiya". Second: THERE ARE NO LEMONS IN THE CHAPTER! I just wanted to write another opening chapter, basically a Season 2.****

****Also as of now "Flying High" is part of a series of Fan-Fics of the Dragons universe ending in the modern era of 2013. Each story will be premiering in the fall.****

****Note: there is a reference to the ending of season 1 of "Dreamworks Dragons: Riders of Berk" as well as the possible premier of Season 2.****

**Special thanks to FoxyGirl for the inspiration of this HTTYD series with her story "Plans" and "Chasing Thunderstorms".**

00000

The trek to find the watchtower that both Hiccup and Astrid saw in their vision wasn't very long. They had figured out that the watchtower was on the western end of the island and had at least two stories. The only problem was that there were at least 20 watchtowers on the western end of the island.

"Hey Hiccup, when do you think we'll find this 'magical' watchtower?" Astrid asked. Alexandria had jokingly called the watchtower "magical" after hearing about the shared vision. "I don't know Astrid. All I know was that it was on the western end of the island," Hiccup said.

Astrid rolled her eyes and groaned. There was no way they were going to find the watchtower in one day. Not only that but Astrid was still suffering from her "episodes". They weren't as intense as before but they were becoming more frequent.

It would usually start with a sharp pain in her forehead that would fade away pretty quickly. But as soon as it went away she would see things that weren't really there. She usually had these "episodes" while she was with Hiccup, though so far Hiccup hadn't noticed.

It was at this moment that Astrid started to have one of these "episodes". As soon as the sharp pain hit she put her hand to her forehead. "Damn, not now," she mumbled. Hiccup turned around just as Astrid began to see things. "Astrid? Are you okay?" he asked.

"I'm fine, just a little headache," she said. Hiccup could tell something was wrong as he watched Astrid squint and blink in an unusual fashion. He sat down on the grass and gestured for Astrid to do the same. When she didn't he vocalized for her to sit down.

As she did she began to come back to reality. "Astrid, Are you sure you're okay?" Hiccup asked. Astrid smiled and nodded. "Yeah I'm fine," she said. Hiccup shook his head and gave a frustrated sigh. He could tell that Astrid didn't want him to worry about her, but hiding something from him wasn't the way to do it. "You weren't fine just a minute ago," Hiccup said.

Astrid took a deep breath and turned away from Hiccup. This confused him slightly as he looked around Astrid's head and saw that she was biting her lip. "I saw... Well..." Hiccup stopped her by asking her if this was related to the Green Death. Astrid nodded. "Yeah. It was that again," she said.

Again? Hiccup didn't know how many times she had been having "episodes". When he asked her about how long these "episodes" had been going on she surprised him with her answer. "They've been happening on and off since the battle with Green Death," she said.

This worried Hiccup a little, but it wasn't as much as the fact that she was hiding it for a year. "Did you tell anyone. If anything you should've come to me," Hiccup said. The amount of concern in his

voice only made things worse for Astrid. "I didn't want anyone to know I was becoming weak, okay!" she said.

Astrid immediately apologized to Hiccup. "I'm sorry, it's just... It's still painful to talk about," she said. Hiccup smiled and wrapped his arm around her. Astrid, still not completely in the mood, took his arm off her shoulder. "Listen, we should still look for that damn watchtower," Astrid said.

Astrid's words seemed to knife through Hiccup's heart for a brief second before he realized she had begun to cry. "Damnit! Why? Why do I always break down with you right there?" she sobbed. Hiccup was quickly by her side. He tried his best to comfort her, but really it was a wash this time.

"Forget it Hiccup. Let's just keep looking," she said as she wiped away the tears. As Astrid started to walk away Hiccup grabbed her by the arm rather forcibly. The look on his face was very serious, which surprised Astrid. Hiccup took a deep breath and let go of her arm. "Look... If this has been happening for a year then I need to know what's wrong. I don't want you to get hurt, okay?" he said.

Astrid was a little hesitant since she wanted to be strong around Hiccup. "I-I know, it's just... I've never really talked about it. You see it that back then I was beginning to realize that I might... Well... Have... I might have had a crush on you," she said.

Hiccup finish the rest of what Astrid was trying to say. Back then in the days after the Green Death Astrid was known as the toughest Viking girl on the island, never showing any weakness. It was once but a few weeks before Alexandria had arrived that Astrid was acting strangely.

During those few weeks Astrid would often wander aimlessly through the forest, this of course being after the rescue of Toothless from Alvin. She would wander for hours on end mumbling to herself. She would often ask herself why she was feeling like this and why she could say anything to Hiccup.

"I was so afraid that I was going to lose you in the days after the Green Death was... Well... Dead that I started to have nightmares and visions of you just lying on your bed, dying. Soon I started to see it during the day, while I was awake, It was all so painful," Astrid said. When Hiccup heard this he immediately apologized.

This apology wasn't for just anything, Hiccup apologized for scaring the crap out of Astrid. He wanted her to know that he didn't want her to worry about him. He didn't want to scare her, after all he loved her. "Thanks Hiccup, but it's not going to change the past," Astrid said.

Hiccup leaned in and kissed Astrid on the cheek and said, "I know." This made Astrid smile and even giggle a bit. She loved how Hiccup was becoming bolder yet gentler with his actions. He was treating her as a delicate flower with every touch. "Come on. Let's find that watchtower," Astrid said.

00000

It was nearly sunset by the time Hiccup and Astrid came upon their

last two story watchtower for the day. "So what number is this Hiccup?" Astrid jokingly asked. Hiccup had been keeping track of the number of watchtowers that they had been looking at. "Uh... This would be number 19," he said.

Astrid laughed at this, truth be told five of the 24 watchtowers were destroyed during the time of the Green Death. "It looks pretty beat up," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded. The highest point of the tower had evidence of a Night Fury attack from almost two year ago. Part of the tower was gone and the southern wall was crumbling.

The inside of the watchtower wasn't any better. Thought it had been abandoned for more than a year it was long enough for a family of Terrible Terrors to make a nest in the fireplace. The smell of dragon crap as well as owl crap lingered in the air. The worst of it was that because of a leaky roof, moss had begun to grow on the dirt floor and mold was growing on the timber.

"Look's like we have our work cut out for us, huh," Astrid said. But when she turn to Hiccup she saw that he was in amazement. "Astrid, this is it! This is the house I saw!" he exclaimed. Astrid couldn't help but smile as Hiccup went into detail of what he saw.

The fireplace was on the eastern wall with the staircase on the northern wall. A kitchen like area was next to the fireplace and a large panoramic window with tattered Dragon leather curtains was on the western wall. All of it matched up to what Hiccup saw in his so-called "vision".

"Hiccup, it going to take almost a year to make this place even remotely livable," Astrid said. Hiccup looked back at Astrid and agreed. The fact was they were going to need some help with renovating the watchtower.

00000

Back the house, Hiccup was telling his father, Stoick the Vast, about how much work the Watchtower needed. he explained that two of the supports for the roof had collapsed and were now growing mold. The amount of enthusiasm that Hiccup had as he explained about the tower made Stoick and Alexandria smile.

"Well why don't me and Gobber help ya out," Stoick said. Alexandria nodded. "Yeah. You're going to need the muscle," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes. He knew that Alexandria was joking, but at the same time she was right. There was no way they were going to finish renovating the Watchtower before the wedding.

"I guess I could us the help. Oh! I almost forgot, the watchtower was on the western coast, maybe just an hours walk to the Southwestern tip of the island," Hiccup said. Stoick looked fairly surprised by this information. It turns out that the very Watchtower Hiccup was talking about had been destroyed by a Night Fury three years prior.

When Hiccup heard this he looked over at Toothless. "I wonder if Toothless knows anything about the watchtower," he said. Toothless perked up and walked over to the table. It seemed as if Toothless had been listening to the conversation and wanted to join in.

The dragon began to nudge Hiccup and dart his eyes toward Alexandria. "Oh, I forgot that I have to getting you ready to be a dragon tamer," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled at Toothless. "I was wondering when you were going to remember. I've been here for over three days and haven't learned how to gain a dragons trust," she chuckled.

Stoick let out a hearty laugh saying that he remembered when Hiccup helped him tame his Thunderdrum, Tornado. Hiccup, in response, gave a nervous chuckle. "And it was like you never listened," he said. Alexandria just sat back and watched the two go at it. Stoick explained that he'd been paying attention the whole time while Hiccup said that he'd been too rough with the Thunderdrum at first.

"You know I'm not like Stoick, right?" Alexandria said. Hiccup looked over at Alexandria and smiled. "I know," he chuckled. Hiccup then got up from the table and walked over to the bench. The look on his face seemed to suggest that he was thinking of something important.

"What's wrong son?" Stoick asked. Hiccup sighed and looked over to Toothless. Alexandria knew that what Hiccup was thinking about was in regards to Toothless or Stormfly. After awhile Stoick asked Hiccup was wrong again. "During my dream about the watchtower I saw something that worried me," Hiccup said.

Alexandria sat down next to Hiccup. She was beginning to worry that what Hiccup saw was very real. "What did ya see?" Stoick asked. Hiccup's expression changed exceptionally. He went from worried to very serious. "Remember the portrait that Bucket painted of Stormfly and Astrid?" he asked. Stoick nodded. "Well it was on the fireplace mantle surrounded by flowers with candles on either end and the saddle in front of it," Hiccup said.

Alexandria immediately became concerned as she knew what Hiccup said. "That's a shrine," she said. "Did you say anything significant?" Hiccup nodded and said that he had said in the dream "Don't worry Stormfly, she's in good hands". And as soon as Stoick heard this he knew that Stormfly may have died between and the wedding.

"Did you tell Astrid about this?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup shook his head and said that he didn't want her to worry. Stoick on the other hand want his son to tell Astrid that Stormfly was in danger in the near future. "Dad, that's a little extreme don't you think," Hiccup said. Stoick shook his head. "No. She has to know that her dragon is in danger," he said.

Alexandria agreed and said that it was possible that Stormfly was killed. Hiccup began to connect his nightmare only a few night earlier and is dream together. In the nightmare he heard the cries of a Nadder that was in pain along with Astrid and another Viking who were fighting. In his dream Astrid had a scar on her right leg that looked like it was from a battleaxe.

The battleaxe was the choice weapon for both Cadman and Astrid and as he began to put the pieces together Hiccup realized that Cadman attacked Astrid. He was still unsure of the reason, but he knew he was going to have to keep an eye on Cadman.

Meanwhile Astrid was jumping for joy as she praised the gods for helping them find the fabled watchtower of their dreams. She was already thinking of stuff to do with the watchtower. There was black shale boulder that could be broken apart to replace the old rotting evergreen floor. She hadn't taken a look at the second floor but what she remembered from the dream their room had a feather bed and the floors were solid oak.

"Astrid?" Fishlegs called out. He, Tuffnut, and Snotlout were walking back to their own homes that evening and saw Astrid smiling ear to ear. For them it was enough to make them a little scared. They had never seen Astrid smile before, and since she was usually very serious her usual sarcastic smile toward Hiccup even made them freak out a little.

"Oh hey Fishlegs. Hey I was wondering if you could help me and Hiccup with something tomorrow," she said. The three boys immediately looked a little worried for once. Astrid rolled her eyes at this. "Listen, we're trying to fix up an old watchtower near the Southwestern tip of the island. I was wondering if you and your dragons could help us," she explained.

"What do you need us to do exactly?" Tuffnut asked. Astrid sighed and explained about the black shale boulder and how she wanted to use it. Fishlegs immediately knew his Gronckle was perfect for smashing the shale into tiles. "Well I guess I could help," Fishlegs said.

Snotlout and Tuffnut looked a little annoyed by the fact that Astrid was becoming more of a girl everyday that she was with Hiccup. She the envy of every Viking on the island. She was cold hearted, vicious, and could kill without warning. Now that she was with Hiccup she seemed to be losing her touch.

"Hey Astrid, why don't ya dump that pathetic excuse of a Hooligan and marry a real man," Snotlout said. Astrid glared at Snotlout and walked up to him, taking a dagger from her belt. She then pressed the dagger up against his neck and said, "I will not hesitate to slit your throat." She then nicked his neck with the dagger.

It was the first time in a long time that Astrid had been cold hearted toward Snotlout. "May I ask why Hiccup is so special?" Fishlegs asked. Astrid took a deep breath and looked over at him. "It's the fact that he treats me differently than you idiots. He treats me like a delicate flower. It's just real nice," she said.

Fishlegs smiled and agreed that any woman should be treated with respect. Tuffnut and Snotlout just rolled their eyes and didn't say a word. They thought that a woman was nothing more than a means to an end. They were only there to please men.

There was only one exception; Astrid. She showed that she could still be a fighter. She could beat the crap out of anyone who said differently. Sure she was hot and any guy would want fuck her senseless, but she was one of those girls that would want to be with one guy only.

"I'll meet up with you in front of Hiccup's house tomorrow," Astrid said. Fishlegs nodded and said he would be there as soon as he could.

Astrid then turned to Snotlout and Tuffnut and glared at them. "And You two will be with him with your dragons," she said.

00000

Later that night Hiccup just laid in his bed, thinking of how long it was going to take to restore the watchtower. It was something that was going to be on his mind for quite some time. If they could get help from the dragons, mainly for the lumber and floor, they could get most of it done before winter hit.

"Hey Hiccup? You okay?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup rolled over to face her. "Yeah, I just thinking about that watchtower," he said. By now Alexandria was in her underwear and was just about to climb into bed. Hiccup still wasn't too used to the fact that Alexandria slept in her underwear.

As she climbed into the small twin bed Hiccup could already feel Alexandria's soft skin through his shirt. "Well good night," Alexandria said. Hiccup didn't say a word and tried going to sleep, but to no avail. He was now thinking about what he saw in the watchtower, during his dream of course.

The painting of Astrid and Stormfly that hung over the fire pit with flowers surrounding it was engraved in his brain. What he said was even more so. "I have to tell Astrid," he thought. He looked over at Alexandria who was beginning to fall asleep.

As soon as he thought it was safe he got out of bed, began to put on his clothes and walked toward the door. But as he opened it he was surprised to see Astrid about to knock on it. "Oh! Hiccup," Astrid said. The look on his seemed to suggest that the issue with Stormfly was weighing heavily on his mind.

"Hiccup, what's wrong?" Astrid asked. Hiccup walked over the bench and sat down. "There was something in my dream about the watchtower that I want you to know about," he said. Astrid sighed and sat down next to Hiccup. "What do you mean?" she asked.

"I... I saw something... No... I said something that made me think back to the nightmare I had a few days ago," he explained. Astrid was now very concerned by how Hiccup looked. There was a melancholy look on his face and his voice sounded very depressed. "What did you say?" she asked.

"Don't worry Stormfly, she's in good hands," he said. Astrid was slightly relieved until Hiccup continued. "I was talking to the portrait of you and Stormfly. It was surrounded by flowers, candles, and her saddle was on the ground in front of the fire. Astrid, between now and then Stormfly is killed," he said.

Astrid wasn't the least bit shocked by what she heard Hiccup say. She knew very well that Stormfly was going to be killed defending her. It still remained a mystery what Stormfly would be defending her from, but she knew that Stormfly was going to defend her from something big. She took Hiccup by the hand and smiled. "She'll die protecting you and me," she said.

Now Hiccup was shocked that Astrid was so calm about this. He figured that she would throw a fit or break down, but instead she was seeing

a silver lining. "Astrid, how you be so calm about this?" he asked. Astrid almost seemed upset by the question, but not in the usual way. "Because I know. Okay? I know because she's my dragon. She's as loyal as Toothless," she explained.

As she was saying this she was starting to tear up. "Sure I'll be upset when she's dead, but I just know. Okay?" she said. As she came closer and closer to breaking down Hiccup decided no to press further. "Alright, I believe you. I just don't see how you can be so calm about this," he said.

Astrid rubbed her eyes and began to yawn. It was late and Astrid had snuck out of the house to talk to Hiccup. "You know I came here to talk to you," she said. Hiccup looked over his shoulder as he was getting up from the bench. "You can spend the night if you want," he said. "We can talk in the morning."

Astrid immediately was frustrated by this but at the same time glad. She loved that she was spending so much time with Hiccup, but she hated the fact that every time she would come over to talk Hiccup would also want to talk. It was an endless cycle the past three times she came over Hiccup was either in a whole other world or he had something important to talk about.

"Anyway I have to train Alexandria tomorrow. I haven't been able to teach anything about taming a dragon since she got here," Hiccup said. At this point Astrid was just about to give up. In fact she had nearly forgotten what she was going to talk about.

When she remembered Hiccup had already climbed into bed. "I thought that we were going to work on the watchtower tomorrow?" she asked. Hiccup sighed and rolled his eyes. He once again sat up but as he did he managed to put his hand on Alexandria's chest.

In a total involuntary action he flung his hand back and fell to the floor with a thud. "Hm... Wha... What are you doing Hic?" Alexandria asked. Right as Hiccup began to apologize Astrid immediately began to laugh out loud. "Did you just cal him Hic?" she laughed. Alexandria got up and rubbed her eyes. "Oh! Astrid? What are you doing here?" she asked.

Astrid got up and walked over to the bed. She then helped Hiccup back to his feet as he hobbled over to the bench once again. "I came here to talk to Hiccup about the watchtower," she explained.

"It's kind of late isn't?" Alexandria asked. Astrid nodded and said that she snuck out of the house to talk to Hiccup. She then turned her attention to the new nickname that Alexandria had given Hiccup. "So when did you come up with Hic?" she asked.

Alexandria thought for a second before answering with a resounding, "I don't really know." Astrid began to laugh hysterically. She couldn't believe that Alexandria had come up with a nickname for no reason. Hiccup on the other hand was blushing profusely as he watched Alexandria come up with a reason for the nickname.

"You guys called me Alex once. I thought I could give you guys nicknames," she said. Astrid finally stopped laughing and smiled. "Of course you can give us nickname," she said. "I just wasn't expecting anything like that."

Hiccup was beat red as he smiled at Alexandria. "Thanks. No one has ever called me by a good nickname before," he said. Astrid gave a sly smile as she began to tease Hiccup. "Oh! Should I start calling you honey or hot stuff?" she laughed. Hiccup became even more nervous as she continued her teasing. "Maybe I should call you handsome or stud," she added.

By now Alexandria was laughing and Hiccup was red with embarrassment. "Anyway we should get some sleep," Alexandria said. Hiccup offered to sleep on the bench so Astrid could get some sleep. "No it's okay, I'll sleep on the bench," Astrid said.

It didn't feel right that his fiancée was sleeping on the most uncomfortable thing in the house. "No seriously I insist," he said. Astrid looked over at Hiccup; already stripped down to her breast band. "Look, Hiccup, I understand that you want me to be as comfortable as possible, but I just happy being here with you," she explained.

She then kissed him on the cheek and took of her skirt. Hiccup climbed into bed with Alexandria as Astrid began to fall asleep on the bench. "Good night," Hiccup said. Astrid responded with a soft but sweet, "Good night Hiccup."

00000

By morning Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria were woken up by an argument that was just outside the door. "For the love of Thor, Cadman! It alright. Yer daughter came here by choice. It's not like she hasn't done this before," Gobber said.

"I agree. I wasn't even woken by them, an' by teh look of things they didn't do anything irrational," Stoick added.

"I don't give a fuck what they did, she shouldn't hav- SHE'S DONE THIS BEFORE!?" Cadman yelled.

"Eh... Once or twice," Gobber said.

"Ugh... You're not helping Gobber. Listen, This only more proof that Hiccup and Astrid are meant to be together," Stoick said.

"Why that no good little bastard! I'll KILL him if he's laid a hand on my daughter," Cadman growled.

"Calm down Cadman. I'm sure nothing has happened," Stoick reassured.

By now Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria were looking at each other with utter annoyance. "He's drunk again," Astrid groaned. Hiccup put his hand to his head. "I can't believe it," he said. Astrid just shook her head as she heard what came next. "Look, why don't ya go back to the Mead Hall and calm down. I'll even go with ya," Gobber said.

Astrid immediately rolled her eyes and began to put her clothes on. "I just can't believe that idiot. He's drunk this early in the morning," she grumbled. Hiccup watched as Astrid threw her clothes on and began to head for the door. "Astrid, you can't blame your dad for

being worried. After all you did sneak out," Hiccup said.

This stopped Astrid in her tracks. She looked over at Hiccup and bit her lower lip. "Well yeah," she answered. Hiccup took a deep breath and looked at Astrid with a very serious expression. "Even I would have been very upset with you for sneaking out to a guy's house," he said. Astrid didn't want to agree with him but deep down she knew he wasn't saying thing just to be mean. "I guess you're right," she said. At that moment Hiccup kissed her on the cheek and smiled. "I'm sure her has his faults, but he's your dad," he said.

"I'll see you soon," Astrid said as she walked toward the door. She opened the door as Stoick walked back in. "Oh! Astrid! I'm guessing you heard teh argument outside," he said. Astrid nodded. "I'm sorry to trouble you chief," she said. Stoick let out a hearty laugh and said, "It's no trouble, now run along," he said.

"Hey Astrid!" Hiccup called out. Astrid turned around as she was half way out the door. "I'll see you at the watchtower," he said. This made Astrid smiled brightly and darted out the door.

Stoick looked over at Hiccup as he was walking up the stairs to wash up. "Yer working on the watchtower today?" he asked. Hiccup stopped and sighed. "Look I know that it's tradition for the son of the chief to live with their father even after they're married, but me and Astrid need more space," he explained. The burly Viking rolled his eyes and began to chuckle. "Ya think I don't know that. Look, I'll help ya out, seeing as you're gonna need some new timber," he said. "Now wash up so ya can start training Alexandria. the fast ya get the training done the faster we can get the watchtower ready to live in."

00000

It was a little bit past eight in the morning and Hiccup and Alexandria had begun their first day of training. "Well... Since you got Star to trust you, I guess the next thing you need to do is how to fly with Star," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded. She knew that she was going to have to learn to fly if she wanted to be a Dragon Trainer. "So how are we going to go about this?" she asked.

Hiccup thought about this for a second. "Well... Star is already going to listen to you, so we need you to use a different dragon," Hiccup explained. He knew that Alexandria hadn't met any of the other dragons except for Toothless, Stormfly, and Tornado. He knew his best bet was to use Stormfly.

The Nadder would listen to him because of his relationship with Astrid. Plus she was the only dragon besides Toothless that had any common sense. It was a win-win situation.

Hiccup and Alexandria went over to Stormfly's pen where she was kept comfortable. Since she was kept there during the days of fighting dragons she was already used to the space. It was furnished everything that a Nadder could want and more.

As Hiccup began to open the pen Stormfly perked up and ran to the door. She was eager to go out and fly, but she didn't trust Alexandria just yet. "Now Alexandria you're going to have to gain Stormfly's trust," Hiccup said.

Alexandria was a bit nervous as she slowly placed her hand on Stormfly's nose, but as soon as she did Stormfly's nervousness went completely away. In fact she looked extremely happy, squawking and jumping around. It was quite clear that Alexandria had a unique ability to make dragons excited.

Hiccup grabbed Stormfly's saddle as well as Toothless's saddle and tail assembly and prepared the dragons for a flight around Berk. Every once and a while he would glance over to Stormfly and get a knot in his stomach. "Whatever that was in the watchtower wasn't anything good," he thought.

"Um... Hic... Are you okay?" Alexandria asked as she mounted Stormfly. Hiccup shook his head and mounted Toothless. "Y-Yeah. I was just in thought," he said. "Come on, let's ride."

The two quickly took off after that but it was soon apparent that Alexandria had no idea how to fly a dragon. Stormfly was wildly flapping about as Alexandria tried everything to get her to slow down. She had such a panic tone in her voice that Stormfly wasn't listening. "Alex! You need to calm down. She won't listen if you are panicking!" Hiccup shouted.

Alexandria tried to calm down but it took nearly five grueling minutes before she mustered up the courage to command Stormfly to slow down. After awhile she had Stormfly turning and diving, even looping. It was quite a feat for the bird-like dragon.

00000

After an hour of flying the two landed at the cove that Hiccup had found Toothless in nearly two years ago. "This place holds a lot of memories for me and Toothless," Hiccup said. Alexandria got off Stormfly and walked over to a large boulder. "It may have a lot more for you and Astrid," Alexandria said.

It was just started to hit Hiccup that he was marrying the most beautiful Viking in Berk. The fact that he was getting married so soon was enough to send him back. He still remembers when he first talked to Astrid nearly seven years ago. It almost felt like it was yesterday.

Hiccup's mother had recently passed away and Hiccup spent most of his time on the docks. His mother was lost during a freak storm and hadn't come back for three months. Back then winter was around the corner and Hiccup wasn't talking to anyone.

One day while Hiccup was sitting at the docks Astrid walked up to him and sat down next to him. He still remembered what she said to him, "You okay?" It was the first sign that she cared for him. He knew she had forgotten about that day up until recently but deep down he knew that she liked him.

Back on that day the two started talking and hit it off, but the very next day she told him that she couldn't talk to him anymore. Hiccup now knew that Cadman had learned about him and told her to stay away. He still didn't know if Astrid liked him back then or not.

"Hey Hic? Are you okay?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup snapped back to

reality. Though he had been aware of what was going on around him, it was just that it seemed like everything was happening at once. "I don't think that nickname is going to catch on," he said finally. This caused Alexandria to burst out laughing. "Maybe you and Astrid were right. It just sounds ridiculous," she said after calming down.

She sat down next to Hiccup and asked him what he was thinking about. Hiccup, not paying attention, once again started to daydream. "Hiccup? Hey! What's going on in your head?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup apologized for going into lala land and answered Alexandria's question in sort of a confusing manner.

"It's just that two years ago I was an embarrassment to the entire tribe. I couldn't do anything. I was... Well... A Hiccup, a runt. So it stood to reason that I would never be able to kill a dragon. But when I found Toothless and started to learn about the dragons I was the only one that seemed to know the truth.

"When Astrid and I were in Dragon Training, she was the star student and I was the loser. But as I began to learn the truth of why the dragon attacked us and how we could stop it I quickly rose to the top.

"One faithful day Astrid found out where I had been meeting Toothless and nearly told everyone on the island. I wanted to explain that Toothless wasn't going to hurt her, but the useless reptile, no offence buddy, took her for a crazy looping and twisting ride.

"It took Astrid only seconds for her to apologize about going to tell my dad and the others and as soon as she apologized Toothless took us on a romantic flight over Berk.

"It was that flight that I think that made Astrid realize something. Maybe she loved me back when she was young, considering that I was the only one that would treat her like a girl, but on that day I think she fell in love with me," Hiccup explained.

The story was enough to make Alexandria realize that this was a blessing for Hiccup. She knew what it was like for Hiccup to live in a village that looked down on him. It was a hard life but it was only thanks to Astrid and Toothless that he was able to get this far. She hoped that she could be as lucky as Hiccup when it came to finding friends or that special someone.

"Well we should get back to the academy," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded and began to mount Stormfly. "As soon as the saddle for Star is ready, we'll practice flying with him," Alexandria said. Hiccup nodded. "No doubt she'll be a brat about listening to directions," Hiccup chuckled as he and Alexandria launched up into the air.

00000

Once at the academy Hiccup helped get Stormfly back into the pen. Alexandria thanked Hiccup for all he had done to help her get ready to be the Dragon Tamer of The Meathead Clan. "No problem Alexandria. Now if you'll excuse me. I have to go over to the watchtower and help Astrid fix it up," He said as he mounted Toothless again. But before Hiccup could take off, Alexandria planted a peck on Hiccup's cheek.

"That's for helping me," she said.

Hiccup blushed bright red as he took off for the southwest corner of the island. "Jezz. How many relationships am I going to get into," he thought as he flew off. It was only a matter of time before something happened to cause more trouble for him and Astrid.

End of Chapter 11

****Author's Note:** Well there you have it. I will be submitting each chapter every two weeks, but because October is just around the corner I won't submit the next chapter until November 6th. The reason being I will be doing the My Little Pony: Friendship is Magic fan-fic, "The Lunar War".**

****Also I got this really great review that was the funniest thing I have ever been sent. Here it is:****

****"BBUUULLLLLLLLLLYYYYYY TO THE MAX! STUPENDOUS STORY! Given I would prefer less fluff/mush but hey, tis a part o life. Can't wait for the next chapters to be released.****

****I think Alex-Fishlegs would be a good match. Also any other blood battle between snotty and Hiccup. A all out brawl (weapons optional) in the wood with no one else interfering.****

****I'll see you again when the new chapters release.****

****The idea of a "half blood" that is also a 'hiccup' was interesting and gave the plot a nice addition.****

****Until next time I'll be taming the Green Death's brother as my own personal dragon along with dueling Goku in Area 51... Bye now****

****MUHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAHAhahahahahahahahahahaaaaaaa !Â¡!Â¡!"****

****I will say this to the guy who sent me this review: There will be a fight between Snotlout and Hiccup in the next chapter.****

****Until next time.****

12. Trouble with Snotlout

Chapter 12: Trouble with Snotlout

****Author's Note:** Alright, after a month's break I'm pleased to announce that there will be a total of three fan-fics after "Flying High". The first one will be set 5 years after the end of "Flying High" and will be called "An Arrow to the Knee". The next one will be set 18 years after "Flying High" and will be called "Blood and Fire". The last one is set in 2013 and is called "Dragons Reborn". This one is told from Astrid's perspective. Both "An Arrow to the Knee" and "Blood and Fire" will be fairly open-ended but "Dragons Reborn" will have a fairly closed ending.**

****Anyway, on to the content of the chapter. Some time ago I wrote a chapter that featured a duel between Snotlout and Hiccup. The response I got from that chapter was phenomenal. As a result I came**

up with the idea of another basic Snotlout moment kind-of chapter. Also as I wrote this chapter I had to look back at chapter 11 and my chapter list to make sure that this chapter was congruent. So here is chapter 12.**

00000

Arriving at the watchtower was close to horrific for Hiccup. Not only was the gang there, but his father, Stoick, Gobber, and Astrid's father, Cadman were all at the watchtower and working on it. Stoick had his Thunderdrum pulling out the large oak timbers and replacing them. Cadman was a bit buzzed but was helping Meatlug, Fishlegs' Gronckle, beat out shale floor tiles from a near by boulder. Gobber was making some mysterious stew, and Fishlegs was studying the moss.

Ruffnut and Tuffnut were fighting over who got to clean the pantries, and Snotlout was flirting with Astrid, or rather pleading. "Come on. Why don't you dump that loser and get with a real man," he said. Astrid was paying no attention to him as he continued to go about and "flirt".

Hiccup upon seeing this walked up to Snotlout and cleared his throat. When Snotlout turned around he quickly backed off, but not entirely. "We'll talk later," Snotlout said. As he walked away Hiccup pulled Astrid aside. He had enough of a grip on Astrid's arm that he left a mark. "Ow! Hiccup! What's wrong?" Astrid asked.

The look on Hiccup's face was a mix of utter annoyance and confusion. "What the hell Astrid! I can understand bringing Snotlout and the others. I can even understand bringing my dad and Gobber, but Cadman?! Really?!" Hiccup exclaimed.

Astrid could see Hiccup's point. Cadman was a bit of a problem for both of them, but the fact that he had let their relationship get this far seemed to suggest that he was getting used to the idea. In fact when Astrid told him that they were going to fix up the old watchtower he voluntarily asked to work on it. "It was his idea," she said.

Hiccup smiled and rolled his eyes. He then looked over at Cadman who was using a war hammer to break up the shale boulder. He could tell that Cadman was a little buzzed as he landed a glancing blow to the boulder. "I guess he had a few drinks," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled. "Only enough to keep his headache from getting worse," she said.

"Well... Let's start helping out," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded and quickly helped Hiccup with cleaning out the pantry (they knew that Ruffnut and Tuffnut sure as hell weren't going to do it). After cleaning out the pantry Astrid went to work cleaning the rooms upstairs. Hiccup meanwhile was helping his father replace the old oak timbers with new ones.

It was long hard work and almost everyone was pulling their weight. By dinner almost all the rotted moldy timbers on the first floor had been replace, the pantry and bathroom cleaned, and half of the floor covered with new shale tiles. Hiccup thought that it would take months to rebuild the watchtower, but at this rate he and Astrid could spend the first night in a couple of weeks.

They got ready to head to the Mead Hall to get a bite to eat and as they did this Snotlout approached Astrid and wrapped his arm around Astrid's neck. "So Astrid, you still convinced that Hiccup the Useless is the one for you? Come on let's have some fun," he said. This was enough to set Hiccup over the edge. Snotlout had been flirting with Astrid continuously the whole day and for Hiccup enough was enough.

As Snotlout tried his best to get Astrid to kiss him Hiccup grabbed him by the neck and pulled him away. Snotlout actually staggered back and fell on his ass. As he stood up Hiccup sent Snotlout back to the ground with a right hook to the jaw.

This surprised the others and as Snotlout got up he was in the mood to take Hiccup on. "Oh, so that's the way you want to play! Come on! You and me you runt!" Snotlout exclaimed. Hiccup didn't say word as he lobbed haymaker after haymaker at Snotlout. Snotlout in return threw everything from right hooks to head-butts at Hiccup.

Astrid knew Hiccup could handle himself in a fight, but as she watched she had this gut that this wasn't going to be the last fight. "Yeah! Go Hiccup!" Astrid cheered.

Snotlout looked over at her disapprovingly and yelled, "Aw! Come on! You're rooting for this loser!" The moment Snotlout said that Hiccup landed a very powerful punch to Snotlout's gut, knocking the wind clean out of him. Hiccup then landed a another powerful blow to the face, exploding Snotlout's nose. The final blow was a left hook then right hook knocking Snotlout out cold.

With blood coming out of his nose and a black-eye Hiccup looked down on the broken teen and sighed. "If you so much as lay a finger on Astrid I won't hesitate to beat the crap out of you again," he said.

Astrid couldn't help but smile at this. Just the other day she had shown Snotlout that she meant business when it came to Hiccup and now Hiccup was showing that he meant business when it came to her.

"Man... I didn't think you could beat him," Tuffnut said. He and Ruffnut were both quite impressed with Hiccup's ability to withstand punches. "Outstanding! For a hiccup ya can fight like a true Viking," Cadman said.

Hiccup was still trying to catch his breath as Astrid walked up to him. "You sure you're okay?" she asked. Hiccup's nose was bleeding and he had gained a black eye. He had several bruises and lumps from Snotlout, but it was not as bad as Snotlout's injuries. "I'm fine. He had it coming," Hiccup said.

Astrid couldn't help but smile as Hiccup started to wipe the blood from his nose. She pulled a rag from her bag and helped him clean up his face. As soon as she did that she noticed that Hiccup had begun to blush slightly. She could also tell that Ruffnut, Tuffnut, and Fishlegs were staring and she didn't care, at least not yet.

"Man... Aren't you lucky," Ruffnut said. "You've got the girl of your dreams cleaning you up." At this point Hiccup pushed Astrid aside and

stormed up to Ruffnut and her brother. "You've got a problem with that, because if you do I'll have no trouble beating the crap out of you two as well," Hiccup said.

Astrid was now concerned that Hiccup's adrenaline was still pumping after the fight with Snotlout. "Hiccup, calm down. You don't need to go and pick a fight with everyone," she said. She pulled on Hiccup's arm and tried to get his attention, but so far he was not responding. "Calm down Hiccup. I didn't mean it in a bad way," Ruffnut said. Astrid again began to pull Hiccup's arm and talk him down. "Hiccup please! You're going a little overboard," she said.

Hiccup looked over to Astrid then back at Ruffnut. He noticed that the look on Astrid's face was a mix of terror and annoyance. There was a lone tear just about to stream down her face. "I'm sorry Astrid. I guess I got a little carried away," Hiccup said. He then took a deep breath and turned to Snotlout, who was still out cold.

"Ruffnut can you and Fishlegs get Snotlout back to his house?" Hiccup asked. He then turned to Astrid and apologized again. "I'm sorry Astrid. I just couldn't take it anymore," he said. Astrid smiled and gave Hiccup a small peck. "It's okay. He had it coming," she said.

Ruffnut just scoffed and rolled her eyes at Astrid's displays of affection. She looked over to Cadman, expecting him to scold his daughter but instead was looking off in the distance, deep in thought. "Aren't you going to talk to your own daughter?" Ruffnut asked. Cadman blinked a couple of times then looked over at Astrid who was holding hands with Hiccup and laying her head on his shoulder.

Other than yell at his daughter Cadman put his hand to his face and gave a frustrated sigh. He had noticed how his tough as nails daughter was becoming a normal everyday girl from the mainland. It was starting to get to him that he was never in control of his own family. His wife, Hilda, was always defending Astrid and Astrid herself barely listened to him. Ever since they made peace with the dragons things all around Cadman had started to change. It was starting to get on his nerves.

00000

Down at the Mead Hall Hiccup, Astrid, Stoick, Cadman, and Gobber were eating dinner and having a few drinks. By now Snotlout had recovered from the fight and was at the other end of the table drinking some mead. "I can't believe I lost to that little runt," Snotlout mumbled. He just continued to drink mug after mug of mead as Hiccup and Astrid had the time of their lives.

"How 'bout I buy ya a round of mead," Cadman suggested. Hiccup looked over at his father then back at Cadman. "I don't think so. I want to make sure that I only get drunk after the wedding," he said. Both Cadman and Stoick let out a hearty laugh, but Astrid just rolled her eyes and punched Hiccup in the shoulder. This action led to Stoick and Cadman to let out another hearty laugh. "Well... Then ya better be careful. My daughter is one hell of a fighter," Cadman said.

"I'm very well aware of that," Hiccup said. He then turned to Astrid and saw

that she was smiling. She was glad her father was starting to except the fact that she and Hiccup were getting married, but she couldn't shake the feeling of worry that something was going to happen to her father before the wedding.

"Well... Ah guess that'll do it fer me," Gobber said as he got up from the table. Stoick and Cadman both said that they would see him in the morning and went back to chowing down on their food. Hiccup and Astrid said goodbye to Gobber then turned their attention to Snotlout. He was drunk to the point to where he was picking a fight with Tuffnut.

Tuffnut, Hiccup, and Astrid were the only sober teens in the mead hall. Ruffnut couldn't bear to be around the happy couple. Fishlegs went home early and Alexandria was still at Hiccup's house taking care of Star.

Hiccup and Astrid watched as a drunken Snotlout tried to land a punch on Tuffnut. He was holding a mug of mead in his right hand and was punching with his left hand. "Come on! I got nothing to lose!" Snotlout drunkenly said. This got the attention of Cadman and Stoick who were also fairly drunk. As they turned to face him Snotlout swung wildly and managed to hit Astrid square in the face.

Though the punch didn't break her jaw it gave her a bloody lip. She held her face and started cussing out Snotlout. "Snotlout! You son of a bitch!" she yelled. Snotlout, still drunk, blurted out, "My mom is not a bitch!" Hiccup began to laugh as Snotlout tried defending his mother for no reason.

"Oh Thor! I think I'm bleeding," Astrid said. Hiccup took Astrid's hand then inspected Astrid's lip. He determined that it wasn't serious. "It's just a busted lip. You'll be okay," he said. Hiccup then turned his attention back to Snotlout. He looked over at Astrid and figured she would be okay to head home. "I'm going to help get Snotlout back home," he said.

Astrid rolled her eyes as she began to try and stop the bleeding. She knew Snotlout was going to need some help, but she wondered why Hiccup wanted to help in the first place. Even though she hated Snotlout she knew that he couldn't be left out there on his own. "Fine. I'll see you tomorrow," she said.

00000

Walking Snotlout to his house and inevitably to Hiccup's uncle Spitelout was a bit difficult. Tuffnut was barely doing anything to help the drunken muscle head stay on his feet. "Hey! Can I ask you guys something?" Snotlout said. Hiccup looked over at Tuffnut who was already starting to laugh. They both figured Snotlout was about to ask a completely idiotic question. "Do you guys think I'll ever get the perfect girl?" Snotlout asked.

The question was completely out of left field for Hiccup, but for Tuffnut he began to laugh even more. "She would have to be a completely idiot to fall for you," Tuffnut laughed. Hiccup shot an uncharacteristic glare at Tuffnut and looked back at Snotlout. He thought about the question and figured that Snotlout was truly worried that he wasn't going to find that special someone.

Hiccup decided that his beat bet was to be truthful with the drunken Viking and hope that he remembered. "Well... For one, no one will want to be with you if you keep acting like a jackass," Hiccup explained. Snotlout stumbled away from Hiccup slightly angered by the accusation. "I am not a jackass!" he said as he threw his arms in the air. The gesture was quick enough to throw Snotlout to the ground. "Second... You are a bit of a show-off," Hiccup added.

This got to Snotlout. He felt as if his pride had taken a hit as he struggled to get back on his feet. Hiccup held out his hand to help him up but Snotlout wasn't having any of it. "I can get on my own!" Snotlout shouted. He then fell face first into the dirt. As he tried once again to get back on his feet and once again fell flat on his face.

After about two minutes of trying to get up and walk it off Snotlout finally got to his feet and started to stumble home. "Snotlout. Wait. If you be true to yourself and try not to be a jackass or show-off you'll get the girl of your dreams," Hiccup said. Snotlout stop for a second and turned to face Hiccup. The look on his face suggested that he had no idea how to respond to that. "I know. I just don't know how to act," he said.

Snotlout then continued on his way back to his house. Hiccup ran up to Snotlout's side and tried to help him stay on his feet. It took some time but after a few minutes of arguing Snotlout agreed to have Hiccup help him home.

00000

Instead of heading back to her house Astrid headed straight for Hiccup's house. She wasn't about to spend the night with her drunk father. Cadman wasn't a very polite drunk and at times he was just evil. Even though he looked calm back at the mead hall Astrid knew he could turn at any minute.

Approaching the door to Hiccup's house she could see that Alexandria and Star were out on the porch and looking at the night sky. "Hey, what are you two doing?" Astrid asked. Alexandria looked over and was a little surprised to see Astrid walking up to her. "Oh! Astrid! I didn't see you there," she said. Astrid sat down next to Alexandria. She then gave a frustrated sigh and looked over the village with a look of skepticism.

Alexandria could tell that barely anything was wrong but the fact that Astrid seemed a bit annoyed by something had gotten her attention. "Are you spending the night?" she asked. Astrid looked of at Alexandria and smiled. She looked out over the village again and said, "My dad is drunk and I don't want to be in the same house as him."

Alexandria got up and started walking around. "I guess you haven't told Hiccup that you are staying," she said. Astrid shook her head. She had told Hiccup she was heading home and that she would see him in the morning. "I guess I'll be a burden if I stay without telling him," she said.

Alexandria put her slender hand on Astrid's shoulder. "I'm sure Hiccup wouldn't mind," she said. Astrid got up and shook her head. "No. I have to go home. Even if it means arguing with my dad," she

said. Astrid then started walking down the hill and toward the village. Alexandria looked on with envy as the young Viking went to face her father.

It wasn't long before Alexandria noticed that Hiccup was coming up the hill with Astrid. "Why didn't you tell me your dad is a complete ass when he is drunk?" Hiccup asked. The look on Astrid's face made it look as if she didn't want to be there. "I was going home. I just don't to be a burden," she said. Hiccup sighed and looked directly into Astrid's eyes. There was no way in his mind that she was going to be a burden. He brushed the hair out of Astrid's eye and smiled. "You would never be a burden to me," he said.

Astrid smiled and kissed Hiccup on the lip. "Thanks but I'll take my chances with my dad," she said. Hiccup looked a little depressed that Astrid wasn't staying at his house. The look on his face was a little ridiculous. He was pouting and looking away from Astrid. "Alright, then I'll walk you home," he said. Astrid began to chuckle and took Hiccup by the hand. "You just want a reason to be with me," she said.

This got Hiccup a little flustered and once again looked away from Astrid's face. Astrid smiled and started to pull Hiccup's arm. "Well... Come on. Aren't you going to take me home?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid, surprised that she was willing to let him take her home. He began to smile as he walked with her to her house.

00000

The next morning was a little more crazy than the previous. Cadman had gone to the mead hall that morning and gotten drunk. Stoick and Snotlout had a bit of a hangover, and Astrid had gotten very little sleep the previous night.

Hiccup had brought Alexandria, Star, and Stormfly to help with the metal work. He had also brought Toothless, Blackhawk, and Tornado for the heavy lifting. Meatlug was there to help finish break up the shale boulder. They were the only dragons working on the watchtower, but as Toothless caught sight of the damage on the upper portion of the watchtower he immediately became tense.

The sudden change in Toothless's behavior was a surprise to everyone. Toothless began to growl and his ears were folded back flush against his scales. "Toothless! What's wrong?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria looked over at the damage and noticed the tell tale signs of a Night Fury. "Hiccup. Did you know that a Night Fury attacked this watchtower?" she asked. Hiccup looked over at Alexandria. He had forgotten that there was damage on the top of the tower and that it may have been caused by a Night Fury. "Maybe Toothless knows something about this watchtower that we don't," Alexandria said.

Hiccup looked over at Toothless who was still very agitated. He had now gotten Blackhawk and Stormfly agitated as well. Hiccup knew that if this continued there would be trouble. "Alright Alexandria, try and find out what's wrong," Hiccup said.

Snotlout was the first to object. "How can a half-blood like her find out what a Night Fury is thinking?" he asked. Alexandria glared at

Snotlout then turned her attention to Toothless. She prepared to speak dragonese, a language that dragon spoke and that Alexandria had learned over the years. The language was once forbidden but since the Hairy Hooligans made peace with the dragons the language was coveted by some of the Vikings.

Alexandria took a deep breath then began to talk to Toothless. "Toothless. What's wrong? Does something about this watchtower bother you?" Alexandria hissed. Dragonese was the type of language that would sound like the person was making hissing noises. "Amazing!" Gobber exclaimed. "She can speak dragonese." Toothless didn't take his eyes off the watchtower when he responded to Alexandria. "I'd had run-ins with this tower before. I didn't realize that this tower was the one that master and his mate wanted to live in," Toothless hissed back.

Hiccup started to worry when he saw that Toothless began to growl more viscously. He looked over at Alexandria with concern in his eyes. Alexandria knew that Hiccup was worried and wasn't about to give up. "Don't worry Hiccup. I've got this under control," she said. Snotlout scoffed and rolled his eyes. "Yeah right. Night Furies are the toughest to deal with. You have no chance of calming him down," he said.

Alexandria paid no attention to Snotlout as she continued to ask Toothless why he was so up tight. "Toothless." she hissed. "There is nothing in there that's going to hurt you. The tower has been abandoned for a year." Upon hearing that Toothless began to calm down and in turn the other dragons started to calm down.

"Oh come on!" Snotlout blurted out. "First I was knocked out by a runt and now I'm being proven wrong by a half-blood!" Hiccup and Alexandria paid no attention to Snotlout as he began to rant about how he had gone through so many hardships in the past few days. It was now typical of Snotlout to blame others for his troubles. "And now because of you, Hiccup, I have a hangover," Snotlout complained. Hiccup just rolled his eyes and pointed toward the watchtower. "Just shut up and start cleaning up the rest of the house," Hiccup said

Snotlout started to cruse Hiccup under his breath as he went into the watchtower. "Hey Snotlout!" Hiccup called out. "Don't worry. You're luck will change." Snotlout looked back and for once a warm inviting smile crept across his face. "I know! Just try not to push me," he said.

Astrid seemed surprised by the sudden change in Snotlout's behavior. Just the other day he was acting like a jackass and now he was a completely different person. "What the hell happened last night Hiccup?" she asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid, confused on why she was so concerned. "He asked me if he was going to get the girl of his dreams and I told him the truth," he said. Astrid gave Hiccup a look of complete skepticism as she knew that Hiccup wouldn't tell Snotlout the complete truth. "What exactly did you tell him?" she asked.

Hiccup seemed a bit nervous as he began to explain what he had said to Snotlout. "I just told him that no girl would want to be with him if he keeps acting like a total jackass," he said. He was beginning to pull some blacksmithing tools from a cart that Toothless had

pulled from the workshop in the village. He was trying multitask as he helped Alexandria work some iron into some new door hinges and talked to Astrid. "Really... That's all you said to him," she said. Hiccup shook his head. "No. Not really. I also told him that he should be himself," he said.

Astrid burst out into laughter and shook her head. "There is no way that he is acting like himself," she said. "He is a complete asshole and there is no way that this is his true self." Snotlout ended up hearing this and sighed. "Well at least that better than acting like a complete whore," he said.

Astrid immediately became flustered as she became at a loss for words. She couldn't believe that her sexual adventures with Hiccup had gotten out. Hiccup on the other hand became very defensive. "What do you mean by that?" Hiccup asked.

Snotlout knew this could go bad at any moment but he had to voice his opinions. He stepped closer to Hiccup and wrapped his arm around his neck. "Come on Hiccup. You know girls are only there to satisfy us," he said. Hiccup looked over to Astrid who was now being quiet and had started to play with her ring. It was a sign to Hiccup that Astrid was uncomfortable.

"Just what exactly did you hear about Astrid?" Hiccup asked. Snotlout could tell just by the tone of Hiccup's voice that he wasn't playing. He decided that he try and tease him just a little bit. It was a big mistake once again. "Oh... I've just heard some very juicy rumors about you two," he said. Hiccup started to shoot daggers from his eyes as he continued to press for what Snotlout had heard. "Just what did you hear?" he asked again.

By now any normal person would back off and tell the truth, but Snotlout continued to tease Hiccup. "I've heard that you two have had a very fun life in the pass several days," he said. By now Hiccup had enough of Snotlout's bullshit. He threw Snotlout's arm off his neck and grabbed the collar of his tunic. "JUST WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU HEAR ALREADY!" he shouted.

The sudden outburst got the attention of Cadman, Stoick, and Gobber. They dropped what they were doing and ran over to see if they could help. "Oi!" Cadman yelled. "What the hell is going on!" Cadman didn't get a response from Hiccup. Instead he was too focused on Snotlout to notice the burly Viking standing six feet behind him.

"TELL ME WHAT THE FUCK DID YOU HEAR!" Hiccup yelled. By now Snotlout was terrified. Hiccup's adrenaline was once again pumping. he wanted to know if he had watched he and Astrid have one of their fantasies. "I just heard that you two had sex at that cove you always go to. I never saw anything. I just heard the rumors," Snotlout said. Hiccup let go of Snotlout's tunic and walked off.

Since Cadman, Stoick, and Gobber were six feet behind Hiccup they heard every word of what Snotlout had said. Stoick knew Cadman was all about honor and the fact that his only daughter had sex with his son before they were married was one thing that could get under the man's skin. "Ya gonna do okay?" Stoick asked. "After all it sounds like yer daughter has had some fun." Cadman didn't miss a beat as he walked away and poured some mead into his mug. "As long as he doesn't go too far I'll be fine with him," he said.

"What do ya mean by going to far?" Gobber asked as he also poured some mead into his mug. Cadman gulped down the mead and went back to work destroying the shale boulder. "That's for me to determine and for ya to stay out of," he said.

Stoick wasn't happy with this setup. There were too many variable for his son to cross before Cadman went mental. Hiccup was a true Viking by far but when it came to defending Astrid both he and Cadman could possibly go as far as to kill. It was something Stoick wanted to avoid.

00000

By now most of the light work had been finished. The new shale floor had been placed on the first floor. The pantries and bathroom had been cleaned out. All of the door and window hinges had been replaced. All that they needed to do next was redo the entire second floor and replace the heavy wooded timbers that helped support the roof. They even needed to fix a gaping hole in the ceiling. Hiccup knew those would take some time and the fact that a family of terrible Terrors had made their home upstairs was going to make things even more difficult.

As the sun once again began to set everyone began to head to the mead hall for a drink. Hiccup and Astrid on the other hand decided to head home early and have some time alone. They walked a bit with their dragons by their sides and admired the sunset. "I still can't believe this is happening," Hiccup said. Astrid giggled and took Hiccup by the hand. "And it all began from that kiss at the docks," she said.

Hiccup couldn't help but smile as he began to tease her. "You know it was way before that," he said. Astrid blushed, the setting sun deepening the red. "That night at the cove, you know, our first flight together, didn't you kiss me then?" he said. Astrid punched him in the arm, something Hiccup was starting to miss. As soon as Hiccup had mentioned the first flight they had taken together Astrid had begun to blush even more.

"So there was something there," Hiccup said. Astrid turned her head away from Hiccup. She was so red with embarrassment that she couldn't bear it. "S-Shut up," she said. Hiccup came up behind her and wrapped his arms around her. "Then why did you kiss me?" he asked.

Astrid was now silent. Her eyes were now gazing lovingly at Hiccup's hands wrapped around her waist. "It wasn't just back at the cove. I... I've always sort of admired you in some way," she said. For once Hiccup didn't know whether to believe her or not. "You're determined, smart, funny, and modest. You've always have treated me differently than the others. You've always have cared for me, and it all came together back at the cove," she said.

Hiccup couldn't help but question Astrid's reasons for being with him. She never openly admitted that she admired him and for good reason. Astrid was still considered as tough as nails Viking with a cold heart while Hiccup was considered a screwup and all around useless. When Astrid caught sight of Hiccup's face she knew she had to reassure him.

"I'm telling the truth Hiccup," she said sweetly. Hiccup kept his arms around Astrid's waist as he lowered his head next to Astrid's. "It just... You know..." Hiccup tried to get himself to tell Astrid how he felt about this but it was just not coming out. Astrid on the other hand knew that Hiccup was struggling. She put her hands on top of Hiccup's and put her head back.

She was now making eye contact with Hiccup. she could see the disbelief in his eye as well as the surprise. "I guess it does sound a little odd coming from me. I haven't actually been open with this admiration have I?" she said. Hiccup smiled and began to chuckle a bit. Astrid couldn't help but smile as she too began to chuckle. "No. You haven't been too open with it," Hiccup said.

Hiccup then let go of Astrid's waist and spun her around to face him. "But I wouldn't have had it any other way," he said. This earned him another punch in the arm. "Again, cheesy, but I loved it," Astrid said. She then kissed Hiccup tenderly on the lips. As she parted she laid her head on Hiccup's shoulder and wrapped her hands around Hiccup's waist. "It's been awhile since we've had one of our fantasies," she said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes as he draped his arms over Astrid's shoulders. He was sort of in the mood already but with the way Astrid had said that made it seem like she was a little horny. "Not now Astrid. I mean I would love to... You know... That, but not now," he said. Astrid smiled and took Hiccup's arms off her shoulders. She started to walk off toward the village. "Come on. Let's go home," she said.

Hiccup smiled back at Astrid and started to head back to the village. He knew that they would have one of there fantasies but they would have to wait for the right moment. "You know Snotlout may actually get a girl someday," Hiccup said. He was trying to strike up a conversation with Astrid and the idea of Snotlout getting a girlfriend and possibly a wife was sort of farfetched.

Astrid seemed to think that Snotlout had as much of a chance of getting a girlfriend as Toothless had laying an egg. When she said this aloud Hiccup thought it was a little cynical of Astrid. "What about Ruffnut? Do you think she going to have a husband?" Hiccup asked. Astrid rolled her eyes and laughed. "She a bit of a slut don't you think? I mean she only after men for their bodies," she said.

It was at this point that they noticed Snotlout running toward them. "What do you want?" Astrid asked. Snotlout seemed more worked up than usual as he tried to catch his breath. "You guys have to come over to the Great Hall. There's something going on," Snotlout said. Both Astrid and Hiccup could tell that Snotlout was telling the truth which was rare. At times if it didn't benefit him Snotlout wouldn't talk about it but this seem different. "Alright. Alright. We'll head over there," Hiccup said.

"Good. I don't what's going on but it's big," Snotlout said. He then ran back to the Great Hall. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other with general confusion as they too headed for the Great Hall.

End of Chapter 12

13. Thuggery and Ruffnut?

Chapter 13: Thuggery and Ruffnut?

****Author's Note:** Alright guys sorry I'm late with this chapter. First I want to say that even though I've made this universe based on the movie I will be putting book references in some of the chapters. For this chapter I wanted to have a little fun with the gang. We also will get a glimpse of Meathead Clan's island and there may be another Snotlout moment in this chapter.**

****Also** when I submitted chapter 12 I left moderator reviews on for half a day or so. I quickly turned it off so you guys could send me review without me having to accept within a 36 hour period. So go and review. I love your guys' feed back.**

00000

Hiccup and Astrid were walking hand in hand toward the Great Hall with Snotlout ten feet in front of them. They believed Snotlout to a point but it just seem like he was taking it to an unnecessary extreme. "Do you even remotely know what's going on?" Hiccup asked. Snotlout turned around to face him and shrugged. "Not a clue. All I know is that Ruffnut and Tuffnut's parents are there as well as some guy from the Meathead Clan," he said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and sighed. He figured that Snotlout was overreacting and that there wasn't anybody from the Meathead Clan except for Alexandria and Maria. It was just hard to imagine someone from the Meathead Clan coming all the way out here without telling Stoick. But as they approached the Great Hall they could see that there was indeed a Viking from the Meathead Clan walking out of the Great Hall.

The man didn't seem all that familiar to Hiccup. He just seemed out of place as he walked past them toward the docks. It was as he past that he noticed that Ruffnut was out on the steps of the Great Hall simply brooding about over something. "I can't believe them. Doing this to me," Ruffnut mumbled.

Hiccup could tell that something was going on and decided to check it out. He walked up to Ruffnut and as he did so Ruffnut clenched her fist. "What do you want?" she asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid who seemed fairly confused. Then looked over at Snotlout who was already backing off. He finally turned back to Ruffnut and asked, "What's wrong?"

Ruffnut glared at Hiccup as she raised her fist at him. "What do you think is wrong. I'm being forced to leave the island and live on the Meathead Clan island," she growled. Hiccup seemed surprised by this. He had not heard this from Stoick which made it seem like it was being forced pretty quickly. "Man... Who ever this Thuggery kid is has another thing coming," Ruffnut said.

As soon as Hiccup heard the name Thuggery he knew what was going on. He looked at her with the utmost attention and asked her, "So you are in a marriage contract with Thuggery?" Ruffnut seemed slightly annoyed but at the same time surprised that Hiccup knew this Thuggery guy. "So you know the bastard?" she asked. Hiccup nodded. "I met him when I was young and we quickly became friends," he said.

It was at this point that Stoick walked out of the Great Hall. He was tired and a little sore from working on the watchtower, but all that was behind him. "Dad! How long has Ruffnut been arranged to marry Thuggery?" Hiccup asked. Stoick looked directly at the four of them and smiled. "The contract has been in the works for at least a year. We only got it finalized today though," he said.

"You mean that my parents have been planning for me to get married for a year! So when's the fucking wedding?!" Ruffnut shouted. Stoick seemed calm about the whole thing and for good reason. "The wedding is in a few days. We will be sailing over there in two days," Stoick said.

"Dad. You do know that your rivalry with the chief of the Meathead Clan when this wedding is over," Hiccup said. Stoick smiled and let out a hearty laugh. He knew full well the rivalry between the two clans wasn't going to disappear after this. The only reason he was allowing this to happen was that He and Maria were getting married as well and for him to be allowed to marry her someone from the Harry Hooligans needed to marry the chief's son.

When Stoick explained this to Hiccup he simply rolled his eyes and gave a frustrated sigh. He couldn't believe Ruffnut was kept in the dark for so long and was now just being told that she was getting married. Astrid on the other hand knew that she and Alexandria were going to have to help Ruffnut with the wedding preparations. It was going to be a pain in the ass to get Ruffnut to see that getting married wasn't all that bad.

"Whatever you guys are going to do leave me out of it," Snotlout said. He wanted no part of a wedding just yet. He was only a year older than Hiccup but wasn't as mature as his cousin. At his impulsive behavior caused him to get into trouble with not only the gang but with his family as well. The idea of helping with the wedding seemed like it would only get him into trouble with Ruffnut and Stoick and possibly get him killed, relatively speaking of course.

"Come on Snotlout. We all have to help," Stoick said. Hiccup looked over at his father with utmost concern. He was worried that he was going too fast with his relationship with Maria and as a result Ruffnut's life as well. It had been nearly eight years since his mother's death as well as the deaths of at least nine other Vikings and it seemed that Stoick was still recovering from it. "Dad. Have you told Maria about Ruffnut's wedding?" he asked.

Stoick surprisingly nodded as he smiled and began to walk away. "Aye. And she thinks we're getting a little ahead of ourselves," he said. Both Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other with confusion in their eyes. They couldn't quite understand why Stoick and why he was still going through with these wedding plans for Ruffnut.

When they asked for Stoick to explain why he was going so fast Stoick replied that it was only a matter of time before Ruffnut as well as the rest of the gang got married. "Well if that's the case why not plan all of our weddings now," Hiccup said in a sarcastic tone. Stoick let a hearty laugh and gave Hiccup a stiff pat on the back. "I wish I could but it's up to the families to say who and when they'll get married," he said.

He then walked away without another word and headed for the house. Ruffnut sighed and looked over at Astrid. "Astrid. Do you mind coming with me to my house. I'm guessing my mom wants me to get fitted for her old wedding gown," she said. Astrid looked over at Hiccup then back at Ruffnut. "I guess I have nothing better to do," she sighed. She then followed Ruffnut down the hill and toward Ruffnut and Tuffnut's house.

00000

Walking into the Thorstrongs' house was everything Astrid figured it was going to be. There were weapons and shields lining the walls and a number of old dragon skins that Ruffnut's father refused to take down. The twins' room wasn't any better. Clothes were strewn all over the floor. A dagger made from a Zippleback tooth was also on the floor. The smell of body odor was coming from at least two of the piles of clothes. "You sure this is a good place to get fitted for your wedding gown?" Astrid asked. Ruffnut took a good look around and figured Astrid was right.

The two of them walked back down the stairs where Ruffnut's mother was waiting with the gown. As soon as Astrid saw the gown she couldn't help but be mesmerized by how beautiful it looked. "That looks amazing Mrs. Thorstrong," Astrid said.

Moina Thorstrong was in her early thirties and was somewhat thin and had long flowing blond hair. She was a little more mature than her husband who always taught the twins their obvious bad behavior. She rarely wore armor. Instead she usually wore a tunic and a long wool skirt.

Her wedding gown was equally as beautiful. It was the typical white dress with feathers and fur held together with an emerald on the right shoulder. Other than that it was fairly simple and Astrid loved the dress.

"I'm glad. I hear that you're getting married as well," Moina said. Astrid smiled as she began to blush. It was still embarrassing for anyone to mention that she was getting married, especially when they mentioned Hiccup. "Y-y-yes. I'm getting married to Hiccup," she said.

Moina was fairly surprised by this. When she had heard that Astrid was getting married it was when she was supposed to marry Snotlout. In fact Cadman had told Moina this less than a day before the duel between Hiccup and Snotlout. "When did this happen?" Moina asked as she began to fit Ruffnut in the wedding dress.

Astrid bit her lower lip and began to fiddle with the ring Hiccup and Alexandria had made for her. It was difficult for her to even say that she had been on a date Hiccup when he had proposed to her. By that time in her life she had kissed at least five times. "Um... Uh... Several days ago," she said. The look on Astrid's face seemed to suggest that she had been hiding from Hiccup just days before confessing. She was very nervous and she had been fidgeting the whole time.

"Man... I hope I never end up like you," Ruffnut scoffed. Astrid glanced over to Ruffnut then looked down at her ring. Moina on the

other hand shot a quick glare at her daughter and gave her a quick smack on the back of the head. "Ow! What the hell!" Ruffnut shouted. Moina just continued to fit the wedding gown and never said another word. "Jeez... Astrid, you used to be the toughest Viking on the island, but since you've been with that runt you've turned into a wimpy teenage girl," Ruffnut said.

Astrid looked at Ruffnut and began to smile her usual smile. "I'll agree with you there," she chuckled. Ruffnut sighed and looked down at the dress. "I just can't believe my parents are forcing me to get married," she said. Astrid rolled her eyes as Moina cleared her throat and said, "I'm right here you know."

Astrid chuckled even more as soon as Ruffnut looked back down at her mother and said, "I know that!" It was clear by the tone in Ruffnut's voice that she had forgotten that she had been getting fitted for her wedding gown. Then as if that weren't enough Ruffnut had started to grow restless. She began to move around and scratch in the most un-womanlike manner.

"Ruffnut! Please! You're wearing a wedding gown!" Moina shouted. Ruffnut stopped scratching her ass and began to pick at her ear. This was only making things worse for her. "I don't want to act all girly. Acting girly is for wimps," she said. This immediately earned her a smack from both her mother and Astrid. "Idiot... Even if you don't want to act like a girl you have to act like one. You're getting married in a couple of days. Something I wish was happening to me and Hiccup," Astrid said.

"I'm sure Thuggery is a wonderful man. From what I heard he is the chief of the Meathead Clan's son," Moina said. This perked Ruffnut's attention. She hadn't heard anything about Thuggery's status. The fact that he was the son of a chieftain in the Meathead clan was enough to get anyone's attention. "Why didn't you tell me this earlier. I would have been a little more accepting of this marriage," Ruffnut said.

Astrid rolled her eyes and scoffed at this. She knew Ruffnut better than anyone. She knew that Ruffnut was only interested in Thuggery's status and not in his personality. It was what made her so dislikable to Astrid. "Like hell. You are so shallow that you only look at the outside. You don't even care if their personality is rotten to the core," she said.

Moina figured that Astrid wasn't wrong. Her daughter was a bit shallow but she hoped that she would change as soon as she met her new husband. "Ruffnut, sweetie, you do know that your father was not that attractive when I married him," she said. Ruffnut sighed and rolled her eyes. "I know that. You could have married someone more attractive, for our sake," she said.

This earned her another smack from her mother as she put the finishing touches on the wedding gown. "Alright. You can take off the wedding gown. I've gotten what I needed," Moina said. Astrid took one final look at the wedding gown then over to Moina. "I guess you didn't need me to be here," she said with a smile. Moina looked over at Astrid and smiled. She enjoyed Astrid's company and was happy that she too was getting married. "It's okay. I was happy to talk to you Astrid," she said as she put the wedding gown away.

"Well I better go. Me and Hiccup have a lot to do tomorrow," Astrid said. Moina smiled and nodded. She had heard that Hiccup was fixing up the old watchtower on the southwest end of the island. But like Astrid's marriage with him Moina had not the slightest idea why.

That is until now. It was tradition for the wife to move in with the husband and his family, but with the house being so small with just Hiccup, Stoick, and Toothless it just seemed reasonable that Hiccup would do something like this. Astrid was everything to him and a bigger place was the only thing they needed to start a family. "Well I hope it works out for you," Moina said.

Astrid smiled and said goodbye. She walked out the door into the cool night air, knowing full well that the next few days were going to be hectic.

00000

For the next two days work on the watchtower was slow as everyone began to prepare for the wedding. Stoick was usually at the docks preparing ships to head to the Meathead Clan's island. Cadman was always drunk as he came to work on the tower. Ruffnut was never there to help with the watchtower and her brother Tuffnut was too distressed to do any real work. Fishlegs was always asking about Thuggery and Snotlout was his usual self.

The days seemed to go slower as the seasons began to change. It didn't help that everyone was either panicking or very excited for the wedding. They were so focused on preparing for the wedding that very little work was completed. At least one large oak timber was replaced on the second floor and one door had been repaired. A small portion of the stairs had been replaced with spruce wood from the near by forest and the widows were being covered with imported leather.

Finally two days had passed and the gang headed out to the Meathead Village. The mood on the ship was mixed as Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria were the only ones who were excited to get off the island for a couple of days. Stoick, Moina, and Maria were discussing final preparations for the wedding. Snotlout and Ruffnut were both dreading setting foot on the island. Tuffnut was distraught and Fishlegs was trying his best to keep him calm. It seemed like everyone was in an otherworldly state. Whether it was a state of distress or excitement was all up to them.

"It's been a long time since I saw Thuggery," Hiccup said. Alexandria smiled as she looked out to the vast ocean. She seemed to be in a different state of mind than Hiccup and Astrid. "Hey Alex! You okay?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria sighed and turned to face Hiccup. She had a soft smile on her face and a look of general tranquility. She turned back toward the sea and said, "Yeah. I'm fine." Hiccup seemed a little concerned as he and Astrid had been talking with Alexandria about the island and what they could expect.

"Well... Uh... We were talking to you," he said. Alexandria turned back around quickly. "I'm sorry. I was thinking of... Well... I've always wondered what out there," she said. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other and smiled. "So every time you are on a ship you go into this fantasy world," Astrid said. Alexandria began to laugh.

"Yep that's pretty much it," she said.

At that point Stoick walked up to the three of them from the lower deck. He had just talked to Ruffnut and Snotlout and now was going to talk to Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria. "We're about to dock. It won't be long before we will be able to see the island," he said. Alexandria, Hiccup, and Astrid all turned toward the sea and smiled. "It won't be long now," Alexandria said. Hiccup sighed and took Astrid's hand. Astrid responded by putting her head on Hiccup's shoulder. "Yeah," Astrid said. "And it's going to be fun to see what it's like."

00000

On the village of the Meathead Clan a young man standing on the docks. He was no older than 18 years old and fairly muscular. He was wearing a grey wool tunic with a dragon leather vest on top. He was also wearing a pair of brown wool pants and a pair of fur boots.

As the Hooligan ship arrived at the dock the young man could at least recognize at least one or two faces coming up from below deck. As they disembarked Hiccup and Astrid were the first to notice the dragon leather vest. Ruffnut on the other hand noticed the young man's muscles. "Damn... He's not half bad looking," she said. The young man just rolled his eyes and welcomed everyone.

"As the chief's son it is my duty to welcome you to the island. My name is Thuggery," he said. Thuggery then turned to Stoick and Maria. "Stoick, my father is waiting for you at the house," he said. Stoick nodded. "I see to it that I see him right away," he said. He then headed off toward the village with Maria in tow. Moina was the next to speak. "Ruffnut. If you need me I'll be getting the gown ready," she said and walked back on the ship.

That left the gang of teenage Vikings standing in front of the ship. "So it's nice to see you again," Alexandria said. Thuggery nodded and glanced over to Snotlout and Tuffnut. "Snotlout. Tuffnut. It's been awhile. I trust you haven't been giving Hiccup any trouble," he said. Hiccup sighed. "Sadly it's everyday with these two," he said.

Thuggery looked over to Hiccup and Astrid, standing side by side and smiling. "Hiccup? Is that you?" Thuggery asked. Hiccup nodded. Thuggery was amazed by the fact that Hiccup looked slightly different now that he was a little older. "Man... You grew," Thuggery said. Astrid started to giggle and as she did Thuggery got a good glimpse of the engraved ring.

"So who's the one wearing the ring?" he asked. Hiccup seemed slightly embarrassed when Thuggery asked about Astrid. Astrid on the other hand smiled and held out her hand. "My name is Astrid Hofferson," she said. Thuggery shook Astrid's hand then looked more closely at the ring. Astrid smiled and displayed the ring for Thuggery, letting him get a good look at the ring.

"Yeah... Hiccup made the ring for me," she said. Thuggery looked up at Astrid with a confused look in his eyes. Hiccup wasn't much of a Viking, but he was smart and when it came to Viking tradition giving a girl a ring wasn't like giving her an axe. It wasn't usually a gesture to be friendly, it was commonly a gesture if

partnership.

"He made this?" he asked. Astrid nodded and started to smile brightly. She looked over at Alexandria and said, "Alex helped with the engraving." Thuggery smile and looked up from the ring. He saw that Hiccup was blushing profusely as he bit his lower lip. Thuggery knew then what was going on.

"Well Hiccup, last time we met you were a nobody. You were barely noticed and now you're in a relationship with a beautiful young woman," he said. Astrid began to blush slightly as she took Hiccup by the hand. Thuggery was a little jealous of Hiccup's relationship, not to mention his lifestyle.

"So I notice that you have a peg leg. Did you get that fighting a dragon?" Thuggery asked. Tuffnut was the first to answer the question. "Yeah and he was riding one at the same time," he said. Thuggery looked slightly confused. He turned toward Hiccup who just sighed and shrugged. "Yeah. He was riding a Nightfury and battling this huge dragon that was as big as a mountain," Ruffnut said. Now it seemed like they were lying to him. Ruffnut and Tuffnut weren't the most reputable of the group.

"Are you guys fucking with me?" he asked. Hiccup shook his head. "Have you heard the tale of the Green Death?" Hiccup asked. The tale of the Green Death was known through out the Viking and Roman world. It was a tale of Viking who went against tradition and defeated the mightiest dragon know to live.

The fact that Hiccup had brought this legend up told Thuggery what he needed to know. "You are the dragon slayer!?" he exclaimed. Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh. He had accidentally been given the name Dragon Slayer by the Outcast Tribe and it was annoying to him whenever someone would call him that. "It's Dragon Tamer. The only dragon I have slain is the Green Death," he said.

Thuggery was confused by the fact that Hiccup had even tamed a dragon. Other than Maria and Alexandria, the Meatheads still thought dragons were pest. "Wait. You tamed a dragon?" he asked. Hiccup nodded. "His name is Toothless," he said. After a brief pause Thuggery smiled and shook his head. "Well I guess that's cool. Anyway the wedding is at sunset so you guys can have a look around the island if you want," he said.

00000

The island seemed like a world away as Hiccup and Astrid walked through row after row of houses decked out in dragon leather. It just wasn't right to them anymore. They had made peace with the dragons a year ago but the Meathead clan was still fighting them. It was just really odd for the two of them.

"I'm glad that I didn't bring Toothless," Hiccup said. Astrid began to laugh as Hiccup said that. From what they were seeing any dragon flying over the Meathead Clan would soon be a door decoration. It was a bit nauseating seeing all these dragon skins hanging like trophies on the doors or windows. And as the two of them rounded the next corner they noticed a familiar figure talking with a teenage boy.

"It's been a while Alexandria," the boy said. Alexandria was smiling and giggling as the boy continued to try and strike up a conversation. The boy was blushing and stammering. It just seemed like the boy was trying too hard to talk to Alexandria. Alexandria on the other hand had gained enough confidence to talk to any boy.

"Arthur... What's wrong?" Alexandria asked. Arthur blushed bright red when Alexandria even mentioned his name. It was becoming clear to Alexandria, Hiccup, and Astrid that Arthur had a crush on Alexandria. Hiccup and Astrid couldn't blame him. Alexandria was beautiful with her hazelnut hair and smooth ivory skin. "I... Um... I..."

"Hey if you want to say something to her then say it," Astrid said.

"Astrid. Try and be just a little nicer," Hiccup said.

Hiccup and Astrid had started to walk up to the two of them after a few minutes of watching them from afar. Alexandria knew they were watching since she could see them around the corner, but Arthur was taken completely by surprise. "Hey you guys," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid waved as they came up to them. "Hey Alexandria. Are we interrupting anything?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria looked over to Arthur who was still blushing profusely.

Arthur was nothing to look at. His blond hair looked grimy and he wasn't very muscular. Though his sapphire blue eyes were probably one of the few things that were redeeming. And what he lacked in strength he made up for in determination.

"Alexandria. I... Uh... Wanted to say that... Um... Well... You look... You look very beautiful," Arthur said. Alexandria was shocked. Hiccup and Astrid, who had heard from Alexandria herself that there was no-one who she liked were now witnessing her turn bright red. "I... I'll see you at the wedding," Arthur said. He then ran off as fast as he could, leaving Alexandria awestruck and Hiccup and Astrid dumbfounded.

"You okay Alex?" Astrid asked. Alexandria felt like her heart had skipped a beat. She couldn't believe that a boy had complimented her. "Who was that anyway?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria finally snapped out of her daze and looked over at Hiccup and Astrid. "That was Arthur Stormerson. He lives here with his brother and his wife," Alexandria said. Almost immediately Astrid and Hiccup looked at each other with complete surprise. The Stormersons were good friends with the Hoffersons and the fact that Astrid had only met the parents of Arthur meant that she needed to introduce herself. "Hey do you know where he lives?" Astrid asked.

Alexandria looked at her with a bit of annoyance. "I think he wants to be alone for awhile," she snapped. Astrid knew very well that Arthur wanted to be alone, but she wanted to introduce herself and Hiccup to his brother, James Stormerson. When Astrid explained this Alexandria sighed and apologized. "I'm sorry. I just figured you wanted me to talk to Arthur some more," she said. Astrid smiled and put her hand on Alexandria's shoulder. "It's okay. I know what it's like to even talk to some you love," she said.

Alexandria looked off toward the direction that Arthur had run off

to. She still couldn't believe that a boy had complimented her. If Arthur truly had a crush on her she knew that he would go out of his way to confess to her.

"Alright. I'll take you guys to see James," Alexandria said.

00000

Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria approached the Stormerson household with a little caution. The front of the house had a Monstrous Nightmare leather on the door and Zippleback leather covering the windows. As they got within five feet in front of the front door it swung open revealing a tall and somewhat beefy Viking. "Oh! Hi Alexandria," he said.

Alexandria smile and tried to look behind the Viking. "Oh! Hi James. Is Arthur home?" she asked. James smiled as he shook his head. "He went off to find you," he said. Alexandria started to blush as she remembered what Arthur had said to her. "He did," Alexandria said.

With one look James knew what had happened. "You know he has admired you for a long time," he said. Once again Alexandria's heart skipped a beat once she heard this. Someone that close to her had a crush on her for such a long time and she had no idea. "He has?" she said.

But before James could say yes Astrid cleared her throat. James looked up from Alexandria (he was pretty tall) and looked over to where Astrid and Hiccup were standing. Once he caught a glimpse of who had cleared there throat he began to let out a hearty laugh. "You must be Astrid Hofferson. It's been a long time," James said.

Astrid looked at him fairly confused. She had no memory of meeting James before but James seemed to already know her. "Man... Have you grown," James chuckled. Astrid was confused to the point that she was just at a loss for words. Hiccup on the other hand knew what to ask. "You met Astrid before?" he said.

James looked over at Hiccup and smiled. "I'm in my twenties now so by the time Astrid was born I was just a kid," he said. Astrid now looked even more confused than she already was. "It was a big deal when she was born. She was the only other girl other than Ruffnut that had been born into the tribe," James explained. Hiccup couldn't argue with that logic. In the years that Hiccup had been a part of the Hairy Hooligans the only two girls in the Village were Astrid and Ruffnut.

"A couple of week after Astrid was born me and my dad visited Cadman and I got to see her and Hilda together," James said. Hiccup turned to look at Astrid. The look in her eyes seem to suggest that she knew what Hiccup was thinking and didn't want him to say a word. "So what was Astrid like as a baby?" Hiccup asked.

Almost immediately Astrid started to playfully punch Hiccup. "You idiot," she said. She was red with embarrassment. Hiccup knew asking something like that would get her all flustered. The way Astrid was acting just made Hiccup laugh. "Astrid you're acting ridiculous," Hiccup laughed.

James just looked at the two with a warm smile plastered on his face. "You two seem to be just the happiest couple I've ever seen," he said. Astrid just started to blush even more as James began to compliment the two of them. "Thanks. I'm trying to keep her happy," Hiccup said. James nodded. "That's important in any relationship. By the way, who are you?" James said.

Hiccup had forgotten that he hadn't introduced himself to James or Arthur. "Oh! Right. My name is Hiccup. My dad is the chief of the Hairy Hooligans," he said. James seemed surprised by this. "Your father is Stoick the Vast? Then that makes you Hiccup Horrendous Haddock III," James said. Hiccup nodded since he figured that James must have also heard the tale of the Green Death.

James on the other hand had only heard of Hiccup being the famous Dragon Tamer of the inner isles. He had not heard of the famous battle with the Green Death due to the fact that Arthur was very sick the days and weeks during and after the battle. He and Arthur knew very little of the Green Death, but they weren't the only ones on the island. Most of the Vikings in the Meathead Clan had not gone off to fight the Green Death. In fact there were only a handful of Meathead Vikings on Dragon Island that day.

"When I was on Berk I had heard so much about you from Stoick. None of was any good but judging by your left foot you've proven them wrong," James said. Hiccup lifted up his prosthetic left foot and smiled. He was proud of his triumph over the Green Death the only problem was that his near death experience had left Astrid in a state of worry almost everyday. "Yeah but it nearly cost me my life," he said.

It was at this point that Thuggery came walking down the road toward the house. "Hey! James! Can I talk to you?" he asked. Instead of calling him over James waved Thuggery over. He then called into the house for his wife, Cadance. "What do you need Thuggery?" James asked. Thuggery sighed and looked directly at James. "I know this is sudden, but I need your guy's help. The wedding is in a few hours and the Mead Hall is not even close to being ready for the celebration," he said.

James sighed and looked over to his wife who was now in the doorway. "You do know that it means we won't be able to attend the wedding. Right?" James said. Thuggery gave a frustrated sigh and looked at the two. "Fine... I guess. Just try and get it done," he said. He then walked away toward the coast where the wedding would be held.

00000

The wedding was just around the corner as everyone gathered at the coast. Snotlout was unsuccessfully trying to chat up some young girls. Hiccup and Astrid were sitting near the front. Alexandria was at the alter next to a friend of hers. Fishlegs and Tuffnut were also standing at the alter. Thuggery's father as well as Stoick were standing near the back of the wedding area.

After a bit of arguing Snotlout walked away from the girls and over to where he was supposed to sit. Hiccup knew that this was only the beginning of Snotlout's trouble during the wedding. The first sign of

trouble happened when the Village Elder from the Meathead Clan started to make her way to the alter. Hiccup could hear Snotlout mumbling about not getting a girlfriend.

Hiccup ignored him at first, but a girl behind him started to look at Snotlout in a strange way. Hiccup caught a glimpse of this girl as he look at Snotlout. She was very beautiful with long red hair that seemed to look like it was fire. Her emerald green eyes shone bright in the dimming twilight and her ivory skin looked as smooth as silk.

Soon it was time for Thuggery to walk down to the alter and as he did so Hiccup once again heard Snotlout mumble to himself. "What's he got that I don't got?" Snotlout said. This time Hiccup couldn't ignore this. He looked over his shoulder and glared at him. "If you don't stop complaining I swear I'm going to make you wish you didn't have to come with us," he whispered. Snotlout rolled his eyes and scoffed. "I don't care if you are my cousin or not you don't talk to a superior Viking like me," he said aloud.

This stopped the wedding in its tracks. "Oi! Keep it quiet!" Stoick called out. Snotlout stood up in defiance and pointed directly at Thuggery. "There is no way he's any better than me! I'm superior in every way!" Snotlout shouted. There was an audible groan from everyone in the Hairy Hooligans and snickering from some of the other boys in the Meathead Clan. Even with everyone against him Snotlout continued to rant and rave that he was more powerful than any Viking and that he should be the Chief of the Hairy Hooligans.

Finally Astrid just had enough of Snotlout's rambling and stood up and landed one blow to Snotlout's face while he was in mid-sentence. Snotlout was taken completely by surprise and stumbled back. He tripped over the bench that he was sitting on and landed in the lap of the young girl that had been eyeing him. Both Hiccup and Astrid were surprised when the girl didn't throw him off but instead giggle a bit.

"Get him outta here!" Thuggery's father commanded. Two men from the Meathead clan walked up to Snotlout and took him by the arms. Once again Hiccup and Astrid were surprised when the girl glared at the two men. As soon as Snotlout was out of sight the girl got up in the middle of Ruffnut and her father walking down the aisle.

The move had once again stopped the wedding all be it just for a few seconds. After that the wedding continued. The Village Elder began her chant and waved some lit incense to ward off evil spirits. It wasn't long before Thuggery and Ruffnut were married. The two ended up kissing to make the marriage official and for once Astrid could see that Ruffnut had seen the light.

00000

After the wedding everyone headed over to the Mead Hall for the celebration. Just like the Great Hall in Berk, the Mead Hall was a place of gathering and celebration. Though a wedding of the two major tribes in the inner isles meant that almost everyone was going to celebrate.

Walking to the Mead Hall, Hiccup and Astrid walked beside Thuggery and Ruffnut and started to talk to them. Ruffnut's mood had changed

in the time she had been with Thuggery. She was slightly less violent and a little calmer. "So what's up with you Ruffnut?" Astrid asked. Ruffnut seemed to be smiling in an uncharacteristic way as she looked over to Thuggery. "I thought that I was going to have a tough time adjusting to married life, but the fact that this guy is one of the toughest Viking on the island as well as the hottest make it worth it," Ruffnut said.

Both Hiccup and Thuggery began to laugh. "I may not be as smart as you Hiccup, but I can sure as hell whip a guy's ass," Thuggery said. Hiccup smiled and looked over at Astrid. "Well... I may not tough but when it comes to knowing what pushes Astrid's buttons I'm king," he said. Astrid just smiled and rolled her eyes.

It wasn't long before they all reached the Mead Hall. It turned out that Snotlout was standing just outside of the front entrance of the Mead Hall. He had been waiting for the other to be done with the wedding so he could have a few cold ones. "There you guys are," he said. "I was wondering when the stupid wedding would be over." Hiccup and Astrid both clenched their fist and just growled. Thuggery rolled his eyes and Ruffnut just groaned.

"Shall we go in?" Thuggery asked. Ruffnut nodded and pulled Thuggery in the Mead Hall. Hiccup and Astrid began to laugh as they watched the two go about and stuff their faces with food. "It seemed that their relationship is going to work out," Astrid said. Hiccup looked over to the two newlyweds and sighed. "I don't. It just seems to me like Ruffnut isn't the loving type," he said as she walked over to a table with Astrid.

Astrid nodded and sat down next to Hiccup. She looked around to see if she could find Alexandria. She hadn't actually walked with them to the Mead Hall and had instead gone to look for Arthur. After a bit looking around Astrid spotted Alexandria walking in the door of the Mead Hall with Arthur right beside her. "Alex! Over here!" Astrid called out. Alexandria looked over at the two of them and waved. She then took Arthur by the hand and ran over to Hiccup and Astrid.

She seemed to be revitalized. She was smiling brightly even though Arthur was trying his best to calm her down. "You seem happy," Hiccup said as Alexandria took her seat across from Astrid. Arthur took his seat next to Alexandria and across from Hiccup. He was very nervous and a bit antsy as he sat next to the very girl who he loved. "Well that's because I am," Alexandria said.

Hiccup looked over to Arthur who had just a faint smile on his red face. "So I'm guessing that you confessed," Hiccup said. Arthur's eyes went wide as he began to blush even brighter. "Well... That is... Yes. I told her how I felt and... Well... I guess she was as happy as she could be," Arthur said. Alexandria smiled and started to giggle. "Once I get back from Berk you and I will be on the road to marriage," she said. Arthur was slightly embarrassed that Alexandria was already thinking that far ahead, but he could help that she was so naive about such relationships.

"So have you two kissed at all?" Astrid asked. Alexandria shook her head as she began to blush. "N-no. Not yet," she said. Hiccup and Astrid both knew that Alexandria was nervous about the topic only because she loved Arthur. "So you told him how you felt, right?" Hiccup asked. This time Alexandria bit the tip of her thumb and

slowly shook her head. "Yeah... she didn't tell me how she felt," Arthur said.

It was at this point that Stoick stood up from the front of the Mead Hall and loudly cleared his throat. This was a sign to everyone that Stick was going to make a toast to Ruffnut and Thuggery, so naturally everyone had shut the hell up. "Now I'm not one fer makin' speeches but I'll have to do this again fer my son in a year," Stoick began. There was a bit of a chuckle within the audience, but Stoick knew it was in good faith. "The Thorstongs are not the brightest bunch, but they are sure as hell headstrong. They will do what they think is best and keep trying until what they want to happen has happened," Stoick said.

Hiccup could see that Thuggery and Ruffnut were laughing slightly as Stoick made his toast. Astrid also noticed the two smiling and already having fun. "Looks like we won't have to worry about them," Astrid whispered. Hiccup nodded and sighed once again. "Yeah I guess you're right," he said. Astrid could tell that Hiccup was a little upset, but she had no idea why he was upset. This was supposed to be a happy occasion.

"What's wrong Hiccup?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid then smiled ever so slightly. "It noting. It just that it's going to be weird not seeing Tuffnut get beat up by Ruffnut," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled and chuckled a bit. "Yeah... It's going to be a lot quieter too," she said. Hiccup started to laugh. He agreed that it was going to be a lot quieter without Ruffnut to cause trouble with Tuffnut. It was common sense that things were going to be a little different, whether it was for the better was still up in the air.

By this time Stoick had finished his toast and Thuggery's father had also finished speaking. The celebration was just starting when Hiccup could see Snotlout walking toward the group. "Hey Hiccup!" he called out. "Why are you over here?" Hiccup rolled his eyes and looked over at Astrid. "This is where we chose to sit," Astrid snapped.

"Hey! That's no way to talk to a Viking!" a girls voice called out. Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria looked behind Snotlout to see the young redhead just glaring at Astrid. Alexandria and Arthur both recognized the girl immediately. "What do you want Agrona?" Alexandria groaned.

Immediately the young girl snapped her gaze over to Alexandria and growled. "Don't tell me you've actually made friend, you half-blood," she said. Arthur and Alexandria took a deep breath and clenched their fists. Hiccup and Astrid just rolled their eyes. They couldn't believe that there was another Viking like Snotlout out there, much less this close to home. "Even if you have friends, you got the worst taste in them. I mean come on. A hiccup, a good-for-nothing princess, and a nobody," Agrona laughed.

Immediately Astrid sprung out of her seat and landed one punch to the redhead's nose. She stumbled back until she tripped over a bench and hit a table with a few mugs of mead. "Who's the good-for-nothing princess now bitch!" Astrid said. Agrona wiped the mead soaked strands of hair out of her eyes and shot daggers at Astrid. Snotlout walked over to her and helped her up.

"What the hell is going on here!?" Thuggery yelled. He had seen

Astrid hit Agrona and he and Ruffnut decided to see what the problem was. But as he got one look at Agrona's face he could tell what she had been doing. He put his hand to his forehead and shook his head disapprovingly. "Really? I told you to act on your best behavior Agrona," he said.

Agrona stormed up to Thuggery and began to rant. "She only did that because she was defending that damn half-blood. She and the roman need to be banished from the inner isles," she said. Thuggery looked over Agrona's shoulder and saw that Snotlout was also glaring at Astrid and Hiccup. "Are you sure you're not trying to impress Snotty?" Thuggery asked. Agrona rolled her eyes and turned her back. "What I do is my personal business," she said. Thuggery rolled his eyes and sighed. "Well then I guess you two need to go somewhere else and bother someone else. I won't have you two ruin this celebration," he said.

Agrona and Snotlout looked at each other and back over to Thuggery. "Fine. Then we'll go over to the ship," Agrona said. "Come on Snotlout." Thuggery rolled his eyes and apologized on Agrona's behalf. This left Hiccup and Astrid slightly confused. "Why are you apologizing for her?" Hiccup asked.

Thuggery sighed and started to help clean up the mess that Agrona had made. "It's because she is my second cousin," he said. Hiccup sighed and looked over at Astrid. He figured that she would be the only one surprised by this and he was right. "She's your cousin?!" she said.

Thuggery stood up and looked directly at Astrid. He knew that she had not really ever had to deal with family like Hiccup did. "Yeah... My cousin from my mom's side gave birth to her just a few year after I was born," he explained. He then looked over to Alexandria and Arthur who had to deal with Agrona on a daily bases. Because Alexandria was a half-blood she was treated much harsher than the other Vikings in the tribe and Arthur was from the rival Hairy Hooligan tribe where he was not very well known by them. They were the equivilant of Hiccup before he trained Toothless in the Meathead Clan.

"Again... I apologize for my cousin's actions," Thuggery said. Alexandria smiled and looked over at Arthur. "It's okay," she said. Astrid smiled and patted Thuggery on the back. "It's not like we've been through that before," she said. This made Thuggery chuckle a bit. "Alright... Then let's continue the celebration," he said.

End of Chapter 13

****Author's Note:** Again... Sorry for being late with this chapter, but now that it has been submitted there the next chapter will be submitted on December 25th, 2013. After chapter 14 is submitted, chapter 15 will be submitted two weeks after December 25th, 2013, making it the first chapter in the new year.**

****Also** I know this was supposed to focus on Thuggery and Ruffnut's relationship, but we also have to stay with "The Main Three" as I call them. ("The Main Three" are Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria.) There will also be no side-story with Snotlout and Agrona or Arthur and Alexandria so don't get your hopes up. Same thing goes for Thuggery and Ruffnut. They will all be mentioned throughout the series, sometimes in jokes and sometimes in

seriousness.**

Finally, I want to say that on the Wednesday before June 20th, 2014 I will be submitting 10 more chapters. Some of the fans of the movie will know why I'll be doing this and some of you guys won't know at all until days before that Wednesday.

Until next time...

14. The Day After the Wedding

Chapter 14: The Day After the Wedding

Author's Note: Merry Christmas Riders. This chapter is the ending to Thuggery and Ruffnut's wedding story arc (if there ever was one). There will be a lemon scene in this chapter so for all of you who had been waiting you will be rewarded.

Thanks for reading this. It's been real fun writing this and hopefully you'll find this next chapter funny and exciting.

Update 8/30/2014: Changed the story behind Stoick and Maria in Chapter 8 and changed the story accordingly.

00000

The morning after the celebration started a little slow. Snotlout and Tuffnut had hangovers. Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria were sleeping soundly. Fishlegs was reading a book he had gotten from a local merchant. Stoick and Maria were up on the ship's deck watching the sunrise and Moina was helping prepare the ship to leave.

It was about six in the morning when Hiccup started to wake up. He looked around and saw that Astrid was sleeping to the right and Alexandria was sleeping to his left. He brushed the hair away from Astrid's forehead and kissed it. "It's time to wake up," he said sweetly. Astrid slowly opened her eyes and began to smile.

She sat up revealing that she had taken off her formal dress and was only wearing her breast band and panties. Hiccup wasn't surprised by this. She and Alexandria were both wearing formal dresses and they had taken them off to go to sleep. "Morning," Astrid said as she rubbed her eyes. Her hair was a bit of a mess and as she stretched Hiccup noticed that her breast band had slipped and was exposing just above the nipple.

"Here. Your breast band slipped," he said as he adjusted it. Astrid took a deep breath and looked into Hiccup's eyes. Hiccup could see that she was in the mood and decided to caress her. Her smooth skin didn't really arouse him, but for Astrid as he ran his hand up and down her arm she could feel nothing but pleasure. Hiccup could tell she was starting to get aroused and decided to go down to her lower leg.

This got Astrid even more aroused. Her face became red and her breathing became irregular. As Hiccup did this Astrid took him by his one free hand and wrapped it around her waist. Hiccup took this as a sign and moved his hand up to her thigh. This was always a sensitive

spot for Astrid and as he moved up and down the outer thigh she began to moan. "Hiccup," she said. Hiccup knew that she wanted him to start caressing her inner thigh and that's just what he did.

Astrid immediately shivered as Hiccup's hand was moved near the forbidden spot. She could barely control herself. she was already soaked and she was on the verge of orgasming. "Hiccup... I can't take much more," she said. Hiccup smiled sweetly and started to move his hand to the forbidden spot.

At the same time he noticed that Alexandria was stirring in her covers. She had pull them over her head, but with the way her hips were moving suggested that she was wide awake. "You want to join us Alex?" Hiccup asked. There was a small yelp from under Alexandria's covers as Hiccup started to finger Astrid. Alexandria had started to moan under her covers and Hiccup didn't want her to feel left out.

He used his one free hand that had been wrapped around Astrid's waist and pulled the covers off Alexandria. She had taken off her breast band and had been fingering through her panties. Her face was red and flustered and her panties were soaked. Without another word Alexandria got up and walked over to the two of them.

Astrid had enough control of her thoughts to look over at Alexandria. She gestured for Alexandria to get on her hands and knees so she could start licking her forbidden spot. As Alexandria got into position Astrid could feel that Hiccup was starting to get aroused. He seemed to be fairly relaxed as he continued to finger fuck her.

"Go on Astrid. Alexandria needs some pleasure too," Hiccup said. Astrid could tell that Hiccup was getting a little over confident again. As she ran her tongue across Alexandria's panties Astrid shot a glare over at Hiccup. Once Hiccup saw the look in Astrid's eyes he quickly realized how he was looking. "I'm sorry Astrid," he said.

The three of them continued to go about pleasing one another for a few more minutes. Astrid was gasping for breath after a while of probing Alexandria's panties with her tongue. She herself was on the verge of orgasming, but she didn't want to just yet. "Hiccup... I want..." Hiccup shushed her with a kiss and nodded. "I know what you want," he said. He then took off his trousers and his boxers and began to insert his cock into Astrid.

It was at this point that Hiccup noticed that Alexandria had changed. He could see a faint golden glow from her hair and she was once again mumbling something. During the party last night Hiccup and Astrid had heard rumors that Alexandria had been blessed by one of the roman gods and Hiccup wondered if this was true. Her hair was changing from the brown color she had been born with to a golden color. Her eyes also seemed to have changed from the emerald green to a bright sapphires blue.

"Hiccup... Why haven't you moved?" Astrid moaned. Hiccup shook his head and went back to pleasing Astrid. He started to move somewhat slowly but Alexandria thought that maybe Astrid need more stimulation. With Astrid still licking her forbidden spot Alexandria laid down on top of Astrid and started to lick her clit. Astrid let

out a muffled scream as she was assaulted from almost every angle.

"I'm gonna cum! I'm gonna cum!" Astrid screamed. Hiccup could feel Astrid become super tight as she came. She was shivering as she arched her back and screamed. When she finished she noticed that Hiccup and Alexandria had stopped. "You okay?" Hiccup asked. Astrid slowly nodded. She was still shivering, just slightly, but she wanted more. "Just... Keep... Going," she said.

Hiccup smiled and nodded. "Well here we go," he said. Alexandria started to lick Astrid's clit as Hiccup started to move again. Every once and awhile her tongue would run across Hiccup's cock. This went on for a few minutes until Astrid could feel Hiccup get a little more stiff. "Hiccup... Are you... Going to cum?" she panted. Hiccup nodded and looked down at Alexandria.

She was starting to get up off of Astrid and prepare herself for Hiccup to shoot his hot load. Astrid herself was just about to cum as well. "Outside Hiccup! Spray it all over me!" she screamed. Hiccup nodded and suddenly pulled his cock out of Astrid. The tip of Hiccup's cock ran across Astrid's clit causing her to scream and cum. While she was screaming Hiccup unloaded his hot cum on Astrid and Alexandria's bodies.

After it was all over Astrid and Hiccup just fell flat on the mat that they had been having sex on. Both Astrid and Alexandria were covered in sperm and were just gasping for breath.

Hiccup looked over at Alexandria once again to see that her hair had turned back to its hazelnut brown color and her eyes had changed to its emerald green color as well. She was in a bit of a daze as she laid on the mat catching her breath.

"That... Was... Amazing," Astrid said. Hiccup laid down next to her and smiled. He brushed the hair away from her eyes and kissed on the forehead. "I'm a mess," Astrid chuckled. Hiccup sighed and began to chuckle a bit. "Not really, no," he teased. Hiccup then grabbed her arm as she tried to sit up. "Come on Hiccup. I've got to get cleaned up," she said.

It was at this point that Astrid noticed that Alexandria had a look on her face like she was confused. "You okay Alex?" Astrid asked. Alexandria shook her head and blinked a couple of times. She had seemed to be in a daze for a some reason. "Oh! What... Happened? Did I..."

Hiccup sat up and began to ask Alexandria if she remember anything that had Happened. Alexandria thought hard for a moment before shrugging. "All I know is that I was woken up by you two and now I feel dirty and sticky," she said. Astrid seemed surprised that Alexandria had no memory of what had just transpired, but Hiccup could. After see Alexandria transform twice and hear her mumble some sort of incantation he believed that Alexandria had been blessed by some sort of god.

"Are you sure you don't remember having a threesome with us?" Astrid asked. Alexandria was shocked that she had done such a thing when she so clearly had Arthur Stormerson to be with. She shook her head violently and began to apologize. "I'm so sorry! I didn't realize

that I was capable of such a thing," she said. This made Astrid laugh a bit as Alexandria continued to apologize.

"It's okay Alex. It kind of makes this a little interesting when you join in," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded as he looked for a bucket and rag to wash up with. "Yeah... Though when your hair and eyes changed color it made things very interesting," he said. This once again shocked Alexandria, but at the same time puzzled Astrid. "What are you talking about?" she asked.

Astrid hadn't clearly seen Alexandria's transformation during their little fantasy and Hiccup figured she didn't need to, at least not yet. "We can talk about it later. Why don't we get cleaned up first," Hiccup said. Astrid rolled her eyes and sighed. She wasn't about to argue this early in the morning. "Fine, but you better give us an explanation later," she said. Hiccup nodded and picked up a near by wooden bucket and a rag and headed up to the deck.

00000

Hiccup walked up to the deck of the ship to fill the bucket with water. As he came up he could see his father, Stoick, and Maria talking about something important. After filling the bucket with water, Hiccup walked over to his father and Maria. "What are you guys talking about?" Hiccup asked. Stoick and Maria looked over at Hiccup and immediately noticed the bucket. "I'm guessing you had some fun recently," Maria said. Hiccup blushed profusely as he put the bucket down. "Well... Astrid and I have a bit of a healthy relationship," he said. "Anyway what were you talking about?"

Stoick sighed and looked out toward the rising sun. "We were just talking about Alexandria's training," he said. He then turned toward Maria who was smiling at the fact that Hiccup wasn't too surprised by this. In fact Hiccup figured by the progress Alexandria had made that she was bound to head back to the Meathead Clan at any time. It was both a bit heartwarming and a bit sad to know that Alexandria was going to leave, but Hiccup knew that her training had also made her new friends.

"So how long until she need to leave?" Hiccup asked. Maria smiled and patted Hiccup on the head. "That's a little difficult to say right now with me and your father stating to look for this Dragon Sanctuary, but if a family is willing she will be gong home with her dragon in a few days," she explained. Hiccup wasn't the least bit surprised by this, in fact he knew that it had to happen. But the fact that Maria was going to stay at Berk for months, maybe years, meant that Alexandria didn't have any family on the Meathead Clan Island anymore.

It was then that Hiccup remembered something that Arthur and his brother said during the wedding celebration. "What about the Stormersons. James said he would be happy to let Alexandria stay at their house," Hiccup said. Maria and Stoick looked at each other when they heard this. They knew the Stormersons very well and would have been the first ones to be told this by James. The fact that James had even gone to Hiccup was a bit of a stretch since James and Arthur hadn't seen Hiccup in recent years.

"Since when did you talk to James?" Maria asked. Hiccup explained that Arthur had a crush on Alexandria and James had Met Astrid just a

few months after she was born. He then explained that when Astrid introduced herself Hiccup also introduced himself and the two quickly got off on the right foot. "So you two have talked about Alexandria a little bit already," Stoick said.

Hiccup nodded and looked over to the Meathead Clan Island. "If you want to talk to James about it you can. Alex didn't seem to mind the idea," he said. Stoick looked over to Maria giving her a concerned look. Maria smiled directly at him and said, "It wouldn't hurt. After all he is a family friend of both the Hoffersons and the Haddock's."

Stoick couldn't help but smile at Maria's confidantes. "Alright. We'll go talk to him today," he chuckled. He then turned to Hiccup and put his massive hand on his son's small shoulder. "Thank you son. We've been wondering where Alexandria was going to have to stay since Maria is going to stay with us for awhile," he said.

Hiccup smiled and chuckled at this. It had been such a long time since he had seen his father so happy. Ever since Maria had come to the island Hiccup noticed that his father had started to change fairly quickly and he seemed to put his family first before anything else.

00000

Heading back down to Astrid and Alexandria, Hiccup noticed that they had begun to talk about him. They seemed to be smiling and giggling as they whispered in each other's ears. "What in the world are you two doing?" Hiccup asked. Astrid gave a sly smile and shoved Hiccup to the ground. "Astrid?!" Hiccup said. Astrid put her index finger on Hiccup's lips and looked at him with lustful eyes. "Just one more round," she said. Hiccup just need one look into her eyes to see that she had been waiting for him to get there.

He let out a sarcastic smile and wrapped his arms around Astrid. He then quickly turned his attention to Alexandria. "You going to sit this one out?" he asked. Astrid turned to see Alexandria nodded in the dimness of the ship. She then looked back at Hiccup and began to give him tongue. As she pushed her way into Hiccup's mouth she could feel that his hand was reaching toward the forbidden spot.

It was then she began to hear mumbling behind her. She could tell it was Alexandria's voice, she could even hear what she was saying. "I call upon the wandering spirits to bless these two with the gift of life and vitality. Let the flames of their passion burn with the utmost intensity," she said. This confused Astrid until she felt her body become hot and her mind become foggy.

It wasn't long before she orgasmed with such ferocity that she screamed at the top of her lungs. Astrid arched her back and started to cum for about fifteen seconds. She knew that she wanted more and started to move down to Hiccup's cock.

She pulled down his trousers and wrapped her lips around the tip while at the same time pleasing herself. She tried to prolong it as much as possible by going as slow as she could. Every once and awhile she would look up at Hiccup who was smiling as he continued to encourage her. "So how's my technique?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and looked at her with approval. "It feels great," he

said.

Astrid took this as a sign to keep on the pressure. She began to go slightly faster while at the same time fingering herself more thoroughly. She kept it fast enough to get Hiccup to start moaning and his cock started to twitch. Astrid could feel him get slightly bigger as she continued to suck on his cock. "Astrid. It feels too good," Hiccup said.

Astrid continued to slightly increase the speed of her blowjob and as she nearly reached her peak Astrid took Hiccup's cock out of her mouth and started to viscously stroke it. "Astrid! I won't be able to take much more," Hiccup said. Astrid took this as a sign to start going even faster.

Hiccup started to breath even more heavily and his cock started to turn red. It was twitching so much and it had grow so large. Astrid could tell that he was on the verge of unloading. "Just cum. Cum all over me," she said.

By now Hiccup couldn't take any more and ejaculated all over Astrid for an amazing twenty seconds. By the end of it Astrid was covered in Hiccup's hot, thick sperm, but it wasn't over yet. Hiccup was still erect and Astrid was still horny. Astrid laid down on her back and Hiccup started to insert his cock into the forbidden spot.

As he did so Astrid her body start to burn up and her mind went blank. She couldn't believe how good she was feeling and how long they had orgasmed. It was as if they had been blessed by the gods. As Hiccup started to move Astrid felt like his cock had just melted away and became one with her.

Then just after a few seconds of moving Astrid orgasmed for another ten seconds. Hiccup could feel Astrid tightening as he continued to move. It wasn't long before Astrid was panting and shaking as she started to orgasm a third time. This was a surprise to Hiccup who had only ejaculated once. As he looked into Astrid's eyes and saw that her eyes were near the top of her head as she was panting.

"Are you okay Astrid?" he asked. It took awhile for her to catch her breath before she answered. "I'm... Okay. I just... Feel way too good... So keep going," she panted. Hiccup figured by the way she was talking that she was still in the middle of her orgasm. He nodded and began to be more forceful with her. He knew that she wanted him to make her scream.

"Ah! Hiccup! Ah! Yes! Harder! Harder!" she screamed. Hiccup knew she was on the verge of orgasming once again and decided to help her out. What he ended up trying to do was teasing her clit but it was difficult to find as he was moving so much. When he did find the infamous clit he was close to orgasming himself.

"Astrid! I'm gonna cum!" he said.

"Outside... Cum on the outside," Astrid moaned. Hiccup nodded and kept thrusting for a few seconds before pulling out and ejaculating for an amazing twenty-five seconds. When it was all over Hiccup's erection collapsed as he hit the floor. Astrid herself was also out of breath as she finally stopped shaking from her most recent orgasm.

After a few minutes Astrid turned to face Hiccup. She was covered head to toe in thick white goo. She felt so dirty yet she was so satisfied with what they had done. "That was a amazing. You let out so much," she said. Hiccup nodded as he took the rag and started to wipe himself down. Astrid looked over at Alexandria who had grabbed a near by towel and had begun to also wipe herself down.

"I don't think we'll get clean like this," Astrid chuckled. Hiccup looked up at Astrid and smiled. "Yeah I guess you're right. When we get back to Berk let's all get cleaned up," he said. Alexandria giggled and nodded. "Yeah I could use a hot bath," she said.

Astrid turned to face Alexandria as she too began to clean herself. She was beginning to wonder if she had any memory of both of their threesomes. She could see Alexandria like Hiccup had, but the fact that they had orgasmed for so long and with such force made Astrid also wonder if Alexandria had something to do with it.

"Alex, I talked with my dad while I was getting the water. He told me that you may be heading back home in a few days," Hiccup said. Alexandria seemed a bit surprised by this but just like Hiccup, Astrid wasn't the least bit surprised. "Well yeah. She's a natural with dragons," Astrid said. This flattered Alexandria and as she thanked Astrid for the obvious complement she noticed Astrid was just smudging the sperm around.

After watching Astrid do this for a few seconds Alexandria got up and said, "You have to wet the towel if you want to get remotely clean." She then took the towel that she had been using on herself and began to wipe down Astrid, much to her disapproval. "I can wash myself thank you," she snapped.

It soon became a struggle as Alexandria tried her hardest to keep Astrid from swatting the wet towel away. The fact that the two were completely nude made things slightly uncomfortable for Hiccup. It wasn't until Hiccup grunted as he tried to keep his now third erection down that Astrid gave up fighting. "Really... We just had sex Hiccup," Astrid said. She then waved him over as she gave a frustrated sigh. "Come here. I'll help you calm down... Again," she said.

Hiccup bit his lower lip as the thought of another fantasy rolled into his mind. Astrid could tell that he was thinking about another fantasy and decided to set him straight. She got up in the middle of Alexandria toweling her off and gave him a smack on the back of the head. "Ow! What the hell was that for?" Hiccup asked.

"I'm not going to have sex with you for a third time so get whatever you're thinking out of your head," Astrid snapped. She then gingerly wrapped her lips around Hiccup's cock and started to slowly suck on the tip. There was an immediate moan from Hiccup as she slowly bobbed up and down. "That's it... Nice and easy Astrid," Hiccup said.

Astrid could tell that he was about to cum, so she used her tongue to stimulate the very tip of his cock. She did this as she used her hand to stimulate the shaft of his cock. "You've gotten pretty good Astrid," Hiccup said.

Astrid was pleased to hear such a great compliment from her future husband, but she wasn't the type of girl who would have sex at anytime; even though she had just had sex with him twice for no reason. She loved the romantic atmosphere of the cove where they had some fun or the comfortable feeling of Hiccup's house, and as she took care of Hiccup's erection she love how Hiccup wasn't making the situation dirty by being cocky.

"Astrid, I'm just about there," Hiccup said. Astrid slowed down her assault on the tip of his cock and eased up on the shaft. These actions told Hiccup that she was going to swallow what she could because at that moment she shoved the entire erection into her mouth.

Just a few seconds later Hiccup unloaded his sperm into Astrid's mouth. It was a short burst but the power behind it startled Astrid. She then licked up what she could as Hiccup started to recover from his ejaculation. "So... How was it?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked at her with a sweet smile and chuckled. "Like I said before, you've gotten pretty good," he said.

The two finished cleaning up after that and started to get dressed. Hiccup looked up as he put his trousers on. "We should say goodbye to Ruffnut," he said. Astrid nodded and looked over to where Alexandria had been. "Hey... Where's Alex?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over to the stairs that lead up t the deck of the ship. "She probably when up to talk to my dad," he said.

Astrid found this reasonable as Hiccup had told them that Alexandria was heading home in the next few days. The fact that she was leaving still hadn't been announced to the others. Though Astrid and Hiccup knew that Alexandria would want to make sure it was true before she started to say goodbye to all her new friends. "Well then we should head up too," Astrid said.

Hiccup nodded and straightened out the wrinkles in his tunic. "At any rate we should head up as well," he said. Astrid smiled and as they walked up the stairs to the deck she took Hiccup by the hand. Hiccup glanced over to her and saw that she had also put her head in the crook of his shoulder. He smiled and wrapped his arm around waist.

00000

When Hiccup and Astrid got to the deck they could see that Alexandria had been waiting for them. Beside her was Fishlegs, Tuffnut, and Snotlout. They were all ready to say their goodbyes to Ruffnut and return home. "What took you guys so long?" Tuffnut asked.

Astrid began to blush and even started to giggle. "We had a bit of fun," she said. This statement got Snotlout a little pissed off. Tuffnut didn't seemed too surprised, unlike Fishlegs. Alexandria was giggling as she looked over at Hiccup. "You two all cleaned up?" she asked.

This embarrassed both Hiccup and Astrid, but Astrid hit her right back and said, "We're still a little dirty, if you know what we mean." Alexandria and Tuffnut burst out into laughter. Astrid quickly joined in as she witnessed Hiccup turn bright red.

"We know what you mean," Snotlout grumbled. Astrid heard this and just smiled. She knew that she would always get on Snotlout's nerve now that he didn't have a girl to flirt with on Berk. To her it was both going to be fun and a pain. "Oh come Snotlout, from what I saw yesterday it looks like you got a girl to flirt with here," Astrid said.

Snotlout nodded. "She just like me, maybe even better," he said. Astrid smiled. For once she was happy for Snotlout, she knew it wasn't going to last long, but it was great that he finally found someone who liked him for who he was. "I can't believe I'm saying this but it only thanks to Hiccup's advice that I ended up with the most beautiful and the toughest Viking in the inner isles," Snotlout said.

Astrid and Alexandria looked over to Hiccup with a bit of confusion. "What are you... Oh that," Hiccup said. Hiccup himself had forgotten that he had told Snotlout to be himself and he would end up with the girl of his dreams. "You remembered that?" Hiccup asked. Snotlout laughed wholeheartedly right in Hiccup's face and said, "I may have been drunk, but I'm not stupid."

"I beg to differ," Tuffnut chuckled. At that point everyone but Snotlout burst into laughter. After awhile even Snotlout had to admit that he had been an idiot at times, and when it came to Astrid he had been a complete jackass to the people around him. Even though he was a natural jackass to most people, he did have a tendency to see the error of his ways.

"Anyway we should be over to the chief's house to say our goodbyes to Ruffnut," Alexandria said. Everyone agreed that it was going to be very different with Ruffnut having to stay on the Meathead Clan Island. For Tuffnut it was going to be oddly hard to say goodbye. For the others it was going to be like saying goodbye to a piece of the Berk.

00000

Arriving at the chief's house on the Meathead Clan Island Hiccup and the others could see that Ruffnut was already at home as she started to spar with Thuggery. "What are you guys doing?" Astrid asked. Thuggery and Ruffnut didn't stop sparring as they answered Astrid's question. "Practicing," Thuggery said.

The sparring continued for a few minutes until Ruffnut pinned Thuggery to the ground. "You were going easy on me!" Ruffnut snapped. She let Thuggery get up before she began to argue with him. This didn't last very long as Thuggery explained that the only reason he was going easy on her was that she had just married him and that he "still had a hangover from last night".

"Bullshit!" Ruffnut yelled and began to spar with him again. This time however Thuggery was able to pin Ruffnut to the ground in no time at all. This turn of events surprised even Hiccup as he and the others as they had been watching for quite some time.

Ruffnut seemed overjoyed by the fact that her new husband had just beat her in a sparring match. "Hey, you're not half bad," she said. Thuggery smiled as he started to stretch. "Thanks," he said. "Now what do you guys want?"

Hiccup explained that they were there to say goodbye to Ruffnut before they headed home to Berk. As they said their goodbyes it was Tuffnut that seemed to have the most trouble. "I guess this is goodbye," he said. Ruffnut chuckled a bit as she watched her twin brother try and say goodbye. "You're such a wimp. Ya can't even say goodbye to someone who can beat your ass," she said.

It was then that Hiccup and Astrid noticed that Tuffnut was starting to get a little upset. "You know we're all going to miss you," Hiccup said. He thought that he would be helping Tuffnut by talking for him. It seemed to help when he noticed Snotlout nod his head and agree with Hiccup. Soon everyone was saying that Berk was going to be a lot different without her around. "Yeah I guess so, but you gotta learn to live with it," Ruffnut said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and gave a frustrated sigh. "Why do I even bother," he mumbled. Astrid put her hand on his shoulder and smiled. "At least you tried," she said. Hiccup smiled back then turned his attention to Tuffnut. He was starting to get mad at the fact that his own sister was taking this seriously all because she got married. "Seriously Ruff, You have to realize that I'm gonna miss you," he said.

This stopped both Ruffnut and Thuggery in their tracks. It surprised them that Tuffnut actually cared about his sister. Most of the time Tuffnut and Ruffnut were fighting over the dumbest thing. In fact they had even argued over who would clean the pantry when they were helping Hiccup clean up the watchtower, so when Tuffnut said that he was really going to miss her it was really shocking.

It was a short lived feeling but it was enough to send Ruffnut and Thuggery into a state of shock. It quickly turned to sadness when Tuffnut turned away and started to head to the ship. Somehow Thuggery and Ruffnut knew these next couple of days would be hard for Tuffnut.

00000

As Hiccup and the others headed back to the ship they could already see that some of the younger Vikings were looking at Alexandria. "I wonder why they're looking at you," Hiccup said. Alexandria shrugged. The young Vikings weren't looking at her with distrust or loathing, but instead they were looking at her with longing; like they were waiting for her to come home.

It was then that a young five year old walked up to Alexandria. He had fiery red hair and emerald green eyes. "Miss Alexandria? When are you coming home?" he asked. Hiccup and Astrid looked over at Alexandria with surprise. "I'll be back home in a few days. Why do you ask?" Alexandria said. The boy looked at her shyly and said, "Because I want a dragon."

This statement surprised Alexandria as she had not heard of anyone wanting to tame a dragon in the Meathead clan just yet, much less a five year old boy. Hiccup on the other hand was glad that a young boy wanted to tame a dragon, but he too was surprised that anyone in the Meathead Clan wanted to tame a dragon.

"What dragon do you want to tame?" Alexandria asked. The boy's eyes

lit up as he said that he wanted to tame a Terrible Terror. This wasn't too farfetched as the Terrible Terror was considered more of a pet than a dragon on Berk. Dragons like the Terrible Terror were easy to take care of and perfect for young children while dragons like the Nightfury were difficult to tame and very hard to take care of.

"Hey Alex, maybe we should go to Arthur's house so we can see if this has been going on for awhile since you've been gone," Astrid suggested. Alexandria nodded and looked over at Hiccup. He had started to explain to the boy how to take care of a Terrible Terror as well as how to tame it. "Hiccup, you coming?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup looked up from the boy and said, "Oh! Where exactly are we going?"

"Over to Arthur's house," she said. Hiccup nodded and started to make his way over to Alexandria and Astrid who had begun to walk toward the little house. It didn't take long before they were at the front door and when they knocked on it James was the first one to answer. "Hey you guys. What can I do for you?" he said.

Alexandria explained that a boy had asked her when she was coming home and that he wanted to tame a Terrible Terror. James upon hearing this smiled and said, "That's been going on for awhile and now that you're coming home in a few days much of the younger Viking on the island want to tame their own dragons."

Alexandria smiled. She was happy that the Vikings of the Meathead Clan were already warming up to the idea of taming dragons rather than trying to kill the lot of them. "By the way Alexandria, Arthur is pretty happy with you staying with us when you return," James said.

This confused Alexandria a bit. She had only heard that she was going back home in a few days. She hadn't been told where she was going to be staying or who was going to take care of her. She turned to Hiccup who looked quite embarrassed by the whole thing. "Yeah, I may have suggested to my dad and Maria that you stay with Arthur and James," he said rather nervously.

"We don't have a problem with it, in fact we would welcome you," James said.

The inviting atmosphere that James and his wife were putting off made this a little better for Alexandria. Since she had gone to Berk she had overcome many of her fears and became more comfortable around others. To her this was another step in life to total happiness. "Thank you so much. I hope I won't be a bother when I arrive," she said. James and his wife laughed and smiled at her. "It would be our pleasure," James said.

Hiccup and Astrid smiled as well. They saw that Alexandria was going to be quite happy when she went back home. They also knew it was going to be a long time before they saw her again. Hiccup and Astrid had become great friends with Alexandria and would miss her a lot.

"We should be heading back to the ship," Hiccup said. Alexandria nodded and said goodbye to James and his wife. As the three of them walked out the door they saw that Arthur was waiting for them. "Oh... Hey Arthur!" Alexandria said. Arthur had the most nervous look in his

face that Hiccup and Astrid had ever seen. It didn't help that Alexandria wasn't giving him a chance to speak.

Alexandria began to rant and rave about Star and how she was going to be the best houseguest that she could be. As she did so Arthur simply sat there , biting his lower lip and fidgeting. "Alexandria," he finally said. Alexandria stopped dead in her tracks and began to apologize for talking for so long.

"Alexandria please. I just wanted to say good luck," Arthur said, interrupting her apology. Alexandria began to blush as Arthur began to blush himself. "I really hope you'll be happy living with us," he said. Alexandria smiled and walked up to him. "I know I will," she said. She then kissed Arthur on the cheek and began to walked with Astrid and Hiccup back to the ship.

End of Chapter 14

****Author's Note:** Alright guys, I know that this chapter had taken so long to get out and to be honest the total time I had worked on it was maybe six days. I am a total procrastinator and the days have felt like they have been going faster and faster. Anyway, Hope you all have a good Christmas and a happy new year.**

****See you in 2014.****

15. Visions of the Future

Chapter 15: Visions of the Future

****Author's Note:** alright riders, this chapter is going to go through a period of three months in a very short time in a fairly short time. This will begin the winter story arc and sets up for some interesting scenes between Hiccup and the others.**

****We will also be saying goodbye to Alexandria until the final chapter. We will get updates from her from time to time, but she won't be directly interacting with Hiccup or Astrid from this point onward. The idea was that after a couple of reviews stating that Alexandria could teach Hiccup a few things I decided that Alexandria needed head home. The truth was I hadn't been using her in the way I wanted to so I needed to come up with another use for her.****

****In walks Arthur and James' design. They had been planned a few days after the story was created and were going to be used in some way with Astrid and Hiccup. The idea of Arthur falling in love with Alexandria was something I had also come up with just a few days after the story was created. Basically she had a small role from the beginning.****

****Also Alexandria's name mainly came from the Foo Fighters' song "Arlandria" as well as my own imagination.****

****With that said, Let's dive into another chapter.****

00000

The days after the wedding were pretty calm. Alexandria learned about dragon's fear of smoked eel and their love of wild grass. It wasn't

long before Alexandria knew what dragons wanted and what they feared. She was a natural and Hiccup was surprised that she already knew so much.

When Alexandria first flew with Star she initially had some trouble handling her, but after a bit of coaxing Alexandria managed to get Star under control. It was the first big step that she wasn't able to do on her own. Hiccup even said when they landed that "Nightfuries can be a bit tricky at first".

Alexandria would later take this to heart and give future dragon trainers this advice, but for now she was enjoying her time with Hiccup. Even if there was very little to learn from him she still had fun when she was around him.

It seemed too good to last and when it did end Hiccup and Astrid knew they had to invite her to the wedding the following spring. They wrote an invitation stating that she and Arthur were invited to come to the island on the day of the wedding. It also stated that they could bring James and his wife to the wedding along with any dragons that they had tamed in that time.

They handed Alexandria the invitation and said they would remind her via letter when the wedding was coming. "Thank you so much... For everything. You've really made me feel at home here," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid smiled as they sat with Alexandria watching and waiting for the Meathead Clan Ship to come in.

As they saw the ship approach they all stood up and prepared to say their goodbyes. "Well... It's been wonderful being here with you Hiccup," Alexandria said. She then kissed Hiccup right on the lips for a good five seconds. As she parted she looked directly at Astrid. "The same goes for you Astrid. It's been wonderful being here with you," she said. She then kissed Astrid on the lips for another five seconds.

By this time the ship had docked and the crew looking with interest at the Alexandria and her young Nightfury. A small portion of the crew were no younger than twenty-one, but most of them were older than thirty. "Well... this is goodbye," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid nodded and said goodbye one last time before the wedding. Alexandria then boarded the ship and waved goodbye.

As Astrid and Hiccup watched the ship sail over the horizon they couldn't help but wonder if she was going to do okay back home. "You think she'll be okay?" Hiccup asked. Astrid smiled her usual sarcastic smile and patted Hiccup on the head. "She tougher than she was when she first came here. She'll be fine," she said. Hiccup smiled as he took Astrid by the hand. "You're right. She'll be fine," he said.

00000

Several days passed and work on the watchtower came to a grinding halt when what looked like a rouge dragon started to tear the watchtower and near by buildings apart. It had been the first dragon attack in nearly two years and this time Mildew wasn't here to fake it. But what made these attacks unique was that the damage was consistent with a Nightfury attack, and Hiccup and Astrid knew who was behind it.

"I'm telling you dad, it's Thunder," Hiccup said. He and his father, Stoick the Vast, had been arguing about what dragon was really responsible for the damage or if it was really someone trying to frame the dragons. The arguments had been going on for days and no work was being done to repair the watchtower. "I need to make sure that this isn't anyone trying to frame your dragon. After Mildew went to the Outcast I have to be sure he didn't trick anyone to do his dirty work," Stoick said.

Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh and was just about to give up when a familiar diving sound came squealing into their ears. "Nightfury!" Stoick shouted. At that moment the house shook and a hole appeared in the roof. Instinctively Blackhawk, a female Nightfury that Hiccup had taken in, jumped up and headed for the door. As Hiccup rushed after her there was another hole blasted into the roof. The fireball landed just inches from Hiccup's feet.

By now seconds of the house were on fire and Hiccup and Stoick needed to get out of there quickly. Hiccup grabbed Toothless tail assembly but because of its bulky design he could get it out. "Come on son!" Stoick called out. Right as Hiccup ran to the door another fireball slammed down and threw rubble in front of the door.

Hiccup was trapped in what seemed like hell, but that's when he saw what looked like another person running up the stairs and waving for Hiccup to follow. Hiccup at first was confused but didn't have time to question the person. He ran up the stairs and in to the bathroom where a hole had been blasted through the ceiling. Hiccup looked over to the figure and was horrified to see his face.

The figure was a eighteen to nineteen years old. His left leg was just smashed and there were third degree burns on most of his body, but what happened next haunted Hiccup for years. "GO DAD! GET OUT OF HERE! DON'T SUFFER MY FATE!" the figure said. Hiccup realized that this figure was his future son and had most likely die in a fire. But before Hiccup could even ask the figure who he really was he disappeared.

Not wanting to die in the blazing inferno, Hiccup climbed up through the ceiling and onto the burning roof. Toothless upon see his good friend standing on the roof started to climb up and grab him. When they finally hit the ground the fire had engulfed the entire house. "Are you okay son?" Stoick asked.

At that point most of the village came running over to the house carrying buckets of water. "Hiccup!" Astrid called out from the crowd. She came running up to Hiccup and clung to him for dear life. "Are you alright?" she asked. Hiccup nodded. "Yeah," he said. The three of them looked back over to the house and watched as the roof collapsed from the fire.

"What happened?" Astrid asked. Stoick cleared his throat and started to explain. "It seems that a Nightfury is attacking the village," he said. Astrid looked over at Hiccup for confirmation and she got it when he nodded. "It's Thunder. He's attacking the village," he said.

This didn't surprised Astrid. She remembered clearly what had happened the first day Alexandria arrived. That day Blackhawk

attacked her and broke her arm. Though her arm was still healing she still used it for certain tasks. The day they met Thunder though was a little more intense.

They quickly discovered that Blackhawk had been attacked by Cadman and was injured, but when they came to the cove they saw that Thunder had taken a disliking to Vikings. After Alexandria spoke to Thunder they determined that the Meathead Clan had attacked the two of them when they were flying over the island and injured Blackhawk. This caused Thunder to be very wary of Vikings and their dragons. This all happening in a span of a few days.

"So what do think we should do?" Stoick asked. Hiccup thought hard about why Thunder could be attacking the village and could find nothing. That is until he remembered what Alexandria had told him during one of the final days they had trained. "Well there might be another Sea Dragon like the Green Death that's influencing Thunder," he said.

Hiccup had only learned that the Green Death was a Seagantis Maximus (Basically a Giant Sea Dragon) when Alexandria had given Hiccup her father's notes on the dragons he had researched. The notes on the Seagantis Maximus were nearly complete before the infamous battle with the Green Death.

"Wait! You mean there are more of those beast?" Gobber asked. He had overheard the conversation and decided to chime in. Hiccup didn't mind he also learned from Alexandria that Gobber and Erickson were good friends at one point. "Yes and Erickson has researched them," Hiccup said.

Both Stoick and Gobber seemed worried that the peace between Vikings and dragons would be torn apart by these sea dragons, but nethier of them were as worried as Astrid. Another Seagantis Maximus meant that Hiccup may have to face them once more. That also meant that he would be risking his life to save everyone.

"I knew that these bloody beast couldn't be trusted!" Cadman shouted. Astrid groaned as she saw her father walk up to them. "These damned beast are going to be the death of us all," he said. Hiccup sighed and looked over to the burly Viking. He understood where he was coming from and actually agreed with him to an extent.

"There is most likely a select few that are against us and they wouldn't think twice when it came to attacking us," Hiccup said. Astrid was astonished that Hiccup would say such a thing about dragons and immediately became furious. She stormed up next to him and punched him hard enough on the arm that it would bruise it. "OW! What the hell was that for Astrid?" Hiccup asked. he got one look at her face and realized what he had done. "It's the truth Astrid. If Thunder is willing to attack us with no reason other than that he hated us then that means there are other dragons like him," he said.

Both Stoick and Gobber couldn't deny this. Over the course of a few days since Alexandria had left Berk there had been multiple attacks on Berk, many of them in one day. Now that they knew that there was a distinct possibility that these attacks could have a reason there was every right to be skeptical of the dragons that arrived at Berk.

Astrid on the other hand only distrusted dragons up until she took her fight with Toothless and Hiccup. She knew better than to think all dragons were bad. Even if Thunder was being influenced by a giant sea dragon she knew that as soon as that dragon was defeated Thunder would see the error of his way; or at least she hoped.

"I can't believe that a Nightfury would attack us. Even after we learned that there are more out there," Hiccup said. Everyone looked on as Hiccup's home for most of his life burned to the ground. It was a difficult moment for everyone. That house was a symbol of power within the Hairy Hooligans. The Haddock Family as well as most of the other chieftains had lived there since they have been in power.

"Ah guess we have to start rebuildin' as soon as the fire is taken care of," Gobber said. Stoick nodded then turned to his son. He knew that Hiccup was taking this harder than anyone else. e had been the one to bring peace to Berk and the dragons and now it looked like that peace was threatened. He put his massive hand on Hiccup shoulder and said, "This isn't your fault."

"Thanks dad," Hiccup said. He then turned to Astrid who was smiling softly. He could tell that she was just happy that he was alright. "I guess you two will be staying at the Great Hall until the house is rebuilt," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded and turned to his father. Stoick wasn't one to ask others for help; he was stubborn like that.

It was then that Gobber made a suggestion. "Ya know the watchtower is pretty much livable at this point," he said. Hiccup, Stoick, and Astrid looked over at Gobber with surprise. They knew that the watchtower had been attacked a few times and had taken some damage, but the idea that it was practicality livable was a little confusing. "Ya know we built those towers to last right," Gobber added.

Hiccup looked over to his father, looking for any sign that he was willing to stay in an old watchtower. "I'm sorry, but I rather my son live in the watchtower like he wanted to with Astrid while I head to the Great Hall," Stoick said. Hiccup wasn't surprised that his own father had thought of him first. The fact that Gobber said that the watchtower was now "pretty much livable" was what they had been hoping for before the attacks started.

"What do you say Hiccup. Do you want to live on yer own for once?" Stoick asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid and saw that she had the biggest smile on her face. He then turned back to his father and nodded. "Sure, but only if Astrid can be there with me," he said.

Cadman immediately upon hearing this rolled his eyes and groaned. "Ya know she's been talking about that damn tower since you started to rebuild it," he said. Stoick looked over to him and began to question whether or not he wanted his daughter to live with Hiccup. Astrid on the other hand was very giddy. She couldn't wait to live with Hiccup, and Cadman finally told Stoick that she could stay with Hiccup she lost it.

she grabbed Hiccup and embraced him tightly. Her actions didn't totally surprise Hiccup, nor Cadman for that matter. Cadman seen over the course of a few weeks his own daughter change from a brave warrior to a soft girly weakling. He knew Astrid had the guts to face

anything, but when she was around Hiccup she usually lost her edge.

The fact that Astrid was so happy made her actions look uncharacteristic of a Viking Warrior such as herself, but it made Hiccup happy to see his future wife this happy. From that day onward Hiccup and Astrid were finally living together.

00000

In the three months that followed after the attack when by quickly for Hiccup and Astrid. Within the first month the watchtower had been furnished with the necessities; though Hiccup ended up paying of a large feather mattress for Astrid.

During that same month news of Alvin's and Mildew's death had come when Maria had returned to Berk after leaving shortly after Ruffnut's wedding. It was a dramatic turn of events for both Berk and the Meathead clan. For years they had fought the Outcast tribe and as they were on the verge of training their own dragons the "head of the snake" was cut off.

Finally during the third month the first of many Terrible Terrors to deliver mail between the Meathead Clan and the Hairy Hooligans arrived on the island of Berk. The letter it carried of from Alexandria who was now in a relationship with Arthur announcing that she had successfully helped three of the island's teens train their first dragons.

For Hiccup the letter came at a unique time. The last harvest had occurred for the season and the signs of winter were already showing themselves on Berk. the first snowfall had hit Berk within only a couple of hours of the last field being harvested and Hiccup and Astrid took the opportunity to have some winter fun.

On the near by mountain Hiccup and Astrid took their dragons sledding. They had done this the previous year and it nearly ended in disaster. Now, a year later Hiccup and Astrid had come back to the mountainside and began their little race. "This time I going to actually beat you," Astrid said. Hiccup smiled as he took his time prepping Toothless's tail assembly for the downhill journey. "Well... I find that hard to believe," he said.

Astrid smiled and punched Hiccup playfully on the arm. It was a sign that she knew he was going to go easy on her. "That's for what's about to happen," she said. Hiccup chuckled as he put his saddle on Toothless. The fact that Astrid already knew that he was planning to lose meant that he actually had to race her. "Alright. I was planning on letting you win but I guess you want it rough," he said.

Astrid began to laugh as Hiccup put on the most ridiculous outfit that he made himself. "What the hell is that!?" she laughed. Hiccup was wearing a smooth leather chestpiece that had what seemed to be wings that were attached from the arms to the sides of the chestpiece. He was also wearing a metal helmet that he streamlined. The top of the helmet had a fin to help direct the wind to what looked like a tail assembly that was able to be folded up.

"This is a flying suit I'm testing out," Hiccup said. Astrid began to laugh even harder. "A FLYING SUIT!" she laughed. "HOW IS THAT GOING

TO HELP YOU?" Hiccup seemed pretty confident with his suit on and began to taunt Astrid. "Well we'll see who has the last laugh we I beat you," he said. Astrid finally stopped laughing and gave her usual sarcastic smile. "Oh. It is on," she said.

The two mounted their dragons and prepared to sled down the mountain. Astrid began the count down to begin the race and before she hit one she started to slide down the mountain. Hiccup didn't budge for a few seconds which made Toothless a little antsy. Don't worry buddy. We've got this," Hiccup said. He then laid his body flush against Toothless's back and began to rocket down the mountainside.

By now they couldn't see Astrid but Hiccup was confident that they would catch up. Both Hiccup and Toothless could tell they were going faster than if Hiccup would have been sitting upright. Soon the suit proved its worth as Hiccup and Toothless shot past Astrid and Stormfly at a breakneck pace.

Astrid was shocked that Hiccup had caught up within a few minutes of the race starting. She and Stormfly quickly lost sight of the duo as they came to the came gorge that they had fallen into during their last race. She then saw them as they launched into the air. "I can't believe it," Astrid said. "They actually beat me."

00000

Back at the watchtower Astrid was still shocked that Hiccup had beat her with such a ridiculous suit. "Where did you come up with the idea?" she asked. Hiccup looked up from his workbench and smiled. "It came to me one day in a dream and I quickly sketched it out," he said. Astrid walked up to Hiccup to see what he was doing. As she looked over his shoulder she saw that he was sketching some sort of machine.

'Have you been having these weird dreams a lot?" she asked. Hiccup nodded. "Ever since the fire I've seen things you wouldn't believe," he said. This made Astrid a little concerned. She knew that lately Hiccup had been getting up during the middle of the night to do something, and the sketches she was seeing only made thing more concerning.

"So what are you sketching?" Astrid asked. Hiccup's sketch seemed like a mechanical monster to Astrid. It had seven flanged wheels with four of them connected by rods. There was a few domes on top along with a smokestack that was shooting out thick clouds of black smoke. This was all on a long cylinder with a box at one end and a smaller cylinder at the other.

"I heard it called by a few names; Frisco, 1522, mountain. But the one that stuck with me was steam locomotive," Hiccup said. Astrid seemed slightly confused by this. "You see Astrid. When you heat up water it creates steam and that's what is used to power this massive machine," Hiccup explained.

Hiccup's enthusiasm over the "steam locomotive" was understandable for Astrid. Hiccup had always loved to tinker and build crazy contraptions and this was no different. "So do you know when it was built?" Astrid asked. She figured that whatever Hiccup was seeing was in the near future, but Hiccup surprised her once again with his answer. "I believe I overheard someone say 1926," he said.

1926, over 1000 years into the future. This completely left Astrid at a loss for words. "Then when were you seeing this 'steam locomotive'?" she asked. Hiccup actually had to think for a moment before answering. The dream he had seen the "steam locomotive" in had been nearly three days ago, but the images were still fresh in his mind. "I think it was around 2013," he said.

Astrid could tell that Hiccup wasn't joking. He was completely serious about this and that worried Astrid. She still remembered that Hiccup had some sort of vision that sent him into shock and she also remembered that he had seen a bit of the near future; mainly the day of the wedding, but to have a vision over 2300 years into the future was unheard of.

Hiccup could tell from the look on Astrid's face what she was thinking. "I have no idea why I'm having these dreams, but I always seemed to be with a young girl," he said. Then it hit them. The dreams that Hiccup had were not of just a general future, but of a descendant. Both Hiccup and Astrid had heard that the spirits of their ancestors followed their descendants, but the fact that Hiccup and Astrid were still alive made this a more confusing matter.

"Well... let's not dwell on it too much. I'm sure the gods have their reason for doing this," Hiccup said. Astrid finally cracked a smile and kissed Hiccup on the forehead. She then went to the fire pit to start making dinner. "You know, in my dreams there are no dragons around," Hiccup said. Astrid looked back at Hiccup. He had put down his charcoal pencil and was deep in thought. "Maybe the dragons went into hiding," Astrid said.

Hiccup looked over at Toothless. He knew dragons had the ability to live over 1000 years if they were lucky but most dragons lived to 500 years of age. Toothless was only 160 years old and Blackhawk was 210. Stormfly was about 170 years old and both Hookfang and Meatlug were 190 years old. Barf and Blech were the youngest being 120 years old and Tornado was the oldest being 335 years of age. Though this meant nothing if dragons were not filling the skies in the year 2013.

"I wish there was some way I could ask that girl about dragons," Hiccup said. Astrid sighed and walked over to Hiccup. She put down a bowl of stew that she had made on Hiccup's workbench and sat down next to him. "I'm sure with all these visions and dreams you may actually get to talk to this girl," she said. Hiccup smiled and took a sip of the stew. He knew she was right, the gods had their ways of helping them.

00000

That night Hiccup woke up to an unusual sight. He was standing in what seemed to be a forest on the mainland. He took a quick look around and saw a small ranch house. As he walked up to it he noticed the girl he had been seeing in his dreams. "It's you," he said aloud.

The girl looked up at him with a terrified expression on her face. "What the hell!" she shouted. Hiccup could tell she could see him and decided to stop walking toward her. "Who are you?" the girl asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and formally introduced himself. "My name

is Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the III," he said.

It was then he noticed the book of dragons sitting next to her on the back porch. "Where did you get that book?" he asked. The girl looked over at the book then back at Hiccup. "In an antique store in Newberg," she said. Hiccup hadn't heard of the town and decided to ask one more question. "When is it?" he asked. The girl cleared her throat and said, "2013. You're a long way out of your time."

The girl then sat back down and picked up the book. She then looked back at Hiccup with a curious expression. "You know, this may be our only chance to talk," she said. Hiccup nodded and started to walk over again. He then sat down next to her and peered into the book.

The book had been translated into English and much of it had been repaired over the centuries. Hiccup looked over to the girl. She was about nineteen years old and fairly skinny. She had dark brown hair with dark brown eyes. She wore a class ring on her right hand that had the year 1976 on it. "So what's your name?" Hiccup asked.

The girl looked at Hiccup and said, "Rebecca White." Hiccup smiled and cleared his throat. "So do you know what happened to the dragons?" he asked. Rebecca looked up into the sky and shook her head. "They said they went extinct in the 1500s," she said.

"Do you believe that?" Hiccup asked. Rebecca shook her head and smiled at Hiccup. "I don't. I think I've seen a dragon that you've trained. The Nightfury," she said.

As soon as she said Nightfury, Hiccup's vision started to become blurry. "It looks like you're leaving," Rebecca said. Hiccup nodded and said goodbye, and as soon as he did so there was a bright flash.

00000

"HICCUP!" Astrid had woken up to see that Hiccup wasn't in the bed with her nor in the house. She began to worry as she had been searching all over for him. "Oden help me," she mumbled as she frantically searched the house once more. Then as she ran down the stairs toward the living room she saw a bright flash. As soon as her vision returned she saw that Hiccup was standing in the middle of the room next to the fire pit.

"Oh thank the gods you're okay," she said. Hiccup figured he had just traveled through time and space, thanks to the gods. As Astrid embraced him, he felt something in his hand. He looked down to his right hand to see that it was clenched up. He lifted up his hand and opened it up to reveal the very ring that Rebecca had been wearing.

"What is that?" Astrid asked. The ring was engraved in English and had a orange stone in the middle. "I can't read it," Astrid said. "What does it say?" Hiccup looked at the ring and was surprised that he could read it. "It says 'Eureka High, 1976, Wildcats'," he said.

This shocked both Astrid and Hiccup. Hiccup for a different reason than Astrid. For Hiccup he remembered seeing the ring on Rebecca's

right ring finger. He had no memory of taking from her, and this worried him. For Astrid she knew the ring was from another time and had no idea how it came into Hiccup's possession. Once more the bright flash that she witnessed told her that Hiccup had travel into another time without her knowing it.

"What do we do with it?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked at the ring then over to his workbench. "I'll keep it safe," he said. He then walked over to the workbench and put the ring in a drawer. Astrid rolled her eyes and gave a frustrated sigh. "That's not really keeping it safe," she said.

Hiccup turned around to face Astrid and smiled. He knew that she was glad that he was alright and that nothing had happened to him. he walked up to her and wrapped his arms around her. "Now where were we," he whispered.

Astrid began to blush as she re-embraced him. She then looked directly into his eyes as she began to kiss him passionately. It wasn't long before she and Hiccup were in the mood. "Should we take this into the bed room?" Hiccup asked. Astrid nodded with a passionate look in her eyes and her heart racing.

They slowly made their way up the stairs and into the bed room where Astrid began to take off her clothes. As soon as her breast band and panties were off she flopped down onto the feather mattress. Hiccup quickly followed as he climbed into the bed and started to caress her body.

He then started to run his tongue down Astrid's chest to her forbidden spot. Astrid immediately began to moan loudly as Hiccup lapped up the juices flowing from her. Hiccup then positioned himself to where his cock was right in front of Astrid's mouth. Astrid took her free hand and pulled Hiccup's cock toward her mouth and began to blow it. She could feel that Hiccup was still getting bigger as she sucked on the seven and a half inch cock.

After awhile of foreplay Hiccup laid flat on his back to allow Astrid to get in position for the "Bucking Bronco". Astrid climbed on top of Hiccup and began to straddle his cock. She slowly lowered herself onto it and began to moan as Hiccup began to move upward. This movement continued slowly for a few minutes. After that both Astrid and Hiccup began to move faster and faster.

Soon Astrid began to squirm and scream as she reached her peak. This happened only a few minutes after Hiccup started to move faster. "You came already?" Hiccup said. Astrid began to slump forward as she tried to catch her breath. "Shut up. It's because we haven't done it in awhile," she said. Hiccup smiled as he allowed Astrid to catch her breath. He wasn't about to get cocky and ruin the moment.

He allowed Astrid to climb off him and lay on the bed. She then pulled her legs up to her chest; or at least tried to. She held them there as Hiccup once again started to insert his cock. "Alright. Ready?" Hiccup asked. Astrid just scowled at him which made Hiccup chuckle. "I'll take that as a yes," he said. He then began to move once more very slowly.

Astrid began to moan and groan as Hiccup slowly assaulted her nether regions. After awhile Hiccup began to move a little faster. He could

feel that Astrid's juices were just gushing from her forbidden spot. "You're not gonna cum again are you?" Hiccup asked. Astrid could barely get the words out as her mind was almost completely blank. "Shut up. I can cum whenever I want," she said. Almost immediately after she said that Hiccup could feel her forbidden spot squeeze his cock tightly as she once again reached her peak.

"You know I'm never going to cum if I have to keep waiting for you to catch your breath," Hiccup said. Astrid, once again gasping for breath, glared at him. "Then don't wait for me," she gasped. Astrid would soon regret those words.

Before she finished catching her breath Hiccup immediately began to move at a faster pace. She began to scream and squirm as Hiccup began to move faster and faster. Hiccup could feel her orgasm almost two minutes after he began to move again.

She started to tell him to slow down, but after another orgasm she told him not to stop. Hiccup obliged as he started to move faster. He soon could feel that he was ready to cum, but his movements started to get out of control. "I'm going to cum! I going to cum Astrid!" he said. Astrid only uttered one word before Hiccup came, "Inside."

End of Chapter 15

****Author's Note:** Alright Riders, I've now presented you with a slight preview of the main character in the final story of the series, Rebecca White. I also hope you know what this will end up leading to. If not, this is the halfway point in Flying High. Like I've said before there will be an epilogue and a preview for the next story. I'm planning to finish Flying High within this year.**

****Also** the flying suit was based off the one seen on the preview for the upcoming "How To Train Your Dragon 2" coming out June 20th.**

****Until Next time.****

16. At Death's Door

Chapter 16: At Death's Door

****Author's Note:** How's it going Riders. Last chapter I announced that we've reached the halfway mark of "Flying High". This chapter is part of something I had planned since the story began and hinted to in Chapter 7: Nightmares. I will be also "killing off" two characters that I've used in the series every once and awhile. Finally this chapter is set three months after chapter 15 so as to make things a little more interesting.**

****Also** there are some real world references and some more time travel stuff in this chapter. The chapter's name will come into play near the end of the chapter, so bear with me.**

****Update 8/30/2014:** Changed the story behind Stoick and Maria in Chapter 8 and changed the chapter accordingly.**

00000

Astrid woke up with an aching back and a craving for something sweet. For the past three months Astrid had everything from nausea in the morning to weird food cravings in the middle of the night. Today was no different, but as she started to get up she noticed Hiccup was gone again.

Though her vision was still hazy from just waking up she could hear the door to the bedroom open. "Are you up?" Hiccup asked. Astrid sat up in the feather mattress and started to rub her eyes. She could tell by the tone of Hiccup's voice that pretty late. "What time is it?" she asked. Hiccup sat down next to her and kissed her on the cheek. "It's almost noon," he said.

Astrid looked over to the window. Even though it was covered with leather to keep the cold air out she could see that it just past eleven o'clock. "Why didn't you wake me up," she yawned. Hiccup sighed as he got up and walked over to the door. "I just thought you needed to sleep in, that's all. There's food downstairs if you want any," he said.

Hiccup left the room allowing Astrid to get dressed. The bedroom wasn't really big enough for two people to get dressed at the same time. In fact the bed itself took up half the room. The dresser that Hiccup was given by Hilda also took up quite a bit of space. Only a good one third of the room was free to move around in.

As Astrid got dressed she took the time to check if she had her period yet. For the past three months, along with her weird food cravings and aching back, Astrid had not had her period. At first she brushed it off thinking that she had missed it, but now it was apparent that something was up. Even as she checked she had the distinct feeling that she hadn't had her period yet. "Something's wrong," she thought. "I can't be three months late, can I?"

After she got dressed she headed down the stairs and over to the table. Hiccup was sketching on his workbench and Toothless and Blackhawk were sleeping next to the fire. "Oh! Astrid, the food is warming by the fire," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled and headed down to the fire pit. As she opened up the pot she caught a whiff the aroma of the dish and could tell that Hiccup had baked some fruit as well as fried some wild boar.

As she began to eat she noticed that Hiccup was fiddling with some mechanical parts. "What are you doing?" Astrid asked with a mouth full of fried boar. Hiccup didn't even look up from his work as he answered. "I'm trying to improve Toothless's tail," he said. Astrid swallowed a large bite of baked apple and looked over at Toothless. "Does Toothless know you're doing this?" she asked.

Hiccup finally looked over at Astrid and nearly burst out into laughter when he saw that she had food all over her mouth. This had happened a couple of times just this past week and it was usually because Astrid was trying to speak. "Astrid... You got jam all over yourself," Hiccup said. Astrid just scowled at him and looked away. This made Hiccup chuckle quietly to himself as he took a wet washrag and started to clean Astrid's face.

"I can wash my own face you know," Astrid snapped. Hiccup nodded, but continued to wipe down Astrid. He knew that after awhile Astrid would give in and let him clean her up. "Are you done?" she asked. Hiccup

smiled and nodded. He put the rag down and sat down next to Astrid. "You know you have to stop doing that," he said.

"Stop doing what?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over to the food and sighed. "Eating like an animal," he said. Astrid bit her lower lip and apologized. "Sorry, I don't know what's been happening these past few months. I really think there might be something wrong with me," she said. Hiccup leaned forward and kissed Astrid on the forehead. "The why don't you head over to the healer and find out what's wrong. I'll be at the workshop working on a few things," Hiccup said.

Astrid smiled and nodded. "Thanks, I'll head over there as soon as I can," she said. Hiccup took a deep breath and got up. He then started to gather his things and tried to walk out the door. The only problem was that his hands were full. It was pretty common for Hiccup to have his hands full when he was trying to get to the workshop and it always made Astrid smile to know that Hiccup was still his old self when it came to tinkering.

"Here let me get that," Astrid said as she opened the door. Hiccup thanked her and rushed off to the workshop. As soon as he was out of sight Astrid looked over to Toothless and Blackhawk and said, "I'll be back later guys I have to go to the healer." Toothless looked up with a sort of dopey look on his face while Blackhawk nodded.

00000

At the healer's hut Astrid was sitting down on a wooden stool explaining to the healer what had been happening for the past three months. "...And that's it. Hiccup and the other's have been saying that I been eating like an animal and I've noticed that I've been having weird food cravings. I've also been getting nauseous in the morning and my back will start to ache from time to time," she said.

The healer knew what was going on the moment that Astrid started to explain. The only thing was that he was surprised that she had not figured it out herself. He decided to ask only one question to make sure his assumption was correct. "Then tell me when was the last time you had your period?" he asked.

Astrid seemed surprised by this. She had not mention once that she hadn't had her period for the three months that she had been having these things happen to her. "Not for three months now," she said. The healer smiled at this and started to walk around the hut. "Why? Is there a reason I'm acting this way?" Astrid asked. The healer nodded and looked Astrid directly in the eye. "Yes. From what you told me I can confidently say that you are three months pregnant," he said.

Astrid was shocked by the news. She never thought that she was going to get pregnant so soon. "Are you sure?" she asked. The healer nodded and started to mix an elixir. "Positive," he said. "The fact that you haven't figured it out yourself was really the only surprising thing."

Two things rushed through Astrid mind: her father Cadman and Hiccup. She knew that Cadman would go ballistic if he found out that she was

pregnant. Then there was Hiccup. She knew that Hiccup would be ecstatic that she was having his child. The biggest problem was when the two would meet. Cadman would at the worst try to kill Hiccup and Hiccup was no match for the mountain of muscle that was Cadman Hofferson.

As Astrid walked out of the healer's hut and toward the house, she began to contemplate how to go about telling her father and Hiccup. Hiccup was a bit over protective when it came to Astrid. Sometimes he meant well but it usually ended up with a fight breaking out between him and Snotlout. So the idea of Astrid being pregnant with his first child would send him running for his sword.

Cadman on the other hand was a traditionalist. He thought pregnancy should be only after the couple is married. In fact Cadman dueling Stoick for the title of chief when Hiccup's mother was pregnant with him saying that he had disgraced the title of chief by defiling Hiccup's mother. So far Cadman had ignored their little "fantasies" but as soon as he heard that she was pregnant, well let's just say it wouldn't be pretty.

00000

Meanwhile at the Workshop Hiccup was working on a locking assembly for Toothless's tail. "Oi! Hiccup! What ya up to?" Gobber asked. Hiccup looked up from his work long enough to see Gobber walk in with a couple of bent up swords and chewed up axes. "Oh! Hey Gobber. I just putting the finishing touches on Toothless's new tail," he said. Gobber chuckled a bit as began to work on one of the swords.

"You've still got that inventive spirit in ya. It's ah wonder that Astrid likes you fer... ya," Gobber said. Hiccup gave a blissful sigh as he tightened up another bolt. It was true that Astrid loved him because he was different from the other Vikings and he loved her for her bravery. "Well... I am pretty unique," he chuckled.

Gobber smiled and gave a hearty laugh, but when he turned to face Hiccup he noticed something odd near the anvil. "Say... Hiccup, do you know where that came from?" he asked. Hiccup looked over to the anvil to see a metal toolbox. It wasn't worked metal either; it was mainly made of stamped metal that had been painted red with a chrome latch and a plastic handle. Hiccup knew immediately that this toolbox was from the year 2013. The only problem was how it got there and why it was there.

Hiccup knew he had to lie to get Gobber to become disinterested in the toolbox. "No... The merchant must have left it here when he last came here," he said. Gobber thought this over for a few seconds before shrugging and going back to work on the bent up sword. "Ya might as well take it back to yer house since he won't be back until Thursday Thursday this spring," Gobber said.

Hiccup nodded and put the finished up what he could of locking assembly and started to clean up. As he did so Gobber glanced over at the toolbox. To him it was a little odd that something like that would be just sitting there. "I'll be right back. I'll just take this back to my house," Hiccup said.

Gobber nodded and went back to work on the sword. This allowed Hiccup to open up the toolbox and put some of his stuff inside. "It no use

to carry this all at once," he thought. But as he opened the toolbox he noticed a variation of modern tools and a couple of miscellaneous items. Hiccup quickly glanced back at Gobber who was happily singing his work song. Hiccup then put as much as he could fit into the toolbox and started to walk toward the house.

00000

Back at the house Astrid had started to pace back and forth, worrying about how she was going to tell Hiccup about her pregnancy. "Three months in," she mumbled to herself. "I can't believe I've been pregnant for three months and had no idea." It was at this very moment that Hiccup opened the door. When Astrid quickly turned to face him she immediately noticed the toolbox.

Without saying a word Hiccup put the toolbox on the workbench and looked over at Astrid. "What the hell is that?" Astrid asked. Hiccup started to take out his sketches and tools. "It's a toolbox," he said bluntly. Astrid rolled her eyes, slightly annoyed that Hiccup was explaining just yet. "I know that. Where did it come from?" she asked.

Hiccup started to dig through the toolbox and pulled out several modern tool as well as screws, nails, nuts, and bolts. "I think it's from the same year the ring was from," Hiccup said. It was then that Hiccup noticed two pieces of paper-like items tucked away under one of the trays. The first item he picked up was a photograph that had been taken years ahead of their time.

"Astrid, take a look at this," Hiccup said. Astrid walked up next to him. She had noticed the slight sheen of the photograph and decided to check it out. "It's like a painting," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded and said, "But it's not. It's something else." It was then that Astrid pointed out something on the back. "There's writing on the back," she said.

Hiccup turned the photograph over and saw that someone had written on the back, "Me and My brother Andrew". When Hiccup read it aloud Astrid was once again surprised that Hiccup was capable of reading a language that had yet to be discovered. Though that wasn't what Astrid was mainly interested in.

On the photograph there were two people standing in front of a massive steam locomotive. One of them was a man who was about 23 years old with a prosthetic left leg. The girl standing next to him was no older than 19 years old. She had dark brown hair and dark brown eyes. Hiccup recognized the girl immediately as Rebecca White and figured that the man standing next to her was Andrew.

Hiccup also recognized the locomotive they were standing in front of. He had seen it during a dream and had been sketching it since he had seen it. Just below the cab window was the word Frisco and on the connecting tender behind the locomotive was the number 1522. Hiccup had heard the phrase "Frisco 1522" in the dream he had but he thought that was a little odd of something to be called that.

"Hiccup, there is something else in the toolbox," Astrid pointed out. Hiccup put the photograph down and looked once again in the toolbox. Inside was a handwritten letter that was addressed to "The Haddocks". The handwriting was in English and looked as if it had been written

the day before. "Well... What does it say?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over to Astrid. The fact that she was acting like a little kid was comforting. She was just as interested in this as he was, this was a big deal after all.

Hiccup cleared his throat and began to read the letter aloud. The letter read as followed:

Dear Hiccup,

I know it seems a bit odd for a person to write another when they are in another time period, but I found out that we have a connection with one another. For the past several years I've felt a presence guiding me and until recently I had no idea why. After your visit there was a discovery of a small Viking village on a small island of the coast of Ireland. Out of the discovery of the village came a few more surprising things. One of which connects my family to the Haddocks.

There were always rumors within my family that I was a descendant of a great warrior, but I never paid any attention to it. Then you came along. The day you visited me was the same day that I encountered a dragon for the first time. Not only did I encounter the first dragon in over 500 years but it was the rarest one too, the dreaded Nightfury.

After I saw that Nightfury I asked my brother, who was in the picture I sent, if there was a way we could prove that I was a descendant of the Haddocks. When my brother asked why I was suddenly interested in this I told him that I had seen you in a vision. My brother knew I wasn't telling him the full story, but decided to help anyway.

A few weeks later we were told that the bones of a Viking missing his left foot was discovered next to a woman. They had been buried next to each other and the archeologist figured they were husband and wife. I told my brother that the Viking missing his left foot was the one I saw and asked him to have what we call DNA tested to see if I was a descendant. Though it took a long time it was revealed that the bones were of you and a woman named Astrid and that we were indeed descendents of you.

A few days after I found this out I noticed in the picture I sent you that there was a figure standing next to me. As I looked closely I found that you had been guiding me though the years and preparing me for bringing dragons back. As of now I have brought my new Nightfury to my home in Newburg and have given her a name; Pacifica.

When I got her I started to read the book of dragons even more as well as some of your journals that had been found and given to my family. I found out that just like me you've had a knack for inventing things. I quickly decided to send you a toolbox full of tools that you may find useful in your pursuit to make life better on Berk. I'm just thankful that I have been as luck as I have been lately, and that's all thanks to you.

Sincerely,

Rebecca White.

00000

When Hiccup finished the letter Astrid looked at the photograph again. "So I'm guessing this girl is our descendant," she said. Hiccup nodded and pointed to the girl. "I met her when I was... Well... I don't know. But the fact that she sent this means that we are definitely connected somehow," he said.

Astrid began to look at the girl more closely, and as she looked at the photograph she noticed that there was a hazy figure standing next to her. As she squinted her eyes to focus the image she noticed several familiar features. "Hey Hiccup, take a look at this," she said.

Hiccup walked over and stood over Astrid's shoulder. Astrid then pointed to the hazy looking figure standing next to Rebecca. "Do you think that figure looks a lot like you?" she asked. Hiccup nodded. He didn't even have to look at the picture for very long to know that he was standing beside Rebecca; after all she told them through the letter that he had been guiding her through most of her life. "Yeah. Don't you remember the letter I just read," he said.

Astrid bit her lower lip and started to scratch the back of her head. She had forgotten that part of the letter and remembered only the part of Rebecca discovering the first dragon in over 500 years. "I must have not been paying attention. I just can't believe that she found the first dragon in over 500 years," she said. Hiccup nodded then looked over at Toothless. "I wonder if that Nightfury is Toothless's descendent," he said.

"I wonder if the elder knows what's going on," Astrid said. Hiccup shrugged and looked over at the toolbox. He looked at the stuff that he had been given; wondering if any of them would help finish the new tail assembly. "You're not actually thinking of using those are you?" Astrid asked. Hiccup nodded as he looked at a ratcheting wrench. "Well... Yes... I have a big project that I'm working on. Maybe I can even fix up a few things here with these tools," he said.

By now Astrid had forgotten about her being pregnant and was more focused on trying to keep Hiccup from using the tools. That is until Hiccup began to mention the spare room next to their's. "Maybe I can finally work on making that spare room a small working area," he said. Astrid bit her lower lip and swallowed hard. She knew she had to tell him that she was pregnant.

"Hiccup... Maybe we should make that spare room a bedroom," she said. Hiccup stopped and looked over at her. He was a little confused on why Astrid had suggested making the spare room a bedroom. It soon turned to concern when he saw that Astrid was holding her stomach and biting her lower lip. "You okay Astrid? Are you sick?" he asked.

Astrid immediately snapped at him as she began to scowl at him. She felt like she needed to slap him right in the face just for being completely oblivious. "No Hiccup. I'm not sick," she said. She then took Hiccup's hand and put it on her stomach. "I'm pregnant."

Hiccup quickly pulled his hand away and staggered back. He was completely shocked that his fiancée was pregnant. He didn't even know how she would have managed to get pregnant. "Are you sure?" he asked. Astrid smiled softly and nodded, which didn't help Hiccup at

all. The look on his face just made thing a little more difficult for Astrid. "How long have you been pregnant? Do you know?" Hiccup asked. Astrid took a deep breath and looked Hiccup in the eye. "I think it's been three months," she said.

Three months. Hiccup remembered that he had talked to Rebecca White for the first time. It was also the last time they had one of their little fantasies in over three months. He always figured that Astrid hadn't been in the mood since they had finally started to get a regular routine going.

But as the reality set in Hiccup started to become a little excited. He4 knew that there going to be a few problem with this, such as the announcement that his father was going to put up once he told him the new. It was tradition to announce when someone was pregnant whether they were married or not.

Hiccup began to smile as he took Astrid by the hand and began to hold it tightly. "This is great. We should tell my dad about this as soon as we can," he said. Astrid's eyes went wide with fear as she shook her head vigorously. "No. No, we can't do that. As soon as my dad finds out what's happened he going to kill you," she said.

hiccup looked at her with a look of complete disbelief. To him Cadman had been nothing but nice to him. Even though it was a little odd, he had been helping Hiccup practice his fighting skills every afternoon. Because of that Hiccup thought that Cadman wouldn't have a problem with the fact that Astrid was pregnant with his child.

"We have to tell my dad," he said. Astrid knew if they told Stoick that they risked the announcement getting out and her father learning about the pregnancy. She looked at Hiccup and saw that he too was starting to see that the announcement was going to be a problem, but she could also tell that he was also adamant that they tell Stoick. "Fine. I guess we can tell him," Astrid said.

00000

"Really! That's great! My first grandchild!" Stoick shouted. Hiccup smiled and rolled his eyes seeing that Stoick. Even though Maria and Stoick had been staying together for awhile Maria didn't share the same enthusiasm. Maria knew that this was very bad and that if Cadman found out... Well... Thingss would get messy, that's all. "Ah'll have the announcement up tomorrow. Don't you worry," Stoick said.

Astrid immediately shook her head. She was adamant that the announcement not be posted. "No! We can't do that!" she blurted out. "If my dad finds out he going to go mental." Stoick and Maria looked at each other then back at Astrid. It was true that Cadman was going to go "mental" when he heard the news, but it was tradition to post pregnancies on the board when they occurred.

"I don't think that's going to be a problem for now," a familiar voice said. The four of them turned to face the origin of the voice and saw that Hilda had walked into the Great Hall. She was smiling as if she heard most of the conversation. "What do you mean by that?" Hiccup asked. Hilda began to walk up and looked directly at Astrid. "He went on a hunting trip to the mainland," she said.

The made Astrid breath a sigh of relief. If Cadman was on a hunting

trip on the mainland they had at least a few days before he came back. "So when is he coming back?" Hiccup asked. Hilda thought for a minute before saying, "He probably be back in two days."

She then turned to Astrid and smiled slyly. "You know Astrid it was sort of obvious for me to see that you were pregnant," she said. This made Astrid a little nervous since she had been spending time with her mother learning how to cook and clean. It was almost everyday that Astrid was at her parents house learning the basics of being a housewife so for Hilda to know that she was pregnant for any amount of time was a little nerve-racking. "How long did you know?" she asked. Hilda started to chuckle a bit as she sat down next to Astrid. "I noticed it a long time ago," she said.

At this point Hiccup cleared his throat. He had just began to realize that once Cadman came back from his hunting trip there was sure to be trouble. Though the initial excitement was still there; there was now a sense of fear for what Cadman would think. "Can we get back to the issue at hand. I'm not sure how Cadman is going to react," he said. Astrid nodded and looked over at her mother. "You know as well as I do that my dad is very traditional. So as soon as he learns that Hiccup had gotten me pregnant he going to kill him," she said.

Stoick, Maria, and Hilda all agreed that Cadman had a tendency to be violent. Stoick himself knew this first hand when nearly 18 years ago he was challenged to a duel by Cadman for "deflowering" his soon to be wife and birthmother of Hiccup. Hilda had also seen Cadman's violent tendencies. On occasion Cadman had threaten to kill Stormfly after the dragon and she had a few scars herself when she would fight with him over some ideals. Maria had heard of Cadman's heroic exploits during the battle of the Green Death and had seen that he was a skilled fighter.

Suddenly Hiccup perked up and blurted out, "The vision's!" Stoick, Hilda, and Maria were a little confused but Astrid began to smile. She still remembered clearly that only a few days after Alexandria's arrival Hiccup had a "nightmare" that made him go into shock. Only a few days later he had another dream of him and Astrid at the watchtower. In that dream Astrid gave birth to twins; and when Astrid and Hiccup explained this to Stoick, Hilda, and Maria it was starting to become apparent that the "Nightmare" was about to come true no matter what.

00000

Two days pasted and Hiccup and Astrid had just returned from flying around Berk. Hiccup had been testing Toothless's new tail assembly and locking mechanism and Astrid, concerned for his safety, had been flying with him. They were on their way to the workshop to make some quick repairs on the locking mechanism when they saw that Cadman's ship had docked while they had been flying. "By Oden..." Hiccup mumbled. Astrid took a deep breath and turned to her dragon Stormfly. She had been becoming slightly paranoid that her father was going to return home early and attack them as soon as he heard the news of her pregnancy. She had been keeping her trusty battle axe holstered on Stormfly's saddle just in case she had to defend herself. Hiccup on the other hand wasn't too sure that Cadman would kill them. In his "nightmare" he couldn't see a thing. He knew he was badly injured and he could still hear Astrid cry out as she was attacked; but it didn't

seem like something that would happen.

"Do you think he heard then news already?" Astrid asked. Hiccup shrugged. He then turned to Toothless and Stormfly. He knew they were their best bet if Cadman was going to attack them. "I guess we might as well head over to the Great Hall and find out," he said.

Hiccup and Astrid traveled with their dragons toward the Great Hall, but saw that Cadman was waiting for them in the Village Square. He was holding a large battle axe and the look on his face told Astrid and Hiccup that he had just saw the announcement. Astrid quickly took up her battle axe and Cadman began to step forward. "You son of a bitch. You defiled my daughter and bring shame upon her even after I trusted you with her hand," Cadman growled.

Astrid immediately took up a defensive position as Cadman approached closer with his battle axe. Hiccup on the other hand tried to talk Cadman down from his rage. Astrid could see that there was no getting through to her father and prepared for the worst.

"Now it's time for you to pay for actions," Cadman said. He then raised his axe up and swung at Hiccup, nicking him on the arm as he tried to dodge the mighty blow. Toothless immediately went into action and whipped his tail around smacking Cadman in the stomach. Astrid then ran at her own father and got a decent blow to Cadman's left leg.

Cadman retaliated by swinging at Astrid and glancing her right leg. Then using the flat of the blade whacking Astrid in the face. This caused Stormfly to go berserk. She tried to chomp down on Cadman's arm but each time was beaten off. "Damn beast," Cadman growled. Finally he had had enough of the pesky Nadder and swung violently at the Nadder's neck. The blade embedded itself in to the neck killing her instantly.

Hiccup watched in horror as the Nadder fell to the snowy ground oozing its blood from the neck. Astrid went into a rage and began to wing wildly at her father. This made it easier for Cadman to counter as he swung at her with the flat of his blade once again and then kicking her down on the ground. "I've just about enough of you," he said as he raised his axe.

Hiccup seeing his future wife in danger ran in and deflected to blow with a shield. The axe got stuck in the shield and Cadman ripped it from Hiccup's hand. He then slammed it against Hiccup knocking him across the square. Cadman then smashed the shield on a building as Hiccup began to get up. He swung once more at Hiccup and sliced across Hiccup's stomach. He then used the handle and whacked Hiccup to the ground. Toothless then came to Hiccup's rescue by shooting a plasma ball at Cadman, but Hiccup was already beginning to blackout; but as his vision began to fade he saw another Nightfury begin to fly in.

End of Chapter 16

****Author's Note:** Alright, first of all this is the first chapter in a long time where it has kept its original name when I was writing it. Also this scene was planned since day one and started to take shape in Chapter 7: The Nightmare. Finally the real world influences that I have been throwing in have been basically previews for the final

story in the HTTYD series. "Dragons Reborn" will follow Rebecca's journey as she brings dragons back into the world. The story will be told through Hiccup's and Astrid's eyes as they help guide Rebecca through her journey.**

By the way, I am sorry if this is a little dumb and the storytelling is a little choppy. I'm trying my best.

17. Banishment

Chapter 17: Banishment

**Author's Note: Alright Riders, this chapter will setup many of the following stories: An Arrow to the Knee and Dragons Reborn. Also for the whiners of Stormfly's death it should have been obvious during chapter 10: Seeing Double that Stormfly wasn't going to stay for very long. **

Also the chapter's beginning will mainly focus on the aftermath of the attack and introduce the main character for "Dragons Reborn" and her dragon. After that we will cut to Cadman's situation and see how he will fair in this.

Anyway on to the chapter.

00000

The mood was mixed at the watchtower. There were at least three Nightfuries getting to know each other, Astrid was hovering over Hiccup's lifeless body, and Stoick was trying to talk to the person who saved his son's life; the only problem was he couldn't understand her language. "Just who are you?" he asked.

"I'm Rebecca White. Your son and I had a run in once already," she said. Again Stoick couldn't quite understand the girl's language. Astrid on the other hand could understand her, but just a little. She stood up and walked over to Stoick and took a deep breath. "She says her name is Rebecca White," she said. Stoick just scratched his head. Rebecca was dressed in typical winter clothes for the year 2013 and the fact that she spoke English was something that really put her out of place. "Well I have to thank you for saving my son's life," Stoick said.

It was at this very moment that Gobber poked his head into the door. "Oi! Stoick we're gonna need ya at the Great Hall," he said. Stoick nodded and started to walk out the door. Astrid stopped him and sked what was going on. Stoick gave Astrid a serious look and said that Cadman was being put on trial for treason. He then walked out the door without another word.

Astrid looked over to Rebecca as she sat by the fire. She walked over and sat down next to her and began to start a conversation with her so as to pass the time. "Thank you for helping, but how did you get here?" she asked. Rebecca put her hand to her forehead and began to think hard. After awhile she shrugged and looked over at Astrid. "I don't know exactly. One minute I was flying over my hometown of Newburg, and the next thing I knew I was flying over the sea," she said. "Anyway, are you okay?"

Astrid wasn't too badly hurt when Cadman attacked her. Her leg had been grazed by the axe and she had a few broken ribs as well as a bruised back; but that was nothing compared to Hiccup. Hiccup's injuries were severe. The blow across his stomach was the worst of the injuries, but he had also gotten a fractured skull from the bash with the shield as well as a concussion. Though the healer was able to patch him up the fact that Hiccup was still unconscious made things feel a little grim. Even the healer had his doubts that he would even wake up.

"I'm fine. I'm just worried about Hiccup," Astrid said. Rebecca looked over at Hiccup then over to Toothless. Toothless had been staying by Hiccup side since they returned to the watchtower. Though he was cut up Toothless's injuries were nothing more than small scratches from a battle axe. "I'm guessing this isn't the first time Hiccup's been this close to death," Rebecca said.

Astrid nodded as a soft smile crept across her face. "No, almost two years ago he nearly killed himself after he defeated the Green Death. Then when we made a bunch of iron perches for the dragons he was struck by lightning," she said. Rebecca was surprised by this and decided to tell her a little story about herself. "Okay. That's a little intense, but when I was coming home from school I saw a train derailment," she said. Astrid looked a little confused until Rebecca explained. "You have that photo I sent you with the toolbox right?" she asked. Astrid nodded. "Alright, the machine in the photo is a steam locomotive, more specifically a 4-8-2 mountain type called the Frisco 1522. Well a those locomotive usually carry cars behind them and I saw five of them laying on their sides," she explained.

Astrid began to chuckle then she looked over at Rebecca's Nightfury. Her right wing was torn and had a few large holes. Though the holes had been patched up with some unknown material Astrid could tell the dragon had been badly hurt before Rebecca had found her. "How did your dragon get hurt?" Astrid asked. Rebecca looked over at her Nightfury and sighed. "I found her as she jumped in front of me and my brother one night when we where heading home from a show," she said.

"Was her right wing already damaged?" Astrid asked. Rebecca nodded. "We nearly injured her even more by running into her, but we stopped just in time," she said. Rebecca looked over to her Nightfury and called her over. The little Nightfury came over to Rebecca and began to nuzzle her. "When we got a look at the wing we saw that it had been injured recently. My brother thought the damage was caused by a shotgun," Rebecca said.

"What in Thor's name is a shotgun?" Astrid asked. Rebecca began to giggle a bit. "Oh! I forgot you guys haven't invented this stuff yet. A shotgun is a type of weapon that shoots a bunch of pellets a short distance," she said. Astrid still couldn't quite comprehend the idea of a weapon like a shotgun, and Rebecca explained that her brother, Andrew, also owned a shotgun and a .44 Magnum pistol. "I have a photo of my brother holding the shotgun if you want to see it," she said.

When Astrid got one look at the shotgun in the photo she was shocked that such power could be concentrated into a such a portable package. "Just how powerful was the one that your dragon was hit by?" she asked. Rebecca once again began to think hard as she closely examined

the Right wing of her dragon. "I think my brother said that it was a 12 gauge," she said.

At that very moment Toothless began to whine as he noticed a sign of life coming from Hiccup's bed. Astrid and Rebecca quickly got up and ran over to Hiccup's side. Astrid upon seeing Hiccup twitch his hand started to call his name. "Hiccup! Hiccup, can you hear me? Please wake up," she said. Rebecca and her dragon watched as Astrid held Hiccup right hand tightly and continued to call his name. "Hiccup! Please! Can you hear me?" Astrid continued.

Finally there was an audible grunt as Hiccup started to wake up. "I can hear you just fine Astrid," he said. He then noticed the third Nightfury that was just behind Toothless. He could already see that the right wing had been damaged. "Whose dragon is that?" he asked. Rebecca stepped up and put her right hand up. "That's my dragon, Pacifica," she said.

Hiccup's eyes went wide as soon as he saw that Rebecca was right in front of him. "What in Oden's name are you doing here?" he asked. Before Rebecca could answer Hiccup tried to get up, but he did it too quickly which caused Hiccup to get a headrush. "Don't move so quickly. You may have a concussion," Rebecca said.

"A what?" Astrid asked. Rebecca pointed to her head and said that it was a type of head injury. Hiccup sighed and then noticed the bandages that were wrapped around Astrid. It was obvious that she had been hurt during the fight, but when he got a look at himself he knew he had taken most of the blows. "So, are you okay?" Rebecca asked.

Hiccup nodded and looked around carefully. He had not checked his surroundings just yet to make sure everyone was there. "Where's my dad?" he asked. Astrid and Rebecca looked at each other with a bit concern in their eyes. "Stoick's at the Great Hall for my dad's trial," Astrid said. Hiccup's jaw dropped. This was the first trial since Alvin the Terrible had been banished from the Hairy Hooligans before Hiccup had been born. "You don't think he's going to be banished do you?" Hiccup asked.

Astrid suddenly snapped at him. She couldn't believe that he was concerned over a traitor who tried to kill them. She wasn't just upset; she was furious that he had any concern over Cadman's fate. "What? You are concerned over what happens to that bastard! Hiccup he tried to kill us!" she yelled.

Hiccup tried to give a frustrated sigh, but due to gash across his stomach and a few broken ribs there was immense pain. As he squinted in pain he tried to calm Astrid down. "Look, I know what he did was bad, but he had a right to be angry at me," he said. This made Astrid clench her fist as she took a deep breath. "I'm not going to argue with you. Not now anyway," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes. He knew full well that Astrid tended to hold grudges, and the fact that she was attacked by her own father didn't make things any better.

"Well, If my dad is at the Great Hall, I'm going over there to show him I'm alright," he said. He then began to get up off the bed only to discover his prosthetic left foot had been taken off. He quickly looked around and found that it had been put on the mantle near the fire pit. "Can someone grab my foot? It's over there," he

said.

Astrid turned away in a huff, but Rebecca walked over and picked up the heavy prosthetic foot. Surprised by the weight, Rebecca nearly dropped it on the floor and on to her foot. "Jeez... This is heavier than my brother's leg," she said. Hiccup smiled as Rebecca walked over to the bench where he had been laying on. As Rebecca handed the prosthetic foot to Hiccup, Rebecca sat down next to Hiccup.

Hiccup had some trouble as he began to put the foot on. The extent of his injuries caused Hiccup to have sharp pain as he bent down to adjust the straps on the prosthetic foot. Rebecca and Astrid both saw that he was in pain but because Hiccup was concerned about Cadman Astrid had no intention of helping him. Rebecca on the other hand smiled and began to help adjust the straps. She saw the scars that covered the bottom of his left leg. "I read about how you got this injury," Rebecca said. "I have to say though, it makes me wonder if there are more out there in my time." Hiccup nodded. He figured that the Seagantis Maximus that he fought nearly two and a half years ago was only one of many that lived on this world.

"How's that?" Rebecca asked as she finished adjusting the straps. Hiccup made sure the straps weren't on too tight. He looked at Rebecca then back at the foot. "It's perfect," he said.

Rebecca smiled then blinked a couple of times. For her, her vision began to blur and her body began to fade. "Looks like it's time for me to go," she said. Hiccup and Astrid heard an echo as she spoke. They also could also see that she was beginning to fade out. Even her dragon, Pacifica, had begun to fade away. "Thank you for everything," Hiccup said. He and Astrid began to wave goodbye as the last visual trace of Rebecca finally disappeared.

After a bit of silence Hiccup got up off the bench and began to walk toward the door. Astrid immediately tried to pull Hiccup back to the bench and have him lay down but he was determined. "Where do you think you're going?" Astrid asked. Hiccup turned to Astrid, his hand on his stomach, he told Astrid that he had to get to the Great Hall. "For what reason?" Astrid asked. The look on Hiccup's face was very serious as he tried to explain that he need to help in the decision in Cadman's fate. "Astrid, I'm going to be the next chief of this tribe, so I need to start making big decisions for the good of this tribe," he said.

Astrid sighed as she finally cracked a smile. She couldn't argue with the fact that Hiccup was going to be the next chief. Even though he was concerned over Cadman's fate, she knew he was going to think of the tribe first rather than one individual. "Alright, but take Toothless so you can stay on your feet," she said.

Hiccup looked over to his dragon. He was still weak from his injuries so the idea of using Toothless as a crutch seemed reasonable. But Hiccup didn't want to still look weak from the attack. He wanted to walk into the Great Hall without any help and prove he could lead the tribe. "I'll be fine," he said. "I'm sure once the villagers see me that they'll help me out if I need it."

Astrid rolled her eye and began to chuckle a bit. She was glad that Hiccup was trying to look as if his injuries were nothing, but she knew that he knew how bad he was. She watched as he continued to walk

toward the door. He stopped just short of walking outside in the cold as he tried to figure out what he was forgetting. Finally Astrid cleared her throat and pointed toward the fire pit. "Hiccup, your coat," she said in a sarcastic tone.

Hiccup looked over toward the fire pit and saw that laying next to Toothless was his coat that he had been wearing the moment before the attack. "Thanks Astrid," he said as he hobbled over to the fire pit. As he picked up his coat Hiccup managed to wake up his dragon. Toothless upon seeing Hiccup's injuries made a concerned coo. Hiccup tried to make Toothless feel comfortable as he reassured him that he was fine. But immediately after he said he was fine Hiccup nearly tripped face first into the fire pit. "Okay maybe I'm not steady on my feet yet," he said.

This caused Astrid to burst into laughter as Hiccup tried to regain his balance. "Why on earth are you laughing at me?" Hiccup asked. Astrid tried to calm down but as Hiccup once again walked toward the door her mood quickly changed to contentment. "Just try to take care of yourself," she said. Hiccup smiled and nodded. "Alright, I will," he said. He then walked out the door and into the bitter cold.

00000

Hiccup drew a lot of attention as he made his way toward the Great Hall. As he passed the Village Square he noticed that the blood was still there from the attack and at least ten Vikings were standing around gawking at him. One of them, Spitelout, was completely taken by surprise that Hiccup was even standing.

As he approached the Great Hall Hiccup was spotted by a Viking standing outside. The Viking was there to keep watch so no one would interrupt the trial. Though upon seeing Hiccup walking toward the Great Hall he ran into the hall and shouted Stoick's name. Stoick stood up to see what was the matter. "What in Oden's name are you doing?" he asked.

The Viking stopped short of the long table that Stoick and the other elders sat at and said, "It's your son! He's coming over here!" Immediately the crowd started to murmur. Most of them considered Hiccup to be dead. Even Cadman himself was surprised when Hiccup walked into the Great Hall.

"What are you doing here son?" Stoick asked. Even though Hiccup's breathing was very ragged the look on his face was still very serious. Without saying another word Hiccup walked over to Stoick. "Dad. Let me have the final word on Cadman's fate," he said. Stoick wasn't too shocked by this. Cadman had nearly killed him so the idea of Hiccup having the final say in the matter of Cadman's fate was natural.

Stoick looked over to the table. Both Gobber and the Elder both nodded allowing Hiccup to take a seat next to his father. As soon as Hiccup sat down Cadman, who had been explaining that both Stormfly should have been killed for even attacking a Viking, began to rant once more. As he did so he began to stare directly at Hiccup. "If yer son had done his job and taught these beasts who was in charge it probably wouldn't have attacked me," he said.

Hiccup just rolled his eyes as Cadman continued to argue that Dragons were still dangerous. Finally Hiccup stood up and took a deep breath. "That's not why you are here Cadman!" he bellowed. Hiccup then walked over the burly Viking and actually started to stare him down. The move shocked everyone in the Great Hall. Even Cadman was a little unnerved by Hiccup's seriousness. "You're here because you attempted to not only kill me, but your own daughter as well!" Hiccup said. Stoick then tried to added to Cadman's trouble. "This isn't the first time you've gone berserk over this kind of matter," he said. Both Gobber and the Village Elder nodded. "Right. When ya heard that Valhalarama was pregnant with Hiccup ya challenged Stoick to a duel," Gobber said.

By this time everyone was either nodding in agreement or mumbling about a similar incident. With the evidence growing against him, Cadman began to realize he was in trouble. There was no way that Stoick, Gobber, and the Village Elder were going to let him off the hook this time. "We know that yer all about tradition and honor but killin' someone because they got yer daughter pregnant before she was married is a little overboard," Gobber said. Cadman's expression hadn't changed throughout the entirety of the Council's preceding, but Stoick could tell that the Council had hit a nerve.

Hiccup went back to the table and he, Gobber, Stoick, and the Village Elder began to talk about Cadman's punishment. Both Stoick and Gobber thought that death was probably the best bet. Hiccup on the other hand still had sympathy for Cadman. When he began to argue that kill him would be the worst thing to do it surprised everyone on the Council. "Then what do you propose we do?" Stoick asked. Hiccup looked back at Cadman then turned to the Council. "Banishment. It's the only alternative," he said.

Gobber and Stoick looked at each other. "Ya know if we banish him there is a chance he's gonna attack us in the future," Gobber said. Stoick nodded. "Think about what you are saying son. This man tried to kill you as well as his own daughter. Do you want that kind of threat to loom over the tribe's head?" Stoick said. Hiccup's expression was very serious as he began to nod. He figured that once Cadman was separated from tribe it would be almost impossible for him to regain his reputation. Even if Alvin was dead and the Outcast tribe couldn't find a new chief, there would be no way they would let someone as reckless as Cadman become the chief.

When Hiccup explain this reasoning for banishing Cadman instead of killing him it actually made sense to Gobber, Stoick, and the Village Elder. Even though the Outcast tribe were without a leader, they had rules. Cadman's tendency to attack without thinking was something that would cause problems with them. At best Cadman would be alone on the Outcast island with no one to bother him. "Alright, we'll do this just for you," Stoick said.

Once the Council sat back down, Cadman had a feeling that he was going to receive the ultimate punishment, but he was surprised when Hiccup finally delivered the sentence. "Cadman Hofferson! Even though you are a threat to this tribe and its people, we've decided to banish you to the Outcast lands!" he said. The sentence stunned everyone in the Great Hall. "You have until sunrise tomorrow to prepare for your journey," Stoick added.

It was late afternoon when Hiccup walked back into the house. He was out of breath from walking from the Great hall to the old watchtower. Hiccup flopped down the bench, knocking his head on the wooden seat. "AH! SON OF A BITCH! Fuck that hurt," he said. Astrid came running down the stairs to see what was the matter and saw Hiccup holding his head. She then took a deep breath and walked over to him. "You okay?" she asked. Hiccup smiled and nodded. He then carefully laid back down on the bench.

"So what happened back there?" Astrid asked. Hiccup sighed then looked directly into Astrid's eyes. "We banished Cadman. He has until sunrise tomorrow to prepare," he said. Astrid sat back on the bench and on top of Hiccup's feet. "Astrid? Do you mind getting off my feet?" he asked. Astrid nodded allowing Hiccup to move his feet out from under her so she could sit back down. "You banished him?" Astrid asked. Hiccup nodded.

He didn't say another word but he saw that Astrid was giving him her usual sarcastic smile as she rolled her eyes. Hiccup sat up to ask Astrid what was with the look, but Astrid answered the question for him. "You are too soft sometimes, you know that?" she said. Hiccup just rolled his eyes. "Then what would you have done?" he asked. Astrid seemed surprised by the question. "Well I don't know. To tell the truth I would probably have done the same," she said.

Hiccup smiled and began to get up. He looked over toward the mantle and saw that Astrid had gone back home and gotten the portrait of her and Stormfly. She had placed it on the mantle just above the saddle. He turned back to Astrid who had begun to walk over to the kitchen. "Astrid... Are you okay?" he asked.

Astrid stopped short of the pantry. She didn't face him as she began to answer him. "I don't know really," she said. Hiccup could tell that she was upset that Stormfly had been killed. When she turned to face him he could see that she was starting to tear up as she began to say that it wasn't completely fair that Stormfly was killed for defending her.

For Hiccup it was especially hard to see Astrid like this. He knew that Stormfly was everything to her and to see a dragon that you've raised killed in front of your eyes would have been devastating to anyone. "Don't worry Astrid," Hiccup said. "We'll give her a proper funeral." Astrid looked over at Hiccup and smiled. Though a few tears had started to stream down her face she had begun to smile as she hugged him.

"Thank you Hiccup," she said. Hiccup began to hug back, making sure that Astrid felt comfortable again. "It's okay. Just let it out," he said. Astrid tried her best to keep her tears bottled up, but as Hiccup continued to hug her she realized how both lucky and unfortunate she was. For one Hiccup had survived the attack from Cadman, but with severe injuries. Then there was the fact that she had watched Stormfly die right in front of her. Though it wasn't her that had been killed she herself had taken some hits from Cadman.

After these thoughts ran through her head she just lost her composure. The tears she began to cry were ones of both joy and sadness. Joy for the fact that Hiccup was still with her, and sadness

for the death of her dragon Stormfly. She started to bury her head into the crook of Hiccup neck as she continued to cry.

For Hiccup it reminded him for the first time that Astrid had broken down in front of the healer's hut. Though the circumstances were different now, the feeling was the same. He didn't know what to do and even if he could do anything he couldn't do it. He couldn't even move as Astrid held on to him with such a grip that all he could do was hold on to her.

Finally after a few minutes of trying to comfort Astrid by holding her, Hiccup started to chuckle. Astrid, being as close as she was, heard Hiccup begin to chuckle and looked up at his face. "What's so funny?" she sniffled. Hiccup gave her a soft smile and brushed her hair on the top of her head. He then kissed her gently on the forehead and said, "This just reminds me of the day you broke down in front of the healer's."

Astrid had nearly forgotten of that day. Even though it was the most important day to her but the past few days had been nothing but a clusterfuck. The pregnancy and Cadman's return from his hunting trip had been at the forefront of her mind. Even though she still remembered that day it was for one reason and one reason only. On that day she had confessed her love for Hiccup during a late night visit to his house.

Astrid finally cracked a smile and began to giggle a bit. "This does seem to be like that," she said. Hiccup pulled her back to his chest. "I'm just glad you are okay," he said. Astrid didn't say anything as she too was glad that she was alright. She just held on to him tightly until she needed to let go so she could make dinner.

As she walked away toward the pantry she looked back toward Hiccup. He began to lay carefully back down on the bench and cover up. Though the bench was facing the fire pit she could tell that Hiccup was starting to fall asleep. As soon as she heard him start to snore lightly she decided to walk up and take off the prosthetic left foot.

"Hiccup? Are you asleep?" she asked. Hiccup didn't respond at first. Because his snoring was so light Astrid couldn't tell if he was really asleep or if he was just playing with her. "Hiccup?" she asked again. Once again there was no response from him. Astrid decided that he was fast asleep and began to take off the prosthetic foot.

Suddenly Hiccup grabbed her hand in one swift motion. Astrid jumped back in fear, falling on the floor. "By Oden! Don't scare me like that Hiccup," she said. Hiccup started to laugh as he helped Astrid back up. The laughing quickly stopped when Astrid punched him in the arm. "Ow! Okay... I'm sorry," Hiccup said.

Astrid smiled at him and when back over to the pantry. "You're forgiven," she said. Hiccup saw that Astrid was starting to make dinner and decided to make his way over to help. "So what are you making?" he asked. Astrid opened up the pantry and pulled out some smoked boar meat. She then pulled out some bread and mead. "I was going to make some fried boar with some mead so you can relax," she said.

Hiccup thought the meal was a little light for winter and started to pull out some fruit that he had bought from a merchant only a few days earlier. He then pulled out some vegetables that from the harvest season. While Astrid was seasoning the boar meat Hiccup got a cast iron pot and went to fill it up with water.

"I wonder what Cadman is eating right now?" Hiccup said. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh as she rolled her eyes. "Why would you care?" she asked. "And why would you bring that up?" Hiccup looked over at Astrid. She didn't look upset that he had brought him up, but the fact that Hiccup was still a little concerned about him was annoying to her.

"I'm just wondering, that's all," he said. Astrid looked back at Hiccup. She knew that it was only thanks to Hiccup that she had survived the attack by her father, and that Hiccup had his reasons for being concerned, but it was still a touchy subject to talk about. "It's fine," she said.

Hiccup looked directly into Astrid's eyes. He knew by now that when Astrid said something was fine that on occasion that it really wasn't. All Hiccup had to do was look into her eyes and see if he had hit a nerve. "What?" Astrid asked. Hiccup sighed and went back to boiling the vegetables. "I'm sorry," he said.

Astrid had no idea why Hiccup was apologizing but figured that it had something to do with Cadman. "I told you it's fine," she said slightly annoyed. Hiccup just shook his head. "Alright, but he is your dad after all. What if he come back to the island and is all bloodied from being attacked?" Hiccup asked. Astrid put her hand to her forehead. "I couldn't care less if he was suspended over a lake of lava. He killed Stormfly and was about to kill you!" she said.

"I would have reacted similar if I had a daughter that had gotten pregnant before her wedding!" Hiccup replied. This stunned Astrid. She could tell he was being truthful and that maybe she was in the wrong over this. "You are his only daughter Astrid, and if my only daughter got pregnant before he wedding I would be pretty pissed off at the guy. Hell, if it was oldest daughter I would still be pissed off," Hiccup said.

By now Astrid was feeling pretty rotten about how she had been viewing her own father, but it was short lived. "But it my fault that you're pregnant," Hiccup said. He was looking down into the pot of boiling vegetables and not looking up for anything. "I was careless and should've tried to... Well... I don't know, something," he said.

Astrid wrapped her arms around Hiccup's waist and leaned up against his back. "I was the one that was careless," she said. "I had been just riding your cock since day one of our engagement." Hiccup began to chuckle as he turned around to face her. "You have been riding me a lot since then," he said. Astrid started to blush. She then let go of Hiccup abruptly and went back to cooking the boar.

00000

Clouds filled the sky as Cadman made his final preparations to leave the island of Berk. One could hear thunder as he made his final checks on the rigging of the ship. Standing in front of him was most

the island as well as Hiccup, Stoick, Gobber, and Hilda. "We wish you luck on your journey," Stoick said. Cadman just glared at him. "You don't wish anything, but me dead," he said. Gobber looked away and mumbled under his breath, "That's pretty much true."

Cadman then climbed onto the ship, and as he did so there was a clap of lightning near the top the island. "Looks like a powerful storm is brewing," Stoick said. "Maybe you should wait 'til it passes." Cadman scoffed at this, saying he had sailed through worst storms during his hunting trips. Hiccup was a little nervous himself letting Cadman sail off into the approaching storm and offered to let Cadman stay one more day on the island.

Cadman rolled his eyes and pulled the rope that held the ship to the docks. "next time ya see me you'll be running for your life," he said as the ship began to depart. It was then that Cadman noticed a familiar figure standing on the cliffside. It was Astrid. She had been watching the whole thing from afar and as Cadman was finally leaving the island for good she began to walk away. "I'll return. And maybe with help to finish what I'd started," Cadman said.

End of Chapter 17

****Author's Note:** Alright, I submitted this a week early to make up for the fact that I took three week to send out the last chapter. This is the last Chapter that Rebecca and Cadman make their appearances in and from here on there is a only 17 more chapter Until Flying High has ended. There will be a one-shot between the sequel and Flying High, but that in the near future.**

'**Til Next Time.**'

18. The Storm

Chapter 18: The Storm

****Author's Note:** How's it going riders, this is the first chapter I've written on a Widows tablet. Also I want to thank themasterofdeath99. They had PMed me about updating Flying High just 2 days before I actually updated. It's little things like that that makes me happy that I'm doing this.**

****Now on to the content of this chapter.** This begins only a few hours after Cadman set sailed for the Outcast lands. Hiccup and Astrid are back at the watchtower andâ€| Wellâ€| I'll let the chapter tell the rest.**

00000

It was like nothing Berk had ever seen before. A massive storm raged over the island. Freezing rain was pouring down on the tiny little village. Massive waves were crashing on the shores of Borland had even caused some the ships to become beached. Hiccup and Astrid were both huddled around the fire in their new watchtower home. Toothless and Blackhawk were resting opposite of Hiccup and Astrid, their snoring the only sign that they were calm.

Thunder and lightning were plentiful as the storm continued. This cause Hiccup to actually get a little concerned about Cadman's

safety. He had left the island only hours earlier after being banished from the tribe. "I wonder if Cadman is going to be okay in this storm," he said. Astrid looked over to the window that looked out to the sea.

She was also concerned about her own father. Even though he had killed her dragon, Stormfly, and nearly killed her and Hiccup, he was still her father and if he die out at sea she would never know. "To be honest I am too," she said. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and saw that the look on her face was one of concern.

"I thought you didn't care what happened to him," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded then walked over to the window. A large piece a Yak leather was stretched across it to keep the cold air out. Astrid pulled the Yak leather back to look out the window. "I know my dad had sailed through tough storms but those were showers compared to this one," she said.

Hiccup was actually surprised that Astrid, who had only a day earlier had wished death upon her father, was now concerned for his safety. "What's with the sudden change of heart?" he asked. Astrid immediately became annoyed and started to try and disprove that she had a change of heart. "It's not a change of heart. It's just if he comes back to finish the job I want to be ready," she said. Hiccup sighed as Astrid came storming back up to the bench.

Once again he had hit a nerve with her that he shouldn't have hit. As she sat back down she looked over at Hiccup and saw that he had turned away from her. She knew that he was a little worried that he had made her mad and it was something she was going to have to get used to. Hiccup was bound to hit a nerve that would make her a little ticked off every once and a while. She tapped him on the shoulder trying to get his attention.

Hiccup looked over at Astrid. There was a soft smile on her face as she brushed her hair away from her eyes. "Look, I'm not mad okay?" she said. "Maybe I am a little worried. I just don't want to be responsible of his death." Hiccup smiled and nodded. If Cadman was to die at sea both he and Astrid would be responsible for his death. All because Astrid was pregnant with his child.

"Do you think Cadman will come around?" Hiccup asked. Astrid mulled over the question. She remembered stories that her mother had told her of when she was born and how Cadman babied her until she was five. "I'm sure if he see them when they are born or after they have been born he'll come around," she said. Hiccup cracked a smile as Astrid leaned her head onto his shoulder. She then wrapped her arms around Hiccup and closed her eyes.

"You knowâ€¦ It's been quite some time since we've heard from Alexandria," Hiccup said. Astrid didn't say a word. She just looked up and began to giggle. "What are you giggling about?" Hiccup asked. Astrid leaned in and kissed Hiccup on the cheek. She then got up off the bench and walked over to the fire pit. "I got a letter from her recently saying that she's been trying to get a couple of dragons tamed for some of the little kids," she said.

Hiccup became a little annoyed that he wasn't told of the letter. He and Alexandria had tamed nearly a dozen Terrible Terrors to send letters back and forth between the two tribes. "Why the hell didn't

you tell me that she sent a letter!?" he shouted.

Astrid began to laugh hysterically as Hiccup tried his best to look angry. He had his fist clenched and he was biting his lower lip very hard. The tone of his voice didn't help either. It sounded more annoyed rather than pissed off. "Seriously Astrid! Why didn't you tell me she sent us a letter?" he asked again.

Astrid walked over to him and put her index finger on his lips. She gave her trademark sarcastic smile and said, "Why don't we focus on what we should do to pass the time." She then kissed him on the lips. Hiccup knew that Astrid had been itching to have some "fun" recently, so it wasn't a surprise when he felt her tongue prod his mouth.

This kept up for awhile until Astrid finally parted lips with him and walked over to the bench. "You want to do it?" she asked. Hiccup just smiled as he began to walk over. Astrid sat down on the bench then took off her panties. Hiccup knelt down in front of the forbidden spot and began to give Astrid a good licking.

Astrid began to moan loudly as she always had done in the past. Hiccup knew she was a screamer and actually loved it when she would just let it out. He also knew that the trick to getting her to scream was to be rough with her and that was something he was getting good at.

He started by sticking his fingers into her forbidden spot and moving them violently in and out. At the same time he continued to lick and nibble her clit. This caused Astrid to started squirming as Hiccup did what he knew best. Seeing this Hiccup took the next step in trying to get Astrid to start screaming by slapping his other hand down onto her forbidden spot repeatedly.

This did the trick, Astrid was starting to scream from the fingering and the slapping. "AH! HICCUP! YES! KEEP GOING! OHHHHHHH!" Astrid continued to scream at the top of her lungs for the duration of the foreplay. It wasn't for a few minutes until Astrid started to squirm even more as she tried to hold in the urge to cum. Hiccup knew that she had reached her limit just by the fact that she trying to get him to stop. "HICCUP PLEASE! I CAN'T TAKE MUCH MORE! STOP! NOT YET! I DON'T WANT TO CUM!" she yelled.

Hiccup didn't stop. He expected her to just let it out, but the fact that she was trying to hold it in for so long made him determined to get her to cum. He began to finger her even harder and bite down on her clit to the point where she was numb. "Just let it out," he said. Astrid's only response was to scream at the top of her lungs as Hiccup continued his rampage. Finally Hiccup inserted his fist into Astrid's forbidden spot. Astrid immediately shrieked as Hiccup began to stir up the juices that were inside of her.

Hiccup meanwhile was extremely hard. His cock was on the verge of exploding as it twitched like crazy. Astrid wasn't fairing any better. She had gone at least ten minutes holding in her cum. It was an insane amount of time and she couldn't hold out any longer. Ten minutes after Hiccup had started to get rough with her Astrid arched her back and came violently all over Hiccup. Hiccup himself also came. He hadn't been stroking his cock or anything. Just the fact that he had been so rough with Astrid caused him to unload.

They both came for an unusually long amount of time. Astrid came for at least a minute and a half and Hiccup a good minute. For Hiccup the entire front of his pants were wet and sticky from the sperm. Astrid herself was embarrassed that she came so much. After they came both Hiccup and Astrid collapsed on top of one another. The whole ordeal had worn both of them out.

After awhile Hiccup's hand slipped out of Astrid's forbidden spot and just hung in the air, limp and lifeless. Astrid looked over at him then his hand. The one thing she said after it was all over was, "Well that was a new one." Hiccup looked down at his hand and began to give a nervous chuckle. "Yeahâ€¦ Umâ€¦ I know," he said.

Astrid smiled and turned her attention to the mess she had made on the floor. She got up and began to collect herself. Hiccup meanwhile started to get up and head to the bathroom to wash up. As he left the room Astrid started to wipe herself down with a rag from the kitchen. She then used the same rag to wipe up the big puddle of urine that she had unleashed during their foreplay.

By now the initial embarrassment had turned to pure humiliation. She couldn't believe that she had had orgasmed so violently from just the way Hiccup had treated her. She wasn't a complete fan of being treated with such roughness, but the stimulation that he created when he would treat her like that was overwhelming. It was even more humiliating to clean up the mess rather than clean herself up. Her skirt was wet and her leggings soaked. Her shirt was also soaked, but with sweat rather than urine and her hair had gotten messed up from the fur that was covering the bench.

Soon she had managed to soak up most of the puddle and was now in the process of filling a wooden bucket full of water. "I can't believe that I'm having to clean up this mess," she mumbled to herself. With the bucket half full Astrid grabbed a mop from the closet and walked over the stop. "Next time he does something like this I'm going to make him clean it up," Astrid continued.

At this point Hiccup was walking down the stairs and saw that Astrid was talking to herself. He could tell that she was humiliated just by the fact that she was violently scrubbing the floor with the mop. Then when she looked up toward the stairs she just gave the coldest glare she could muster. "What? What did I do?" Hiccup asked. Astrid sighed and went back to mopping the floor. Hiccup actually seemed confused that she was angry at him for some reason. He had just given her the time of her life and now she was pissed off for no reason.

"Seriously Astrid. What did I do?" he asked again. Astrid put the mop down and looked directly at Hiccup. Her cold stare and the fact that she had a handle of a mop nearby was enough to unnerve Hiccup. "You were too rough with me and made me make a mess of myself," Astrid said.

Once Hiccup heard this he couldn't help but start laughing. He knew that Astrid wasn't completely angry about how she was treated, but because he had humiliated himself by shooting his wad inside his pants he knew exactly how she felt. Astrid on the other hand was angry that he was laughing at her. "What the hell is so funny?" she asked. The tone her voice was one of anger and embarrassment. She was blushing bright red and just seeing that her own fiancÃ© was laughing

at her was enough only make things worse.

As soon as Hiccup saw that she was beginning to tear up he slowly stopped laughing and explained that he had shot a big load of cum in his pants. He explained that he was going to clean up the mess on the floor as soon as he cleaned up only because it was uncomfortable to walk with his pants full of sperm. This put Astrid's mind at ease. "Well that's a relief," she sighed. She then handed the mop to Hiccup and headed to the bathroom to get herself cleaned up.

00000

A few hours passed and the storm still had not let up. By now the dock had been damaged and houses that weren't on stilts were flooding. Much of the paths in the village had turned into a marsh and at least half of the ships meant for fishing had been destroyed. Sections of homes had started to be blown away by the intense wind gust and the lightning set a few things on fire. Much of Berk thought that the storm was the wrath of Thor himself.

Hiccup himself knew that this wasn't the case. Ever since they had put all of the wrought iron perches he knew that there was reason for everything. Astrid also knew that there was a reason for the storm, but neither of them knew what it was. The only thing they knew was that the storm was tearing the island apart.

"This is one of the biggest storms I have ever seen," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded and looked toward the window. The wind was causing the leather to bulge and vibrate. The only thing that was keeping it from blowing away was the iron nails that held it to the wall. He knew that the watchtower they had made their home in was sturdy and that it had been built higher than the rest of Berk meant that it wouldn't get flooded.

"I hope the other dragons are okay," Astrid said. Hiccup looked over the portrait on the mantel. He knew that Astrid was still upset that she had lost Stormfly and the fact that the storm was now wreaking havoc on the tiny village of Berk it was understandable that she was concerned about the dragons of Berk. Hiccup decided to put her mind at ease. "As soon as I felt the first rain drop I ran back to the Dragon Academy and put the dragons away," he said. Astrid sighed and then looked over at Blackhawk.

"Hey, Hiccup? How hard was it to tame Toothless?" she asked. Hiccup was a little confused on why Astrid had asked such a question. "It wasn't that hard. Once I gained his trust it was no trouble at all," he said. "Why do you ask?"

Astrid walked over to Blackhawk, who had woken up just a few hours earlier. As soon as she saw that Astrid was walking toward her she began to glare at her. Hiccup sighed and rolled his eyes as he watched Astrid try to gain Blackhawk's trust. "What are you doing Astrid?" he asked. Astrid looked back at Hiccup and at that moment Blackhawk wacked Astrid lightly on the back of the head. Hiccup immediately began laughing hysterically as Astrid got up off the floor and glared at the 210 year old Nightfury.

Then as Astrid went to smack Blackhawk, Hiccup stepped in and said, "Astrid, you're not going to get anywhere if you keep doing that." Astrid then began to tear up while still keeping a straight face. She

looked over at Hiccup and took a deep breath. "I don't know what to do," she said. "I don't have a dragon anymore, and my dad was banished. I just don't know what to do." She then fell to the floor and began to sob quietly in her hands. Hiccup walked over when all of a sudden Blackhawk made her way over to Astrid.

"Everything is just falling apart. Stormfly was everything to me and now she is gone," Astrid cried. She had not noticed that Blackhawk was now right next to her and had begun to nudge her. It was at that moment Blackhawk wrapped her tail around Astrid as a sign of friendship. The fact that the 210 year old Nightfury was comfort Astrid was a surprised for both Hiccup and Astrid. "It look like she's concerned about you," Hiccup said. Astrid began to smile as she began to stroke Blackhawk's wings.

Blackhawk looked over at Astrid and gave a concerned coo. "I'm okay now. Thank you," Astrid said. Blackhawk then closed her eyes and continued to cuddle Astrid. Astrid looked over at Hiccup with a slight humorous smile. Hiccup smiled back and began to walk over quietly so as to not disturber Toothless who was still sleeping. "I think she sees you as a possible friend," he said. Astrid nodded then asked, "So what do I do now?"

Hiccup chuckled a bit and looked over at Blackhawk. The way she had placed her tail made it almost impossible for Astrid to get up and walk away. Hiccup leaned over to ask Blackhawk to move her tail. The first attempt wasn't so successful. Then after a few more attempts Astrid tried her luck with Blackhawk. "Hey Blackhawk? Can you move your tail?" she asked. Blackhawk looked over at Astrid then made a curious coo. It was almost as if Blackhawk didn't want to let Astrid go. Astrid smiled and said, "Thank you for comforting me, but I need to get up now."

When Blackhawk started to get up, she made a disappointed coo. Then after Astrid got up, she turned to Blackhawk and gestured for her to come toward her. Blackhawk immediately trotted over and began to nuzzle Astrid. "I think she likes me. Either that or she is still concerned about me," Astrid said.

00000

By now it was late afternoon and the storm had still not let up one bit. At least two houses had started to shift dangerously to one side. The forest near the village had burned out husks scattered across it and the entire fleet of ships meant for fishing had been either beached or destroyed.

Over at the watchtower, things finally made a turn for the worst. First a lightning bolt it the wrought iron rod that had been a perch that Hiccup had put up for Stormfly. Not long after the lightning bolt hit the perch, the wrought iron perch fell from the top of the watchtower and crashed through the ceiling embedding itself in the floor of the unfinished room on the second floor. The gaping hole it created was now letting gallons of water in to the unfinished room which I turn began to leak into the living room.

Hiccup quickly went to work fixing the massive hole with the lumber that was leftover from fixing the ceiling only months earlier. Toothless and Blackhawk also helped by lifting the cut lumber into place and keeping it there so Hiccup could nail it down.

Meanwhile Astrid stayed downstairs placing buckets underneath each leak when they would show up. It was complete chaos down stairs. After one leak would go away another would appear. "How much longer Hiccup?" Astrid asked. Hiccup was trying to go as fast as he could. The hole that the perch had made was a decent size hole and was a pain in the ass to fix.

"Just a little longer," he said. Astrid was starting to get concerned that Hiccup was about to get struck by lightning. Since he had started repairing the hole, the lightning had started to get worse. At least three had struck in front of the house and one hit the sea just west of the house. "Please be careful," she said. Hiccup didn't answer at first, but after a long pause he said, "I know." The tone in his voice was very content. It just made Astrid feel like he didn't want her to worry as he continued to fix the ceiling.

After several minutes Hiccup came back down the stair, soaked to the bone but smiling happily. Then Blackhawk and Toothless came down the stairs. They too were soaked to the bone and unlike Hiccup seemed very annoyed about the storm. "It's all done," Hiccup said. Astrid looked at Hiccup and gave a frustrated sigh. She then went up the stair in the bedroom and began to pick out new, dry clothes. She then grabbed a towel from the closet and handed it to Hiccup.

"Get undressed and dry off," she said. Hiccup nodded and took off his tunic and revealed the bloody bandages that still covered the gash across his chest. The bandages were in desperate need of being changed and Hiccup knew this. "Umâ€| Astridâ€| Are there any bandages anywhere?" he asked. Astrid nodded and went over to the closet. She ended up grabbing a bucket, a rag, and a bunch of bandages. She then fill the bucket with water and dampened the rag.

Astrid then carefully began to unwrap the bandages. She made sure that she wasn't hurting Hiccup as she pulled of the bandages that had started to stick to the skin. When she finally revealed the wound she noticed that it had gotten all slimy. "'I'm going to clean it off okay?" she said. Hiccup nodded and watched as Astrid carefully dabbed the wet rag on the wound.

Hiccup had ever actually seen the extent of his wound, but when he saw it he couldn't believe that he was even standing. Though it wasn't infected it stilled looked pretty bad to Hiccup. "I've been walking around with this?" he asked. Astrid looked up and nodded. "I know right. Almost all of us thought that you were dead," she said. Hiccup cleared his throat and began to think about how lucky he was to still be alive.

As Astrid continued to clean the wound she would occasionally looked up to Hiccup's face. She wanted to make sure that he wasn't in any pain so as to not injure him any further.

"You were really reckless trying to save me," Hiccup said. Astrid looked up at him once more, surprised that he had even remembered such a thing. By the time that Cadman first hit Astrid, he was still dodging blows from the axe. It was only as soon as Astrid was hit by Cadman that Hiccup and even Stormfly started to tag team Cadman. "You are the one with a gash across your chest," Astrid said.

Hiccup chuckled and looked over toward the window. "I just hope that

this will never happen again," he said. Astrid nodded and put the rag back in the bucket. "I hope so too," she said as she began to grab the bandages. She then started to wrap up the wound. She wrapped the bandages as tightly as she could so as to keep pressure on the wound. After she finished wrapping the wound Astrid next turned her attention to one of the injuries that Hiccup had received on his right leg. "When did you get this?" she asked.

Hiccup looked down at his right leg and saw that he had a large cut on the side of his leg. "I must have gotten it when I was attacked by Cadman," he said. Astrid inspected the cut and found that it had indeed been caused by a glancing blow with a battle axe. "Is it deep?" Hiccup asked. Astrid shook her head. The cut wasn't too deep, but it would make a scar as soon as it healed up. "I probably patch it up too," she said.

Hiccup watched as Astrid began to wrap more bandages around his leg. It wasn't until then that he could hear that the storm had started to let up. It had only let up just a small bit but it was enough for Hiccup to go outside and check the damages. After Astrid put the finishing touches on the bandage Hiccup ran over to the door, grabbing his torn coat along the way.

"Where are you going?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked back at Astrid and began to smile. "I'm just going out to check the extent of the damage," he said. Astrid started to glare at Hiccup. To her it still wasn't safe to go outside the house. "The storm might intensify in a matter of minutes," she said. Hiccup nodded and turned back toward the door. "I know that," he said. "But I need to check the damage around Berk."

Astrid tried her best to convince Hiccup that it was still dangerous for him to go outside. "You are still injured," she said. Hiccup looked down to his chest. He knew that his wound would act up sooner or later. Though it was just a matter of time before the storm cost somebody their life. He felt that it was important that he find anybody that was in some sort of danger that he was the one to help them. "I have to do this," he said.

Astrid just gave a frustrated sigh and decided to follow him out the door. "I'm coming with you," she said. Hiccup turned back to Astrid and actually smiled. "Thanks, I'll probably need your help," he said.

As they walked out the door they saw that Berk was in complete disarray. The storm had torn pieces of some of the hut and a few of them had started to lean to one side. At least one of them had leaned so far that it was barely standing on its pilings. As they walked toward the docks they saw that it had been almost completely destroyed by the raging sea. Not a single ship was left undamaged.

As Hiccup approached the Great Hall they could see that there had been some activity and they decided to investigate. They opened the door to the Great Hall and saw that at least half of the villagers had ran into the Great Hall for shelter. "Hiccup!? What in Oden's name were you doing out there?" Stoick asked.

Hiccup looked around the Great Hall. Most of the villagers that were in there were worried that the village was going to be in ruins. They

knew they were going to have to rebuild the entire village whether or not it was still standing.

"I was just checking the amount of damage that the storm has done so far," Hiccup said. Stoick looked at Hiccup and Astrid carefully. They were both soaked from the rain that was coming down. Stoick could also see the bandage that was wrapped around Hiccup's right leg. "Hiccup, you are still injured and yet you go out in a storm like this," Stoick said.

Hiccup sighed as his father began to go on a rant over the fact that he was out in a dangerous storm. "You don't know what this storm is capable of," Stoick said. Hiccup gave a frustrated sigh and looked over to the door. He knew this wasn't an ordinary winter storm, but he didn't know just how big this storm was.

In all reality the storm that was over Berk was a small hurricane, and Berk was right under the eye of the storm. It was only when Mulch opened the door to the Great Hall and saw the eye wall that things were coming into focus. "Oden help us," Stoick said. Both he and Hiccup had just been talking about the storm when Mulch opened the door and showed them what was going on. They could see in the distance thousands of lightning strikes as the back half of the hurricane approached them. "This looks like this will be more serious than before," Astrid said.

Hiccup and Stoick both looked at each other and nodded at the same time. "Mulch. Bucket. Get the animals and bring them to the Great Hall," Stoick said. Hiccup looked over at Astrid. "Astrid, go and get the rest of the villagers and bring them to the Great Hall. Meanwhile I'll get the dragons and bring them here," he said. Astrid nodded and ran out the door followed by Bucket and Mulch.

It was at this moment that Hiccup looked over at Stoick. They both knew this was big and they didn't want to leave anything to chance. "Go son. Get the dragons. We'll be waiting right here," Stoick said. Hiccup nodded and ran out the door. Gobber then walked up to Stoick and put his hand on his shoulder. "You know, this may be the storm of the century," he said. Stoick nodded. "I know Gobber," he said.

00000

Astrid quickly went to work finding anyone who was still in their homes and telling them to get to the Great Hall. Some of the villagers that wanted to stay in their homes were quickly convinced when they saw the eye wall quickly approaching the village. Bucket and Mulch meanwhile had already brought most of the farm animals to the Great Hall. The barn had taken a significant hit from the hurricane already and Bucket and Mulch didn't want to risk losing the animals to the hurricane by putting them in there. Finally Hiccup had gone back to the watchtower and began to head to the Dragon Academy to get the other dragons.

By the time they all reached the Great Hall the hurricane had started again. "We made it just in time," Mulch said. Hiccup was a little worried about how the dragons would react to the animals and vice versa. Thankfully since the incident almost two years ago both sides got along without a hitch. Even Blackhawk wasn't tempted by the animals in front of her. "We better shut the door tight. The wind is

really whippin' out there," Gobber said.

Stoick nodded and asked a couple of villagers to grab the heavy table and bar the doors. As they did so a loud whisteling sound was coming from the crack in the door. It was the only sign that the Hurricane was gaining strength.

Outside the winds were increasing and anything that wasn't tied down was being ripped off. Suddenly in the Great Hall the sound of debris hit the door was starting to get some the villagers worried. At one point the head of an axe had stuck itself in the door but had not gone through. "If this keeps up, we'll have to rebuild the watchtower all over again," Astrid said.

Gobber laughed and walked over to her and Hiccup. "We've built those watchtower to handle anything. There made of the heaviest stone and lumber. Nothing can tear them apart," he said. Hiccup nodded. "If anything Astrid, the only thing we'll have to replace are the windows and the door," he said.

Hiccup and Gobber were right to an extent. The watchtower was built to withstand dragon attacks and it had very thick stone walls supported by heavy oak timbers. The only thing was that like Hiccup said the door and the windows were the only flimsy things on the tower. Other thing like the wrought iron perch had already been ripped off the watchtower and hadn't significantly damaged the tower.

"Well I hope you are right," Astrid said. Hiccup looked over at Astrid and smiled. He knew that this was a big storm and that they had seen nothing like it before, but he also knew that with everyone in the Great Hall there was nothing to worry about. Though the storm could possibly have them rebuilding the village from scratch the only thing that would matter to him or Stoick would be the survival of the villagers.

00000

With the entire population of the village in the Great Hall and with the hurricane raging outside the villagers knew they were safe from the storm. Outside the hurricane was destroying almost every building in the village of Berk. The wind was so violent and the ground was soaked to the point where they could be easily pulled out of the ground.

So far the hurricane had torn thousands of trees out of the ground and even caused some of the houses to collapse. Two of the houses were on the verge of collapsing and another was being torn apart by the wind. The watchtower was fairing no better. Most of the things that could possibly be torn off were torn off and half way across the sea. Now with the hurricane increasing its power and the watchtower slightly damaged the items inside were being whipped around by the wind.

The wind and the rain were the biggest problem in the Great Hall as well. Even with the doors barred water was now seeping into the Great Hall through the cracks of the door. Some of the villagers had already begun to plug up the cracks, but even then the hurricane continued to create holes and cracks in the massive wooden doors.

By late evening the hurricane had either destroyed or flooded most of the village. The sea had completely obliterated the docks and the fishing fleet. The wind and the rain had caused even the most sturdy of houses to collapse. Hiccup and Astrid had started to make beds for the villagers that wanted to just sleep. Stoick and Gobber had their hands full trying to fix the door to the Great Hall.

"How long do you think this storm will last?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over to Stoick who was now stuffing rags under the door to keep the water from seeping in. "I don't know," he said. He then started to climb into bed and cover up. Astrid followed suit.

By now all the villagers had gotten into their own beds and were trying to fall asleep. Hiccup and Astrid were lucky to end up together in a bed. Most of the beds were barely big enough to hold one Viking, but Hiccup and Astrid were not like fat like them.

Astrid rolled over to face Hiccup. She was smiling softly as she placed her hand on top of Hiccup's. "I still can't believe that I'm pregnant," she cooed. Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the forehead. "Well, we're going to have a very active household. I just wonder if it's going to be a boy or a girl," he said. Astrid rolled over to her back. Hiccup sat up and looked into her eyes. Her content smile and the blissful look in her eyes said it all. "I don't care what it will be. All that matters to me is that it's our child," she said. Hiccup then leaned in to kiss her and told her goodnight. "Goodnight Hiccup," Astrid said. Soon after that the happy couple fell asleep with the hurricane raging outside.

00000

The next morning there was deathly silence as Hiccup woke up to find that the hurricane was finally over. He quickly went over to the door and opened it. Though the village laid in ruins everyone was still alive in the Great Hall.

After awhile Stoick had made his way through the Great Hall and was now standing beside his son. "Everything is gone," Hiccup said. Stoick put his hand on Hiccup's shoulder. There was no way that the chief of the Hairy Hooligans was going to let the destruction of his village get to him. "It's okay. We can rebuild," he said. Hiccup looked over to his father and nodded. "I know," he said.

Shortly after everyone left the Great Hall Hiccup and Astrid made a bee line to the watchtower. Once there they could see that it had sustained a good deal of damage from the hurricane. As they walked inside they realized that when the door and windows were ripped off by the wind that water had started to cover the floor. In short the entire first floor was flooded.

Upstairs fared slightly better than downstairs. Though some of the leather that was keeping the cold air out had been ripped out the heavy shutters had been forced closed by the raging wind and now Hiccup was having trouble opening them. "Astrid. Give me a hand," he said. Astrid walked over to the large window behind the bed and started to try pry the shutters open.

It took them a few minutes to pry open the shutters but once it was cracked open they noticed that one of the shutters had moved toward

the left which had jammed it against the other. "Well this is going to be a pain in the ass," Hiccup said. Astrid looked closely at the shutter that had moved and then looked over to the hinges and saw that one of them looked as if it had been busted even before the hurricane.

Astrid then point the damage out to Hiccup who then realized that he would have to take the whole thing apart. Astrid figured he was going to use both Blackhawk and Toothless to help with the shutters. She watched as Hiccup inspected the hinges and started to fiddle with the shutter.

"Astrid can you get me the toolbox?" Hiccup asked. Astrid knew the exact toolbox Hiccup wanted. "You mean the one Rebecca sent us?" she asked. Hiccup didn't look back at her as he continued to fiddle with the hinge. "Yeah that one," he said. Astrid began to laugh and this caused Hiccup to whip around and look straight at Astrid.

"What are you laughing at?" he asked. Astrid smiled and looked directly into Hiccup's eyes. He looked slightly annoyed by the fact that she was laughing at him, but that wasn't the case. "I'm not laughing at you. I'm laughing at the fact that you are so invested in what you were doing that you didn't bother to look at me," she said.

Hiccup watched as Astrid continued to laugh at what he was doing. "Will you just please get the toolbox," he said. Astrid nodded and headed down the stairs. When she came back up she was holding to toolbox as well as what looked like a note that she had found next to the toolbox. She handed it to Hiccup knowing that the note was from Rebecca. "What does it say?" she asked.

Hiccup opened the not up and saw that the note was indeed from Rebecca. As he read it he noticed that she had dated the note; December 10, 2013. What the note entailed was nothing short of a surprise. The note was talking about a recent storm that had hit the Midwest of the United States. In the note Rebecca talked about how ice and snow caused her small town to shut down almost everything.

When Hiccup explained this to Astrid she was dumbfounded that Rebecca had sent the note just hours after the hurricane had hit Berk. "Do you think she knew we had that big storm last night?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head. "I doubt it," he said. "It just seems like it. It's just a coincidence she sent that to us."

Astrid smiled then looked over to the shutters. "Maybe we should be getting to work on fixing the house now," she said. Hiccup nodded and grabbed a pry bar from the toolbox and started work on the shutters. He as well as everyone else on Berk were now going to have to rebuild the shattered village.

End of Chapter 18

19. Plan

Chapter 19: Plan

****Author's Note:** Alright Riders, The title of this chapter was in

honor of Foxy'sGirl fan-fic "Plans". As I read the HTTYD fan-fic I found that everything that I read I could see Hiccup and Astrid doing. It soon sparked the idea of my HTTYD fan-fic series that most of you are reading now. So when I came up with the idea I wanted to make sure that I gave my proper respects to Foxy'sGirl and her fan-fic.**

Update 8/30/2014: Changed Stoick and Maria's relationship in Chapter 8 and fixed this chapter accordingly.

00000

As Hiccup continued to work on the shutters Astrid started to get to work on the unfinished room next to their bedroom. She started to measure the size of the room and found that it was the perfect size for two twin beds. A dresser could be put in between the beds and a desk could be put on the opposite wall.

All that had to be done was to fix the hole in the ceiling that Hiccup had patched up during the hurricane, redo the walls and replace the floor boards. There was not much else to do for the room; it had been worked on prior to Hiccup and Astrid moving in, but it hadn't been completely finished. Now Astrid was making preparations for a child and she was going to need a lot of help.

Hiccup walked into the unfinished room to see what Astrid was doing. He had just finished taking off the shutters from their hinges and was now in the process of taking the hinges apart. Before he did this he wanted to know what Astrid was up to and went into the unfinished room.

Astrid looked over at him and smiled. She then walked up and took him by the hand. "Look at this. We can put two twin beds, a dresser, and a desk in here," she said. Hiccup could see that Astrid was in a good mood, but he didn't why she was in such a good mood. "You're pretty happy for some reason," he said.

Astrid then hugged him and then started to giggle as she ran to the middle of the room. "We're going to have a child," she announced. "Of course I'm happy." Hiccup gave a soft smile as she began to go on and on about what she was going to do with the room. "You know we still have to personally tell Alexandria," Hiccup said. Astrid turned around abruptly and looked him straight in the eye. "I know," she said nervously.

Hiccup could tell just by the sound of her voice that Astrid wasn't too sure about telling Alexandria about the pregnancy. It was only slightly understandable, since they had not seen her for three months. Things could have changed since then and Astrid wasn't too sure how Alexandria would handle the news. Hiccup on the other hand was sure that the hurricane had hit the Meathead Clan's island as well as Berk. The islands were in close proximity and Hiccup knew that the hurricane probably covered the distance between the islands and then some.

"Look we don't have to tell her right now. I'm just saying that we should tell her at some point," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded then looked around the room again. She knew that the best help she was going to get for finishing the room was going to be Hiccup. The only problem was that Hiccup was most likely going to be busy helping with

the rebuilding of Berk. "Are you going to help me with the room?" she asked.

She was surprised when Hiccup smiled and nodded at her. "This won't take too long if we work together," he said. Astrid looked slightly worried since Hiccup usually had an obligation to the tribe. "But what about the village?" she asked. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and sighed. He knew the village was going to have to be rebuilt from the ground up, but he wanted to make Astrid happy as well as get the house ready for the baby. "I was planning on helping with the village, but if you need help I'll help you," he said.

Astrid smiled and slowly made her way toward Hiccup. She then kissed him gently on the lips and thanked him. "It's no problem," he said. "It won't take very long to do just this room. The rest of the house on the other hand is going to be a little different." Astrid nodded and let Hiccup get back to work on the hinges.

Hiccup and Astrid left the room. Hiccup went over to the master bedroom and Astrid went downstairs to start mopping the puddles that were on the first floor. It didn't take long before Astrid found that the hurricane had also flooded the bathroom and the indoor toilet was now full of rancid storm water. The only way she could empty the toilet was to take a bucket and collect the water and dump it into the sea.

It took Astrid at least thirty minutes to completely empty out the toilet and only a few minutes to clean the bathroom. The smell though lingered and wouldn't go away for awhile. In the meantime Astrid went to work cleaning out the pantry of any food that had spoiled due to water that may have gotten into the pantry. That itself wasn't very hard to do, what was hard was the fact that like the bathroom there was an unbelievable smell.

Astrid struggled to clean everything out of the pantry that had been ruined by the hurricane. The smell was almost overwhelming and Astrid was having a hard time dealing with it. At least one third of the food was spoiled and another one fourth had become slightly slimy from being punctured by the nails that held the leather covers in place.

As soon as Astrid finished cleaning out the pantry, she then quickly started to mop up the floor. She took a bucket and started to fill it up with water from the spout and grabbed the mop. She then started to mop up the bathroom first and as soon as she finished that she went on to the back half of the main room.

It was hard work and Astrid wasn't quite enjoying it, but it had to be done. Every once and a while she would look up and see that Hiccup was checking up on her. Sometimes even asking her if she needed any help. It was nice to know that Hiccup was concerned for her, so as soon as Astrid was done with the cleaning she decided to see if Hiccup needed any help.

She walked up the stairs and opened the door to the master bedroom. She could see that Hiccup was still hard at work fixing the hinges, but the fact that he was so invested in his work meant that he didn't notice her when she walked in. As she got closer she saw that Hiccup was mumbling to himself. "What's wrong Hiccup?" she asked.

Hiccup was startled by Astrid. He had no idea that she was even there. He looked at her with a little annoyance toward her but it quickly subsided. "You scared me there," he said. Astrid smiled in her usual way and looked over his shoulder. "What are you doing?" she asked.

Hiccup looked over the hinges then back at Astrid. The look on her face just made him feel like he wasn't the dominate one in the relationship. She always had a sarcastic smile with at least one hand on her hip. He was fine that he wasn't always the dominate one in their relationship, but it just seemed to him that she sometimes took advantage of him.

"Why are you looking at me like that?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked at her with just a pinch of lust as he knew she had a weak spot for sex. Every time they had one of their fantasies he was the one that always seemed to be the one who showed his prowess as the dominate one. These moments were few and far between now that Astrid was pregnant and Hiccup knew that even if she wanted to have one of those little fantasies she was still the dominate one.

Astrid on the other hand didn't think she was the dominate one in the relationship. She often thought that Hiccup was just giving in too much. "What's wrong?" she asked. Hiccup sighed then went back to work on the hinges. It was obvious to Astrid that Hiccup was a little depressed the question was about what.

Astrid leaned over Hiccup's shoulder and once again asked him what was wrong. Hiccup looked at Astrid for a few seconds before going back to work. "It's nothingâ€¦ I just thought that maybe I need to help you with the room," he said. Astrid knew this was a lie. Astrid read the look on Hiccup's face like an open book. His eyes were always facing away from Astrid and the tone of his voice was very depressed.

There was little Hiccup needed to say for Astrid to know what was really going on anyway. She leaned down and placed her chin on top of his head. Hiccup glanced upward to see that Astrid was starting to smile. "You know you are the man in this relationship," she said. Hiccup started to blush as Astrid wrapped her arms around his stomach.

"What are you taking about?" he said. Astrid now was starting to feel like Hiccup really thought of her as the leader of the household. Even though she would have been okay with being the dominate one in a relationship it was sort of depressing to see her future husband thinking he had no power.

"You know what I mean," she said. She then lowered her hands down to his crotch. She could easily feel that he was flat, but the simplest movement could get him excited. "You have as much say in anything we do as I do," she said. She then carefully moved at least one of her hand up to Hiccup's waist.

Hiccup could tell what Astrid was doing and moved his own hand toward her leg. Astrid upon seeing Hiccup's hand move toward her leg started to slowly insert her hand into his trousers. "Ohâ€¦ So that's how it's going to be," Hiccup said.

Hiccup got up from the floor and grabbed Astrid's hand. He then threw

her onto the bed and began to climb on top of her. "Getting a little rough. I like it," Astrid said. Hiccup gave a sly smile as he lifted up her tunic. Astrid meanwhile took her hand and started to once again insert it into his trousers. She then started to play with his cock while Hiccup started to suck on her breasts.

After awhile Hiccup started to move down toward the forbidden spot. Astrid let go of his cock and let him lap up the flowing juices. "Man, you were horny," Hiccup said. Astrid started to moan as he ran his tongue across her clit. It wasn't long before Hiccup was ready for Astrid to suck on his cock. He positioned himself to where his cock was right over her mouth. Without saying a word Astrid lowered the trousers and started to blow his semi-hard cock. "How's my technique?" she asked. Hiccup looked back. "It still the best," he said. Astrid smiled and went back to blowing on Hiccup cock. "I'm glad," she whispered.

As Astrid went back to blowing on his cock, Hiccup started to use his fingers to start get her flowing even more. He started to pound away at the forbidden spot. Faster and faster Hiccup started to make his mark on her, and little by little the juices started to flow. Finally Hiccup felt that Astrid had stopped blowing his cock as she was overcome with the sensations of his fingers.

"I can't take it anymore. Give it to me. Give me your cock," Astrid panted. Hiccup nodded and positioned himself to insert his cock into the forbidden spot. As he inserted his cock he could feel that Astrid had become tighter than usual. As a result he went slowly so as to not tear the vaginal muscles.

Slowly but surely Hiccup inserted his cock into Astrid. As he waited for Astrid to loosen up he could see that she was already starting to get past her limit. "You're quite sensitive today aren't you," he said. Astrid didn't say a word. She had been wanting Hiccup to do this for awhile since she had gotten pregnant, she just didn't realize just how sensitive she would be.

"Just start moving," she panted. Hiccup nodded as her vaginal muscles had started to loosen up. As he started to move he saw that Astrid was losing her mind. "You're cumming already?!" he asked. Astrid tried to nod her head but the moaning was proof enough that she was cumming. "Just keep going," she moaned.

Hiccup nodded and continued to carefully move in and out of her forbidden spot. Even though he was moving fairly slowly, Astrid was so sensitive that day that even when Hiccup wasn't moving she was starting to lose it. "Oh yes! Oh fuck!" she moaned loudly.

Hiccup could feel that Astrid was going into her third orgasm. He decided to keep going as he could feel that she wasn't getting too tight. He began to move slightly faster. He wanted to make Astrid feel like she was on cloud nine as he tried to make her feel as good as possible.

Astrid found herself just feeling extremely good as Hiccup continued to move. She was moaning loudly and as soon as Hiccup started to play with her clit she just lost it. She began to scream at the top of her lungs as he started to rub it back and forth. "So good. It feels so good," she said.

Hiccup could feel Astrid getting tighter every once and a while, and the tighter she got the better he felt. Soon he was pounding away at her womb. As a result Astrid's juices were gushing out of her forbidden spot. "It just feels too good," Astrid moaned. Hiccup looked directly into Astrid's eyes and said, "It feels good for me too." He then kissed her; making sure every second of it felt amazing. After their lips parted Hiccup could feel his cock start to twitch as his sperm started to build up. "Astrid, I'm gonna cum," he grunted.

Astrid was near her limit as well. She began to scream louder and louder as she began to cum. "I'm cumming! I'm cumming!" she cried. Hiccup could feel Astrid tighten up one last time before he himself came inside of her. Astrid screamed as she felt the thick, hot goo shoot into her belly. "So warm. It's so warm," she cooed.

After a good ten seconds of shooting his hot cum into Astrid's belly, Hiccup's cock finally started to become soft. As it slipped out of Astrid's forbidden spot Hiccup looked at her with just a deep sense of contentment. He crawled next to her and laid his head down next to hers.

Astrid looked into Hiccup's eyes and smiled. "I think I'm addicted to sex," she said. Hiccup kissed her on the forehead then began to get up. He could see that Astrid was a little tired from their little fantasy and decided to leave her alone. He covered her up with the fur blanket then said, "Why don't you take a little rest. I going to head to the village and check on a few things," he said. Astrid smiled and nodded very slowly. "Alright," she yawned. Hiccup then quietly left the room and went to go get washed up.

00000

Hiccup got to the village and was hoping to get some help with the unfinished room. He wanted to get a start on it while Astrid was asleep. The first Viking he approached to ask for help was his own father, Stoick. Stoick, Maria, and Gobber were hard at work restoring both the workshop and the armory. "Hey dad, can I ask you something?" he said. Stoick didn't even look toward this own son as he answered him. "Sure, what do ya need?" he said.

Hiccup could tell already that Stoick was not going to be the best choice to help with the unfinished room. "Nevermind," he said. Stoick then turned toward Hiccup and looked him straight in the eyes. The expression on his face didn't make it seem all that happy. "What do ya need?" he asked again.

Hiccup took a deep breath and prepared to ask if Stoick could help fix the unfinished room. Stoick sighed then turned his attention back to the workshop. "I'm sorry but we have to focus on rebuilding the village," he said. It was then that Maria walked up to Hiccup.

Hiccup looked over to the Roman. Her slender build made it seem like she would have trouble working on the unfinished room. "You knowâ€¦ I could help you with that room," she said. Hiccup bit his upper lip. He wasn't sure how he was going to say that she didn't look of as strong as his father or Gobber. Unfortunately the expression on his face said it all and Maria sighed and rolled her eyes at him.

"I'm just as strong as Stoick if not stronger," she said. Hiccup nervously looked away. "I just haven't heard the stories about you," he said. Maria smiled and put her hand on his shoulder. "You can't always judge a book by its cover," she said. Hiccup actually smiled at this. He was sort of glad that Maria wanted to help him with the unfinished room, in fact she would have been better than his father at knowing what they were doing.

"Alright Maria, you can help," he said. Maria smiled and started to giggle a bit. Since she and Stoick were now working together to find the Dragon Sanctuary she had been living in the same house and she decided to point that out. "I am working with Stoick so don't forget that," she said. Hiccup sighed and nodded. "I know," he said.

Maria gave a soft smile and kissed Hiccup on the forehead in a motherly manner. "It's fine. I know it'll take some time before you get used to me being your around like this," she said. Hiccup gave a nervous chuckle as he turned his attention to Stoick and Gobber. He knew that they were probably be the biggest help with the more difficult work, but because they were focused on rebuilding the village he was out of luck.

00000

Maria started to tag along with Hiccup as he went over to what was the old Hofferson household. Once there Hiccup could see that much of the house was still intact. The only real damage was to the roof and the eastern wall of the house. Some of the shingles from the roof had been pulled off and some shrapnel from various buildings had torn the eastern wall to shreds. There was also signs that the rain from the hurricane had caused the stilts for the house to loosen and allowed the wind to shove the house forward. Though it didn't look like the house would collapse, it still was a bit treacherous walking to the front door.

Hiccup knocked on the door; thinking Hilda would answer from within the house. He was soon taken aback when he heard Hilda call out to him from behind. "Hiccup? What are you doing?" she asked. Hiccup soon turned around and saw that Hilda had just come back from the Great Hall. It was obvious that she had been working on something there since she was covered it what looked to be grease stains.

"Were you cooking?" Hiccup asked as he walked down off the porch. Hilda nodded and explained that she as well as a few others had been assigned cooking duty at the Great Hall. She then turned to Maria and began to smile. "I see you've been helping as well," she said.

Maria nodded and said, "I'll be helping Hiccup with the unfinished room in the watchtower." Hiccup then cleared his throat and looked directly into Hilda's eyes. This got Hilda's attention as she began to smile at him. "I'm guessing you need me to help with the room," she said. Hiccup nodded. He figured that Hilda already knew what they were planning to do with the room; after all she was a mother herself.

"When would be the best time for you to head over there?" he asked. Hilda smiled and looked in the general direction of the watchtower. "II can head over there right now if you want," she said. Hiccup smiled and thanked her. "That's probably a good idea. We have some work to do on the room itself before we can start getting furnished,"

he said. Hilda nodded. The three of them then made their way back to the watchtower.

00000

Back at the watchtower Hiccup, Hilda, and Maria all quietly made their way into the unfinished room. Both Maria and Hilda were shock to find that the wooden floor of the room had a decent size hole and that the ceiling had been hastily patched up. "What in the name of Oden happened here?" Maria asked. Hiccup explained that during the hurricane a perch he had put up for Stormfly had broken loose and crashed through the ceiling and embedded itself in the floor of the room.

Both Maria and Hilda looked at each other with a bit of concern. Ever since it was discovered that the perches had been causing lightning strikes, Hilda knew that the wrought iron perches could be deadly. Maria knew full well that something as heavy as the wrought iron perch that Hiccup had used was dangerous and had even told Stoick about the idea of getting Hiccup to remove it from the top of the watchtower. When they both voiced these concerns Hiccup sighed and nodded in agreement. "I know," he said. "I just thought that it wouldn't be as bad as before with just one of the perches."

Maria then looked at the patch job on the ceiling. There was no doubt that a whole section of the ceiling had to be replaced. It was a job that was possibly going to take a few day, maybe even a week to complete. Hilda's attention was elsewhere. She been looking around the room to see what needed to be done and found that the only big jobs would be the floor and the ceiling.

The walls were still fairly sturdy and just like the window in the master bedroom the shutter was jammed shut. The window job would take only a few hours and the walls didn't need to be worked on at all. The total time it was going to take to completely redo the room would probably be a week or two. Either way there was a lot of work to be done.

Hiccup and Maria quickly got to work on the ceiling. Toothless and Blackhawk also help with lifting the heavy timber off the roof. Meanwhile Hilda got to work on scrubbing the floor. She didn't mind doing it, she knew that the room was going to be a bedroom for her first grandchild.

The three of them were making quite a racket and Astrid, who was still sleeping in the master bedroom was woken up. "What the hell is he doing in there?" she asked herself. She quickly put on some clothes and made her way into the room.

When she opened the door she saw that not only was her own mother working on the room, but Hiccup and Maria were also working. "Oh! Astrid! Did we wake you up?" Hiccup asked. Astrid was speechless as she looked around the room. Most of the ceiling had been taken off in only a few hours and a good portion of the floor had been scrubbed clean. "How long have you guys been doing this?" she asked.

Hiccup began to chuckle as he watched Astrid try to figure out what was going on. "We've only been at it for a few hours. Maria and I are working on replacing the ceiling and roof," he said. Hilda then chimed in. "And I figured that I should get to work on the floors and

walls," she said.

"I already took care of the window over there," Hiccup added.

Maria then smiled and began to walk over to Astrid. She was almost certain that Astrid wanted to help in some way and she was right. Astrid wanted to help but with everyone already hard at work and the fact that most of the easy jobs were just about done Astrid had a tough choice to make.

Soon Astrid didn't have to make a decision. "Why don't you help me with getting the walls ready," Hilda said. Astrid pondered this for a minute before she smiled and nodded. "Alright. We'll have this done in no time," she said. She then took up a scrub brush and started to clean and prep the walls for a complete re-strengthening. Anything that was rotting or covered in mold was pulled out and replaced as quickly as it could.

By the end of the day much of the ceiling was taken apart and the floor was completely clean. The walls had been rebuilt in key areas with new timber and stone from what was left from rebuilding the watchtower the first time around. It was soon apparent that the work was going smooth as silk for one reason; everyone wanted the very best for Astrid and Hiccup's child. "Thanks for helping you two," Hiccup said as Hilda and Maria left for the Great Hall.

Astrid and Hiccup were beside themselves as they walked into the room they had been working on all day and saw the clear evening sky above them. "Wow, this is amazing," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded. The skies were clear and the stars were out. It was a beautiful sight for both Hiccup and Astrid.

"You know this reminds me of our first date," Astrid said. Hiccup looked over to his future wife and gave her a bewildered look. "You mean the one at the cove?" he asked. Astrid started to laugh as she rolled her eyes. "What do you think I'm talking about? Did you forget?" she said.

Hiccup shook his head. "Of course I remember. You were wearing a beautiful blue silk dress," he said. Astrid then turned to face him and just started to wax philosophically. "I still remember it like it was yesterday. The clear night sky. The moon and the stars shining brightly. I will never forget that night," she said.

It was clear to Hiccup that Astrid loved that night not only for the beauty of it but the fact that he was brave enough to propose to her. He treasured the moment as well, but for Hiccup it also sort of scared him. The fact that in less than six months they were going to be married and that was a big change for him.

Astrid glanced over at Hiccup and saw the worried look on his face. "What's wrong?" she asked. Hiccup looked up at his future wife and bit his upper lip. "Wellâ€¦ It's just that because of that first date we're going to be married. Doesn't that scare you?" he said. Astrid smiled and nodded then looked back up at the night sky. "Of course it scares me. We've been friends for who knows how long and we've been girlfriend and boyfriend for only six months. So the fact that we're getting married just makes this seem like it going too fast," she said.

Hiccup could hear the worried tone in her voice. To him it was proof that she was genuinely scared about what was going to happen to them after they got married. Because of that Hiccup walked up beside her and wrapped his arms around her and said, "We could go out on another date to the cove." Astrid smiled and glanced over at Hiccup. "I'd like that," she said.

She then placed her hands on top of his and closed her eyes. At that moment she felt so calm that she began to hum the very lullaby that her mother used to sing to her when she young. She knew she was going to have to sing that lullaby to her child almost every night in the very room that she was standing in.

After awhile Hiccup just smiled and allowed Astrid to sway back and forth as she continued to hum her lullaby. He then watched as she began to watch around the room as if she was checking up on their child. "Making sure they're in bed?" he whispered. Astrid looked over at Hiccup and began to blush profusely. "Sorryâ€¦ I just got a little carried away," she said.

Hiccup walked over and gave her a peck on the cheek. "It's okayâ€¦ Whether you're a mother or a warrior you are still the same to me," he said. Astrid finally gave him her usual sarcastic smile as she playfully punched him in the arm. "That was cheesy, but I liked it," she said.

"We should get some sleep," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded. Somehow she knew that tonight was going to be a long night. "Alright," she said. "Though I'm not really tired." Hiccup began to laugh a bit at this. "Of course you're not tired, you slept most of the afternoon," he said. Astrid just sighed as she and Hiccup walked out of the room and into the master bedroom.

Both of them began to undress and then climbed into bed. Then Astrid turned to Hiccup. She still had one thing on her mind that she wanted to get off her chest. "What do you think we should name our child?" she asked.

Hiccup started to mull this over. He had been thinking of name for their first child, but never really thought that they were any good. "What about Augusta for if it is a boy and Rebecca for if it's a girl," he said. Astrid was fine with the name of Rebecca but to her, the name of Augusta was an odd choice. "Why Augusta?" she asked. Hiccup rolled over on to his back and put his hands behind his head.

"It's because I don't think Alexandria and Maria need to be the only ones in the inner isles with Roman names," he said. Astrid smiled. She figured that they were going to stick with the name Augusta if they did indeed have a boy, but she wanted a say in the name for a girl. "Alright then what about Alec and Erica," she said.

Hiccup smiled and rolled over to face Astrid one more time. "I like the name Erica, but Alec?" he said. Astrid began to pout as Hiccup disregarded her name for the boy. "Then how about this, we name the boy Augusta and if we have the girl we name her Erica," Hiccup said. Astrid finally cracked a smile and kissed him on the forehead. "Alright, we'll have it your way," she said. The two then fell asleep not knowing what the night had in store for them.

End of Chapter 19

****Author's Note:** Alright Riders, two things I want to say. One the name Alec is actually a name of a friend of mine who had helped me with the story. Second, though there was no physical planning in the chapter it does set up for the rest of the story. Until next time.**

20. The Nightmares Return

Chapter 20: The Nightmares Return

****Author's Note:** Hey Riders, I am so sorry for being late with this chapter. I've been distracted with Steam and "Trainz Simulator 12".**

****Anyway,** it been awhile since I've done my first nightmare chapter. Back then I still unsure of some of the content that I was going to put in the series. Now I have plans for a one-shot in-between Flying High and its squeal. I also have plans for other stories based in the same universe as Flying High just with an alternate storyline.**

****This chapter in particular wasn't initially planned to be in the series but after some of the reviews of both "Nightmares" and "Seeing Double" I figured I had something. I started playing with the fact that Hiccup could be a shaman. Then in "More Trouble in the Village" I had originally planned for it to be another Snotlout chapter but instead I set it up for the future "Blood and Fire" story. The idea that Hiccup's future dead son helped him out of the burning house finalized the idea.****

****So without further ado, here is the next chapter.****

00000

Fire. That was all Hiccup could see. He could feel the intense heat as the flames began to crawl up walls of some sort. Things started to become a little more clear when he started to try to get away from the fire. As he moved he could see that he was in his home and that he was on the second floor. He knew he was having another vision of the future, but the question was why he was having such a vision.

He quickly began to get up and make his way down the stairs. Once he was down the stairs he once again looked around to see if there was anything that could tell him what was going on. He saw that the front door was already open meaning that Astrid had already gotten out of the burning watchtower.

He ran out the door and was met with an unusual sight. Astrid, who was in her mid-thirties, was standing beside two teenage children. "Hiccup!" Astrid called out. Hiccup made his way toward Astrid, stumbling a bit as he got up. "Where's Rebecca?" Astrid asked.

Hiccup looked back toward the burning house then back at Astrid. "She must be still in the house," he said. He then began to make his way back toward the house but was stopped when he saw that the teenage boy that was standing next to Astrid ran past him. "Augusta! What are

you doing?" Astrid called out.

"I'm going to save my sister," Augusta shouted back. He then disappeared into the flames of the watchtower. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other; worrying that Augusta was going to get himself hurt or worse. "I'm going in after him," Astrid said.

As she began to run toward the home Hiccup could see two figures coming out to the watchtower. The first figure was of another teenage girl who looked to be about two years younger than Augusta. But when Hiccup saw Augusta approach the door one to the rafters gave way and a section of the second floor collapsed in front of the door. This was soon followed by Augusta crying out in pain.

Both Hiccup and Astrid ran toward the door and called Augusta's name. "Augusta! Are you alright?" Astrid asked. Hiccup could tell by the way August wasn't responding right away that he was in a lot of pain. "My leg!" Augusta shouted. "It's crushed under the rafter."

Hiccup, upon hearing this, started to try and put out the fires that surrounded the door and Astrid started to clear what she could from the door. "Don't worry. We'll get you out of there," Hiccup said. It was then that he heard Augusta say the one thing that no one would want to heard. "Don't worry about me. Even if I did survive the fire, I would die from getting my leg cut off. I managed to get Rebecca out of there and that was enough for me," he said.

00000

Hiccup shot up in bed as he snapped back to reality. He turned to Astrid who was still sound asleep. He was fairly surprised that he had not woken her up just by jumping up in bed. In fact Astrid was out cold which was a little weird since Hiccup had been rolling around.

Hiccup wasn't in shock or even out of breath from the dream. Last time he had dreamt about something like this he had gone into shock and couldn't sleep for the rest of the night. This on the other hand was different. He wasn't breaking out in a cold sweat like last time and he knew a little more about what was going on. Even though he knew what was going he didn't know why it was happening.

He decided to head down stairs to think about what he had just witnessed. He carefully got out of the bed and quietly got dressed. He then made his way down stairs and lit a fire in the fire pit. After that he sat down on the bench and began to wonder why he was having these dreams and visions.

He stared into the fire and thought about the first vision he had. He began to think about why it felt so real to him and why it happened at that moment. For Hiccup it felt like the gods had pegged him for some great purpose. It was like he was meant to do something to protect the future from some great disaster.

After awhile he noticed that Toothless had woken up and was now walking toward Hiccup. Even though the fire pit was lit the glow from it barely lit up the room. "Hey buddy," he said. "Do you need something?" Toothless walked up beside him and laid down at his feet. "I guess you are just wondering what I doing up this late," Hiccup said. Toothless let out a soft coo as he started to try and go back

to sleep. Hiccup knew that this is what Toothless was trying to do so he just let Toothless lay there at his feet.

Soon Hiccup heard Astrid coming down the stairs. He turned his attention over to the stairs and began to smile. "Hiccup? Are you okay?" she asked. Hiccup nodded and looked back at the fire. Astrid made her way over to the fire pit and sat down next to Hiccup. This didn't go over well for Toothless at first. As Astrid go near the bench she failed to notice the giant dragon laying at Hiccup's feet. In fact Astrid ended up tripping over Toothless's tail and nearly fell onto the floor. This of course woke Toothless up. Astrid apologized, got op and sat down next to Hiccup.

After awhile Astrid could see that Hiccup was deep in thought about something. It just seemed to her that when he was thinking about something it was always serious. "What's wrong?" she asked. Hiccup sighed and sat back on the bench. He then looked over at Astrid and gave her a soft smile.

He didn't want her to worry about him but it was only natural for her to worry since he was up so late. He sat back on the bench and looked back into the fire. "I had another dream," he said. Astrid figured that this dream was more along the lines of a nightmare rather than a dream. The way that Hiccup was looking into the fire told her that he was at a bit of a loss for what had happened in the dream

"What exactly happened?" Astrid asked. Hiccup turned to her and just sighed. He began to explain about the burning watchtower and the three teenagers that he had seen. He also began to explain about how they may have been related to them.

As Hiccup explain this Astrid realized that the way that Hiccup was explaining this made this sound that he had some special ability. "You don't think that you may be a shaman do you?" she asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid and began to think about the way these visions and dreams had manifested themselves into reality or some form of it. "Maybe you're right but I don't know why I would be," he said. Astrid shrugged and started to try to make sense of the whole thing. "Well think about it," she began. "You were the first Viking to take down a Nightfury, and you were the first Viking to train a dragon."

Hiccup nodded and looked down at Toothless. "You're right about me being the first Viking to train a dragon, but I wouldn't say I took Toothless down," he said. Toothless opened one of his eyes and looked at his trainer. "I would say I was the first Viking to see a Nightfury up close and live, in fact Toothless nearly killed me," he said. Astrid smiled and began to giggle a bit. Though those were some of Hiccup's biggest achievements they were nothing compared to the defeat of the Green Death. Though he didn't single handedly defeat it he and Toothless did most of the work in the end.

"Why don't you go back to bed, I'll be up in a second," Hiccup said. Astrid smiled and kissed him on the forehead. She then headed back up the stairs and into the bedroom. After Hiccup heard the door shut he began to put out the fire in the fire pit. As he did so he could help but think about what Augusta said to him in his vision. It still sent a chill up his spine to hear his own son accept his death. It just made Hiccup wonder how he raised him. He decided not to think about it too much just yet. He knew that tomorrow that he could find help at Gothi's hut.

00000

The next morning Hiccup and Astrid woke up to see that Maria and Hilda had already come over to the watchtower to work on the unfinished room. Along with Hilda and Maria was Toughnutt, Fishlegs, and Snotlout. By the looks on their faces they had nothing better to do now that Astrid and Hiccup were spending so much time together and Ruffnut was now miles away on the Meathead's island.

Astrid turned to Hiccup and smiled. She knew that Hiccup was planning to head to Gothi's hut to talk about his visions. "Go on. We'll take care of things here," she said. Hiccup nodded and began to get dressed.

Hiccup then turned to Astrid as he put his trousers on and asked how she knew he was heading out. Astrid started to chuckle as she gave him her usual sarcastic smile. "Because we've been together for six months and we've gotten to know a lot about each other," she said. Hiccup looked out toward the sky. He started to smile as he began to think about how much time they were going to spend together and how much time they had already spent. It was only natural that Astrid would know that he would want to go to Gothi's hut for help, after all she was the village elder.

Hiccup kissed her on the forehead and thanked her. He then waked out of the room and down the stairs toward the front door. As he left the house he told Hilda and Maria that he was heading out for a little bit. He then ran off toward the village.

00000

As Hiccup walked through the village he could already see a few house frames already being built. There were also a few homes had their foundations fixed after the hurricane had caused them to tilt to one side. It looked like the village was finally getting back on its feet.

As Hiccup approached Gothi's hut he could see that it too had been ravaged by the hurricane. Though the damage was the worst so far it didn't seem to stop Gothi from doing whatever she does. Once Hiccup climbed the latter to the hut he saw that Gothi was sitting in front of her ruined hut just waiting for him.

As he approached her Hiccup smiled and said, "I guess you know why I'm here." Gothi nodded and began to stand up. She then gestured for Hiccup to walk into what remained of the old hut. Hiccup was hesitant at first. He could see that the roof had been torn off by the winds and the walls had been damaged by debris from the village.

Of course Gothi knew this and tapped her walking stick on the door. Seeing that the door held up was one thing, for Hiccup he needed to know if the walls were sturdy enough to hold up what was left of the roof. When he saw Gothi tap more vigorously on the wall next to the door he could see that she was making sure that the hut was still sound.

After she check the walls and supporting columns Gothi and Hiccup walked in the hut and sat down at the small table. Almost Immediately Hiccup began to explain about the recent visions and the most recent

nightmare that had been occurring over the past few months. He explained about his visions of the distant future and about Rebecca.

Everything he would say would be considered crazy by anyone other than the village elder, which was Gothi in this case, but even she had trouble believing him. There was no sign that he had any power that would allow him to see these things. She wanted to believe him, but she wanted him to prove that he had a connection with the spirit world.

She started to pull out a small metal fire pit and placed it on top of the table. She then started to put twigs and other flammable materials inside the metal pan and lit it ablaze. She then started to rummage around for some metal powder. As soon as she found some she threw it in to the fire turning bright green.

Hiccup began to look into the fire the same way he had during the night. Gothi then started to draw in the dirt, telling Hiccup to concentrate on trying to contact the spirits. Hiccup of course nodded and began to think hard of the image of his future son. Soon both of them were staring into the green flames and it wasn't long before a faint distortion started to appear in the flames.

"Dad! Do you hear me?" a voice called out. Gothi looked deeper into the flames as the distortion started to take shape. It soon took the shape of a young strappy teenage boy. There were clear signs of severe burns to the point that his muscles were showing.

Hiccup could see that it was his son, Augusta, and he decided to try to take with him as best he could. "I can hear you," he said. This confirmed that Hiccup had an unusual connection with the future. In fact this impressed Gothi greatly; it was highly unusual for any Viking teen to be so connected with the future.

"Did you see?" Augusta asked. Hiccup nodded. The expression on his face was oddly calm for his age. "I did," he said. Augusta took a deep breath which caused the flames to lower for a brief second. "You know that is not set in stone. Me and Rebecca can be saved. You don't have to choose," he said.

Hiccup began to shake his head. "I'll leave that up to you when the time comes," he said. This answer surprised Gothi and told her that Hiccup did indeed have a connection with the future. She started to draw in the dirt once again. Hiccup meanwhile was still trying to get a full understanding of why his future son was trying to get him to save him. So when he saw that Gothi had written that he was indeed a Shaman and had the ability to change anyone's fate he was fairly surprised.

He looked to the flames and saw that Augusta had started to smile just slightly. "Did you know about this?" Hiccup asked. Gothi and Hiccup looked into the flames intently as Augusta's figure started to disappear. Soon he was gone and the flames started to die down.

There was a sudden gust of wind as the flames went out. It was obvious that the spirits were trying to tell Hiccup something about what was to come, but neither he nor Gothi could figure out what. Hiccup looked to Gothi as she began to tell him, in her own way that

he had a power that she had not seen before. A power that could be very dangerous if used improperly.

00000

After his trip to Gothi's hut Hiccup made a beeline for the watchtower. He knew that his ability to change a person's fate would be a bit of a hassle. So far he had been the trigger for a few events in Astrid's life that couldn't be reversed. Though one of the things was his engagement of him and Astrid the other was a little more troublesome. Since he had gotten Astrid pregnant it had torn her family apart with Cadman's banishment and just a new found hatred for him from Astrid. It was something that he would like to live without for now.

"Hiccup!" Astrid called out. She had her head poking out of the window on the second floor. Hiccup smiled and waved at her. "I'm back!" he shouted. He could see Astrid smile and laugh as she called him up to the room. It was pretty obvious that she was in a good mood, and once Hiccup got up to the second floor he could why.

Most of the roof had been fixed and a new desk and dresser had been built from some of the scrap lumber. The floor had been completely reworked and the wall no longer had any mold on them. The amount of work that had been done in the few short hour since Hiccup had left was incredible.

"Wellâ€¦ What do you think?" Astrid asked. Hiccup turned to her and smiled. "You did great so far," he said. "Why don't you take a break." He then motioned for her to sit down next to him. Astrid could see that the look on his face was very mixed. Usually when his face was like this he was thinking about something serious.

"So what did Gothi tell you about the nightmare?" Astrid asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and looked up toward the sky. There was already an orange hue to the sky as the winter sun was beginning to set. He then turned to Astrid, smiling slightly and looking at her with contentment.

For Astrid the sudden change from looking slightly worried to completely content was a little weird to her and she was started to get the feeling that he was going to tell her something amazing. "If something's going on I want to know," she said. Hiccup started to chuckle a bit as he wrapped his arm around her. "I know you want to stay in the loop, I just didn't want you to worry," he said calmly.

Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and just put her head on his shoulder. Then took her free hand and pinched Hiccup on the arm. Of course he quietly yelped in pain as Astrid looked at his face slightly annoyed. "You're not telling me everything," she growled. Hiccup looked at her and gave her a nervous chuckle. "I guess so," he said.

Astrid took his hand off her shoulder and sat back up. "Then what aren't you telling me?" she asked. Hiccup got up and walked over to the window. His expression had changed once again and his mood seemed to suggest that something heavy was weighing on his mind. "Gothi thinks I may have the power to change the fate of others," he said.

Hiccup turned to Astrid expecting to seem shocked, but was surprised to see her smiling softly. She then got up and began to walk toward him. "I guess she told you that with that kind of power you have to be careful," she said. Hiccup turned back to the wind and started to stare and the glowing sunset. "Yeah," he said.

Astrid wrapped her arms around him and kissed him on the cheek. "Then that means that you had a hand in me saying yes to the proposal," she said. Hiccup glanced over to Astrid with a sort of a depressed look on his face. "I could also mean that you truly don't love me," he said.

Astrid smiled and kissed him again and began to hold him tighter. Her hands were wrapped around his waist and her head was laying on his right shoulder. "I don't think that was ever going to be the case," she cooed. Hiccup put his hands on top of hers and the two began to sway back and forth. "I've always cared for you, and that's never going to change," she said.

She then let go of Hiccup and started to make her way down the stairs. "I'm going to start making dinner," she said. "Come down whenever you're ready." She then walked out of sight of Hiccup, leaving him to think about the day he had had so far.

00000

Later that night Hiccup and Astrid decided to have a little fun before they went to bed. Astrid had laid herself out on the feather mattress with not a single scrap of clothing on her. Hiccup of course started their little fantasy by kissing her passionately. He would then move down her delicate body toward the breast. During this whole time he would be rubbing her clit and fingering her forbidden spot.

Astrid of course was completely helpless to his assault. She did nothing to stop it as she usually enjoyed it. She would moan and squirm as he would continue to make his way down to her forbidden spot. Hiccup would use his tongue on his way down to that forbidden spot which would drive her crazy.

Soon Hiccup was repositioning himself so Astrid could make him feel amazing. She would usually start by licking the tip of his cock and would start going down the side with her tongue. It wouldn't be long before she would start to give him one of her best deepthroat.

She would shove the cock as far down her throat as she could get it before she would have to come up for air. It was a little degrading for her to choke on his cock but the fact that she was starting to get ever so hotter made it all the more satisfying for her.

For Hiccup he didn't like the fact that Astrid would go to the trouble of shoving his seven and a half inch cock down her throat and tended to try and make her go a little slower. Every time he would feel her start to choke he would try and gently pull her head back. It was a process that they repeated over and over.

After awhile Hiccup and Astrid felt like they had done enough foreplay and Hiccup began to get ready to insert his cock into the forbidden spot. As usual the seven and a half inch cock slipped in without any difficulty. There was a small pause before Hiccup began

to move, but as he did so he could feel that Astrid was already getting tighter.

Even though Astrid was getting a little tighter Hiccup could still move freely and even began to move a little faster. Astrid would then begin to start scream as Hiccup started to plunge his cock deep into her forbidden spot. He began to go faster and faster. He could feel Astrid just begin to lose it after he had been pounding away at her forbidden spot.

Astrid began to squirm and scream after only a few minutes and the juices from her forbidden spot were just gushing out. She was shaking uncontrollably and her mind was racing at a million miles a second. In fact she was losing her damn mind as Hiccup started to be a little more rough with her.

It wasn't long before Hiccup began to unleash his cum into her body. Astrid could feel the hot goo burning up her insides as he just unloaded everything he had into her. She let out just a sharp yelp before screaming with pleasure. After that they both collapsed from exhaustion and it wasn't long before they started to fall asleep.

00000

Hiccup knew he was having another vision. He could feel the wind in his hair as well as hear the sound of a Nightfury cry out as it did some fancy flying. But as his vision became clearer he could see that he was not over the island of Berk and in fact of a forest that he had never seen.

The Nightfury was also very different from Toothless. Its tail wasn't injured and it was still fairly young. He knew that this Nightfury wasn't a Nightfury that he knew personally and that the land he was over was a long way away from home.

Then he saw the roads that weaving its way through the forest. It was a paved road that was marked with a yellow dividing line straight down the middle of the road for as far as the eye could see. The next thing he saw was the houses that were dotted every few miles. They were built in a completely different way to the houses on Berk.

Hiccup knew that this was not his original time and was in fact several centuries into the future. The things he was seeing and the area he was in were nothing he had ever seen before.

Then as he finally started to become content with his serene surroundings there was a loud bang. He looked down toward the ground and saw a man with a type of weapon and he was firing it on the Nightfury. The Nightfury started to doge and weave and the man continued to fire his weapon. Each time he would barely miss the Nightfury by just a few feet.

Suddenly after the weapon fired for the tenth time the Nightfury's right wing began to tear apart. Of course this caused the Nightfury to plummet to the ground as it frantically flapped its injured wing to stay airborne. Hiccup only watch as the Nightfury smashed headlong into several hundred year old oak trees and numerous pine trees hitting the ground below.

He knew that this dragon was important to the future but he didn't know why. He decided to make his way down toward the Nightfury and see if it could tell him anything about what was to happen in the future. As he came closer to the Nightfury he noticed that there was a truck that was on its way down the road. Inside the truck he saw two familiar figures sitting in the cab.

Hiccup realized that the Nightfury that had just been shot out of the sky was Rebecca's Nightfury, Pacifica. He turned to the Nightfury and saw that it had started to climb the stronger oak trees as it started to follow the truck to where ever it was going.

Hiccup tried to follow but as he approached what appeared to be a campsite he saw that Rebecca was sitting by herself in front of the fire. As he tried to approach her he felt a hand on his shoulder. Hiccup whipped around to face the person who could have seen him in his own vision and saw that it was another young girl that he barely recognized.

Hiccup tried to ask who the young girl and how she could see him, but before he could say anything the young girl put her index finger on his lips and told him to be quiet. She then walked toward Rebecca and began to speak to her. "Hello there," she said. Rebecca quickly looked up to see who was talking to her and became a little defensive. "Who are you?" Rebecca asked.

The young girl sat down next to Rebecca while at the same time keeping her distance from her. She then turn to Rebecca and smiled at her. "Never mind who I am. Me and my family have been watching you for quite awhile," the young girl said. Rebecca looked over to the young girl and gave her quite a confused look. "So you are some kind of spy," she said.

The girl began to shake her head and stood up. She then began to walk around the campfire, showing that she had no intention of being hostile. At the same time the clothes she was wearing were starting to change from a modern t-shirt and blue jeans to more traditional Nordic style clothing. It was at this moment that Hiccup realized who this young girl was. He decided to sit back and see what his eldest daughter would do.

Rebecca on the other hand was now a little scared. To her Erica was a ghost and the fact that she had a conscious mind made it all the more creepy. "How?" she asked. Erica turned to her and tilted her head at the question. "What do you mean?" Erica asked. Rebecca gestured at Erica's clothes and began to babble like a complete idiot. Finally she composed herself and asked about the clothes.

Erica looked toward the stars as her face showed signs of contentment. "Sure I am over a thousand years old, but my family has been watching over our clan to see if one of them would bring about the return of the dragons," she said.

By now Hiccup knew that this was an important vision. From what Erica was telling Rebecca he could deduce that the dragons had all but disappeared and it was up to the Haddock clan to bring them back to the forefront. He wanted to step in and begin to introduce himself. He knew that Rebecca had no idea what was going on. He knew that she hadn't met him yet but he would have to wait for the right moment to

show himself.

Meanwhile Rebecca was looking around to make sure that no one else was around as she pull out an old book. Erica smiled and sat down next to Rebecca as she looked over her shoulder. "I see you already have the Book of Dragons," she said. Rebecca looked over at Erica and slowly nodded her head. "I got it at a thrift store down in Pacific," she said.

It was then that Erica began to look into Rebecca's eyes and start to tell her that she was a part of something that she couldn't even begin to imagine. Hiccup could see that what Erica was saying was getting to Rebecca. She was a smart girl and she easily understood what she had to do. He was just a little worried about how she was going to go about doing this.

Finally he saw that Erica had finished explaining what Rebecca was going to have to do big at some point and was now starting to disappear. As soon as Erica completely faded away another person started to walk up with a bunch of firewood. Hiccup decided to wait and see who this guy was.

"Hey Andrew," Rebecca said as the 26 year old man put down the firewood. He then looked over Rebecca's shoulder to see what she was reading about and rolled his eyes. "Again with this old book, huh," he said. Rebecca looked up from the Book of Dragons and turned to her older brother. As she did so she started to hear distant thumping as if something big was coming her way.

Hiccup could also hear the thumping sound and turned to look behind him. What he saw did not surprise him. It was the Nightfury that had been shot out of the sky walking toward the camp. It stopped just short of the clearing that the camp was in and looked at Hiccup. Hiccup was unsure if the Nightfury could see him or not.

The question was soon answered when the Nightfury gave a curious coo. "Can you see me too?" Hiccup asked. The Nightfury's expression changed quickly to one of complete and utter excitement. It started to hop around where Hiccup was standing. Every time the Nightfury hit the ground there would be an audible crash.

It quickly got the attention of Rebecca and Andrew as they were less than a hundred and twenty feet from the Nightfury. "Do you hear that?" Rebecca asked. Andrew nodded and pulled out a gleaming .44 magnum pistol.

The Nightfury caught sight of the weapon and tried to fly away. It started to cry out in fear loud enough for Rebecca to hear the Nightfury clearly. "Wait!" she cried. Andrew stopped short of actually getting a glimpse of the Nightfury and turned around. He was confused on why his sister had stopped him before he could have a chance of seeing what was making that noise.

"What's wrong?" Andrew asked. Rebecca cautiously approached the area where the crashing sound was coming from and at the same time Hiccup pressure the Nightfury to slowly walk out into the open. "It'll be alright," he said. "She won't hurt you." This statement seemed to convince the Nightfury that Rebecca had no intention of harming it. This coupled with the fact that it looked like that Rebecca was a little worried about whatever was making the crashing sounds.

As she got closer to the edge of the clearing she could see the Nightfury's eyes looking right at her. It actually spooked her as she could tell that whatever was out there was huge. When she saw that it was starting to move toward her she immediately started to back up.

Once the Nightfury was out in the open both Andrew and Rebecca became very defensive. Andrew pointed his .44 magnum at the dragon while Rebecca kept her distance from the dragon. Of course the Nightfury was a little defensive as well since Andrew was pointing a type of weapon at it. Then Rebecca saw the damage to the right wing and realized that this creature had already been through a lot.

"Wait! Don't hurt her," Rebecca said. Andrew looked over to his sister and just looked at her like she was crazy. He kept the gun trained on the dragon and kept a close eye on it. "Look! Whatever this thing is it's dangerous," he said. Rebecca looked into the Nightfury's eyes and saw that its wing was still causing some pain. "It's already injured. The right wing has been torn up," she said.

Andrew looked over to the right wing and saw that it had been shot with a 12 gauge shotgun. The wound was still fairly fresh and was very dirty from what looked like a crash landing. He could tell that it was going to get infected unless they treated the wing somehow.

He looked at the Nightfury's face and saw that even if it wanted to fight it was too weak. Though the expression on its face was still very cautious of him. Even as he put his weapon down the Nightfury still didn't quite trust him enough.

Andrew looked at Rebecca and began to sigh. "It look like we'll have to get this thing back home so we can disinfect that wing," he said. Rebecca looked over to the Nightfury and smiled. "I'll have to go back home and get the trailer so we can get it out of here," Andrew said.

Rebecca nodded and allowed her brother to leave the camp in his truck. As soon as he was out of sight Hiccup felt like it was time to make his appearance. He slowly walked out of his hiding spot and within Rebecca's line of sight. As soon as Rebecca saw him in his Viking attire she quickly stood up.

"Another one?" she said. Hiccup chuckled and looked over to the Nightfury. He then ran his hand up the dragon's neck and began to scratch under its chin. "She's definitely something," he said. Rebecca nodded and sat back down in front of the fire. She was closely examining Hiccup just so she could know how to react if something were to happen. But when she saw his prosthetic left foot she knew he was no threat.

Hiccup walked up to Rebecca and sat down next to her. He then looked at her and saw that she was about his age. "So who are you" Rebecca asked. Hiccup cleared his throat and began to explain who he was. "My name is Hiccup Horrendous Haddock III," he began.

Rebecca snorted in laughter as Hiccup name was uncommon in her current time. Hiccup got a little upset by this. "Hey where I come

from it's common to call the runt Hiccup," he said. Rebecca looked at him closely and smiled. "You are not a runt. If anything, you are perfectly normal," she said.

Hiccup looked at Rebecca and was about to tell her she was wrong until he notice that she was just about as tall as Astrid and looked like she weighed about the same. He knew that Astrid wasn't a "hiccup" and figured she would bulk up later on but he began to realize that he and Astrid were the same size.

While he was scanning Rebecca there was some movement in the forest. It snapped both Hiccup and Rebecca back to reality and they both stood up to face whoever was coming toward them. Then to Hiccup's relief he heard a familiar voice. "Hiccup! Is that you?"

End of Chapter 20

****Author's Note:** Again I cannot say how sorry I am for submitting this chapter as late as I did. The fact that I got distracted with Steam and "Trainz Simulator 12" was unacceptable. I will be submitting the next series of chapters without much of a pause in between them. I hope you all can forgive me for being as late as I was.**

21. The Funeral - Part 1

Chapter 21: The Funeral " Part 1

****Author's Note:** Okay Riders, I'm so sorry for the wait for this chapter. This chapter was originally going to be submitted the Wednesday before the release of "How To Train Your Dragon 2" but just a week prior one of the biggest storms to roll through St. Louis County (Yes! I live in St. Louis County) hit and as I was running from our Dodge Grand Caravan to the house in the middle of this storm my tablet, which I was carrying in a slick raincoat, fell on the concrete porch and into a massive puddle.**

****Up until July 9, 2014 I wasn't able to write the 21****st**** Chapter of "Flying High" and when I got my tablet back all the information had been wiped clean. At around 10:18 PM on July 9, 2014 I began to rewrite all of Chapter 21 into what you will be reading now. So let's get to it.****

00000

Hiccup and Rebecca turned toward the right and saw Astrid stumble out of the forest. "Thank the Gods," she sighed. "You're alright." Hiccup smiled and sat down on the log next to Rebecca. Astrid walked over to him and asked just where they were. Rebecca smiled and turned toward the eastern sky. "We're just a few miles outside Eureka, Missouri," she said.

Astrid looked over at Rebecca with a confused expression on her face. "Where?" she asked. Hiccup chuckled and put his hand on her shoulder and said, "I think we're getting a glimpse in the future."

Astrid began to look around as she tried to comprehend the fact she had traveled through time and space. She then looked over at Hiccup who was simply just talking to Rebecca. For a second Astrid didn't

recognize Rebecca until she got a good look at her face.

"Is something wrong? Do I have something on my face?" Rebecca asked as Astrid stared intently at her face. Astrid smiled and looked over at Hiccup. He of course was looking into the flames with such intensity that he had not noticed that Astrid was now walking up to him. "Hey Hiccup?" Astrid said. Hiccup finally looked up and noticed something approaching them.

"He's back already?" Rebecca said. Astrid and Hiccup looked over to the stricken Nightfury. As they expected the Nightfury was starting to get very defensive. "What's wrong with this? Uh? Dragon?" Rebecca asked. Hiccup turned to Rebecca and asked about what was approaching them. "Oh! It's my big brother, Andrew," she said. "He lost his left leg to an IED explosion."

It was at that moment that a Ford F150 pulled up and a 26 year old man stepped out. The expression on his face was mixed between pure fear and general confusion. "Rebecca! What the hell is that thing!? And who are those two!?" he shouted. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other, surprised that someone other than Rebecca could see them.

Hiccup stepped forward and began to introduce himself. "My name is Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the Third and over there is my fiancée Astrid Hofferson. And that 'Thing' is a Nightfury. It's a type of dragon," he explained. Rebecca slowly put her hand on the Nightfury's head and turned to the 26 year old man. "Andrew? This poor thing has been injured and needs our help," she said.

Andrew looked over toward the Nightfury then over to Hiccup. "I'm guessing you can explain what that? Thing is doing here or why you are here. Where are you even from anyway?" he said. Hiccup looked over to Astrid who seem to be just as confused as Andrew. "Well, I guess I have to explain since I did come here thanks to the gods," he said. Andrew gave Hiccup a confused look. "You see me and Astrid are Vikings from the Island of Berk. We are from the distant past and seem to be bound to your family through Rebecca here," Hiccup explained.

Andrew didn't believe Hiccup's story until he notice his left foot. "Okay then? How did you lose your left foot?" he asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid. This was always a touchy subject and he want to make sure that Astrid was okay. He could already see that she was a little uncomfortable but she also knew that he had to explain a bit about himself.

Hiccup took a deep breath and looked Andrew directly in the eye. "I lost it in battle. I was attacking the Green Death and was nearly killed and when I woke up I had lost my left foot," he said. After finally hearing this Andrew finally cracked a smile and walked over to the bed of his truck. "I figured as much. Everyone in my family has lost either their left foot or left leg in battle and supposedly it all started in a battle with a dragon," he said as he began to rummage through one of the storage compartments.

Hiccup was surprised by this and looked over at Rebecca. "It's true. That legend has been passed down for generations," she said. Andrew then walked up to Hiccup and showed him his left leg. Hiccup wasn't too surprised by this since Rebecca had told him already about the

missing leg.

Astrid on the other hand was dumbfounded. From the knee down Andrew's leg was made of plastic and metal. It slightly resembled Hiccup's prosthetic left foot but it looked a lot more sturdy. "How in the world did you manage to survive losing half of your leg?" she asked.

Andrew sighed and looked over to Astrid. "I don't really know, but I do know is that thisâ€¦ Uhâ€¦ Dragon needs medical attention. I don't have enough bandages to patch up the wing," he said. He then turned to his truck. "I'll have to go back to the house to get the trailer so we can move him," Andrew said. Hiccup rolled his eyes and began to clear his throat. "Actually this dragon is a female," he said.

Astrid and Rebecca looked over to Hiccup with a slightly disgusted look in their eyes. Andrew on the other hand began to look at the Nightfury more closely. He noticed that the Nightfury was indeed a girl and had not actually had any children. "Your right," he said. "And she not a mother as well. Otherwise she would be trying to attack us right?" he said.

Hiccup nodded and explained that mother Nightfuries were especially protective of their young and when they were injured they would not hesitate to try and kill someone. "Well then we need to get her to the hospital ASAP," Andrew said. Andrew hopped into the truck and began to make his way back to the house. Leaving Astrid, Hiccup, and Rebecca alone.

The three of them looked at each other before Hiccup realized that he and Astrid were returning to their own time. "I guess you guys are going home," Rebecca said. Hiccup nodded and took Astrid's hand. "I hope we get to meet again," he said.

00000

After a bright flash of light Hiccup and Astrid could see that they were standing in the middle of their living room of their home. Hiccup began to let go of Astrid's hand and as he did so Astrid slapped him across the face. "IDIOT!" she yelled. Hiccup was taken by surprise by this and didn't exactly know how to respond. He began to apologize to Astrid, not knowing what he had done.

"You had me so worried," Astrid said. Hiccup could see tears start to stream down her face as she began to lightly pound his chest. "I had no idea where you went. I didn't know if you were still in the house," she sobbed. Hiccup began to embrace her and tried to comfort her.

"I right here. You don't have to worry anymore," he said. He began to stroke her long blond hair as he looked directly in her eyes. "I promise that no matter what happens I will never leave your side," he said. Astrid started to wipe away the tears from her eyes and looked at Hiccup. "You promise?" she asked. Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the forehead. "I promise," he said.

After awhile Hiccup looked over to the portrait of Astrid and Stormfly that was hung up above the mantle. He knew that sooner or later that they were going to have to give Stormfly a proper burial.

"Why don't we give Stormfly a proper funeral," he said. Astrid looked over to Hiccup then over to the portrait. She then smiled and began to nod. "I think that's a great idea. I'm just a little concern on if we can do it," she said.

Since the storm had passed, many of the Vikings on Berk had been hard at work trying to rebuild what they could. It didn't help that the docks and ships had been destroyed during the storm, after all they couldn't get supplies to the island. The possibility that the island would stop their effort to rebuild to hold a funeral for a dragon would a little farfetched.

As the two looked at each other and wonder if the funeral was going to even get off the ground there was a knock on the door. "I'm coming," Hiccup said. As he walked toward the door Astrid started to walk toward the kitchen to start making breakfast with what she had.

Hiccup opened the front door and his mouth dropped. "Long time, no see Hiccup," Alexandria said. Astrid whipped around and saw Alexandria walk into the house as if she had never left the island. "Alex? What are you doing here?" Astrid asked.

Alexandria had left the island only a few months ago and had been training dragons for the Meathead clan. Though they had gotten a few letters from her, the fact that she was here on the island was a bit surprising. Alexandria on the other hand knew she had caused quite a stir with her presence and as she sat down on the bench she looked over to Hiccup and gave a soft smile.

"I'm here with several members of the Meathead clan to help rebuild the island," Alexandria said. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other as the same thought ran through both their heads. "Wasn't your village destroyed by the storm?" Hiccup asked. Alexandria sighed. She stood up and began to walk toward the big picture window that was on the western wall. "Yes, it was hit, but it wasn't destroyed," she said.

Alexandria then turned to Hiccup and Astrid and smiled. Hiccup and Astrid couldn't help but smile and all three of them began to laugh. "It actually feels like we haven't been apart," Astrid said. Alexandria nodded and walked up to Astrid and hugged her. "I'm just glad you two are okay," she said.

Astrid hugged her back and glanced over to Hiccup. The look on her face told him that she wanted him to join in the hug. Alexandria also looked over to Hiccup and waved him over. "Come on. You too," she said. Hiccup smiled and the three of them began to hug each other.

"By the way," Alexandria began. "Did I hear that you guys were planning a funeral for Stormfly?" Hiccup nodded as he and Astrid broke off the hug. The look on both their faces seemed to suggest that the memory of Stormfly's death was still fresh in their minds. It actually prompted Alexandria to become a little more serious. "Alright! We need to hurry and give her a hero's funeral!" she declared.

Astrid and Hiccup turned to each other and couldn't help but smile. "Thanks Alex. It's would mean a lot to us if we could do that for

her," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded and the three of them promised that they would give Stormfly the funeral she deserved.

00000

The village of Berk had been trying to rebuild for a few days and now the Meathead clan had come and had started to help them there was a lot more getting done at one time. A lot of the homes that had been utterly destroyed or significantly damaged were now almost ready to be lived in. Stoick and the Thuggery were both key players in what took priority and what didn't. They made sure that what needed to get done first got done.

One of these things was the complete rebuild of the dock as well as the ships that had been destroyed. They reuse as much of the dock that could be salvaged. They even used what they could salvage from the wrecked ships that were scattered across the beach.

While they were overseeing the reconstruction of the docks Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria walked up to Stoick. "Hey dad, can I ask you something?" Hiccup asked. Stoick turned to Hiccup and the other and looked at them with a calm look on his eyes. "I'm guessin' ya want ta talk ta me about Stormfly," he said. Hiccup nodded and took a deep breath.

He and Astrid were very determined to argue with Stoick about the need to give Stormfly a hero's funeral. "I'm guessin' that ya want ta give her a hero's funeral," Stoick said. Hiccup nodded again and was just about to ask if he could start working on a funeral pyre when Stoick put his hand on his shoulder and gave him a comforting smile. "Don't worry. I've had a few people workin' on teh pyre since teh Meathead Clan arrived," he said.

Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria were all surprised that Stoick was one step in front of them when it came to what they needed to do. They looked at each other, just completely stunned by the fact that Stoick knew exactly what they wanted. "Ya shouldn't be too surprised," Stoick said. "I knew this needed to get done as soon as possible."

Finally Hiccup smiled and turned to Astrid and Alexandria. "Then let's help out with the preparations," he said. Astrid and Alexandria both nodded in agreement and the three of them headed off to the Village Square to check on the progress on the pyre.

00000

In the Village Square the funeral pyre was already taking shape. Though only the large timbers had been placed and the kindling placed in between each one. Stormfly's body had already been prepared for the funeral and as Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria walked up they could see that they weren't the only ones that had heard that work had already started on the pyre.

"Hey Hiccup! You're here too?" Snotlout said. Hiccup almost rolled his eyes and turned to Astrid. She also was a little annoyed that Snotlout was their trying to help with the funeral pyre. Alexandria on the other hand was happy to see Snotlout. She knew that he could be a bit of a jackass but she knew that if Snotlout was there that her good friend Fishlegs was not too far behind.

"Hey Snotty! Is Fishlegs around?" Alexandria asked. Snotlout nodded and pointed over to the far western side of the Village Square. Alexandria ran over to Fishlegs who was trying his best to put together a small batch of kindling to put on the pyre. "Fishlegs! It's been awhile," she said. Fishlegs started to blush and nervously chuckle.

It was obvious to Alexandria by now that Fishlegs actually found her somewhat attractive. "You know it looks like you have a bit of a crush on me, don't you?" she joked. Fishlegs once again started to blush as he tried to explain that he only found her cute and didn't have any feelings toward her.

Alexandria knew what he was trying to say but she also knew that it was a complete lie. She decided to play around with him in front of Astrid and Hiccup. In the middle of Fishlegs' explanation of why he thought she was cute Alexandria gave him a peck on the cheek.

"I see someone else has a crush on you Alex," a familiar voice said. Alexandria smiled and began to giggle a bit. "I know Arthur. But you have to admit, he is cute," Alexandria said. Astrid, Hiccup, and Fishlegs turned to face Arthur Stormerson who had been watching the whole thing from afar.

Astrid and Hiccup couldn't help but laugh as Fishlegs desperately tried to explain that he wasn't trying to take Alexandria away from Arthur. "Hey calm down Fishlegs. I understand. Alexandria does this a lot now that she's a Dragon Tamer," Arthur said.

Astrid then suddenly burst into laughter and for awhile the others figured it had something to do with Alexandria and Fishlegs. After she stopped laughing she took a deep breath and looked over at Hiccup. "You know, Hiccup seem to get a lot more confident after he proposed to me and the marriage contract was set up," she said. Hiccup smiled softly and draped his arm around her shoulders.

Upon seeing this Alexandria turned to Fishlegs and told him that his "Special Someone" was still out there and may be closer than they realized. Although this was just something Alexandria normally said to help someone get through a tough time it was almost ironic when another girl came toward the island on her bright orange Nadder.

The Nadder wasn't completely listening to the girl's directions and looked as if it was trying to buck her off. "There she goes again," Arthur sighed. Alexandria sighed and gave a short whistle. This caused the Nadder to fly straight down to her and land. Upon landing the girl rolled off the Nadder and landed on her back.

It was only then that Hiccup, Astrid, and Fishlegs got a good look at the girl. She had fiery red hair with emerald green eyes. She was wearing a pair of crudely made glasses that helped her with her eyesight and she was fairly skinny compared to Astrid and Alexandria. She looked like she was only 14 years old but in reality she was 18.

Alexandria helped the girl up off the ground and gave her a playful smile. "What am I going to do with you, Tabitha," Alexandria said. Tabitha looked around and tried to get back on the Nadder. Of course the Nadder didn't like this and tried to get her off. The Nadder

started to jump around and buck her off.

Astrid could tell that Tabitha was trying her best and decided to help her as much as she could. As soon as Tabatha fell off Astrid helped her up and began to smile at her. "You can't simply jump on a Nadder. If you do that you will end up startling them," she said.

"That's right," Alexandria said. "Nadder's tend to have a rather large blind spot and will attack if you get in it." Tabitha looked over to the Nadder and then over to Astrid. Astrid's expression showed her that she had a Nadder as well and knew a lot about how to tame them. "Can I see how you get on your Nadder?" she asked.

Hiccup mood quickly changed as he whipped over to Astrid. He was surprised the see that Astrid wasn't the least bit upset as she took a deep breath and started to speak calmly. "My Nadder, Stormfly, was killed by my dad," she said.

Tabitha looked completely shocked by this. She had heard that the Hairy Hooligans had been at peace with the dragons for the past two years, so the fact that anyone would attack a dragon, much less kill it, was unheard of. She then noticed the funeral Pyre that Snotlout was still building and looked over to Astrid. "So you are giving your dragon a hero's funeral," she said.

Astrid looked over at the funeral pyre then back at Tabitha. She knew that she was shocked and she could relate. "Are you okay?" Tabitha asked. Astrid knew that Tabitha had no idea that she and Hiccup were also attacked by her father and decided to try and under play the whole thing.

"Other than a few cuts and scrapes, I'm fine," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes as he gave a frustrated sigh. "Astrid, your injuries were a little more than a few cuts and scrapes," he said. Astrid whipped around and glared at him. "Well at least I'm not as bad as you!" she shouted. Hiccup could tell that this was only because of her pregnancy and that her mood would quickly change.

Alexandria and Tabitha on the other hand were a little confused on why the two were fighting over something like this. Alexandria had noticed that Hiccup's movements had been a little weaker than they were when she last saw him and that every once and awhile she would see him wince in pain just by bending down. She decided to ask him about what she meant and she did so she noticed that hiccup seemed to have a cool head about what had happened.

"Wellâ€¦ Cadman didn't attack Stormfly out of the blue," he started. "Stormfly was provoked after Cadman began to attack me and Astrid." Tabitha looked a little confused by the use of Cadman's name. "Cadman?" she asked. Alexandria sighed and looked over to Tabitha. She quickly explained that Cadman was Astrid's father and then turned her attention to Hiccup.

Hiccup knew that she was wondering how bad his injuries were compared to Astrid's. To him it wasn't really a big deal, but he knew that Astrid was really worried about him now more than ever. "So how bad is it?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and lifted up his tunic to reveal bloodied bandages wrapped around his stomach. He then lifted up the left leg of his trousers showing the entirety of his

lower left leg wrapped up in bandages.

Astrid felt a little annoyed that Hiccup was playing down his injuries. She understood that he didn't want to make Alexandria worry over him. "So how bad are you Astrid?" Tabitha asked. Astrid took immediate offence to this since she already explained that she had only suffered "a few cuts and scrapes".

Hiccup on the other hand walked to Astrid and put his hands on her tunic and smiled at her. "What the hell do you think you're doing?!" Astrid snapped. Hiccup could see that Astrid was getting a little defensive since he was pulling up her tunic just a bit. As he pulled it up he stopped just above the stomach to reveal a set of bandages that were wrapped around her.

The differences between the two were night and day. Hiccup had twice as many bandages on him than Astrid did and there was a lot more blood that stained his bandages than what was on Astrid's. Both Alexandria and Tabitha had never seen how bad his wounds were and in fact Alexandria had not heard the entire story.

Fishlegs and the other boys of Berk on the other hand had pretty much figured out why they were attacked. Though they had not seen how bad their injuries were they knew that they were bad. "So both of you got it pretty bad," Fishlegs said.

Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and pulled her tunic back down. "Yeahâ€¦ Even though Astrid acts tough and says this is only a scratch she knows that she was lucky compared to me," Hiccup chuckled. Astrid immediately became a bit flustered as took the whole thing pretty lightly.

Of course his mood quickly changed when he started to think back to the events that took place. "Even though I can look back on it now and act all heroic, it was a different story when it actually happened," he said. Alexandria and Tabitha both could tell that this still had a big effect on him. "Me and Astrid nearly lost our lives that day. It was a miracle that we even survived," he said.

Hiccup looked toward the western sky and sighed. "It was really touch and go for awhile there," he said. Alexandria and Tabitha looked over to the funeral pyre then back at Hiccup and Astrid. They knew that anyone who killed dragon for no reason was an unforgivable thing to do. It was especially tough to deal with when it was someone close to you.

"Wellâ€¦ Since I'm here, I might as well help," Tabitha said. Astrid finally cracked a smile and thanked her. She then turned to Hiccup and began to apologize. "It's okay Astrid. I know you didn't mean anything by it," he said.

Alexandria and Tabitha looked at the two with a little confusion in their eyes. "What are you talking about Hiccup?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup looked over at Astrid and gave her a soft smile. "You think we should tell her?" he asked. Astrid looked a little annoyed and started to pout. "Of course we have to tell them," she said.

Hiccup laughed and kissed her on the forehead. This made Astrid smile as Hiccup lightly put his hand on her stomach. "Alright then," he said softly. He then turned to Alexandria and Tabitha and took a deep

breath before saying, "Me and Astrid are going to have our first child."

For a moment Alexandria's heart seem to skip a beat, but then a large smile crept across her face. Hiccup and Astrid instinctively smiled back. "That's great!" Alexandria shouted. For some reason or another Tabitha looked over at Fishlegs. Arthur, who had been working on the funeral pyre, heard this and dropped a pile of kindling on the wet and mushy ground. "What?" he blurted out. "You two are going to start a family before you are even married!?"

Hiccup sighed and looked over to Arthur. "It's wasn't planned like that you know. It just happened," he said. Arthur seem to take offence to this and started to storm toward Hiccup. He knew that Hiccup was in no condition to fight but that didn't stop him from grabbing Hiccup's collar and pulling him upward a bit.

Alexandria and Astrid were terrified of what was happening in front of them. Fishlegs and Tabitha immediately hid behind some barrels and Snotlout tried his best to step in and stop them. "Hey!" he shouted. "Why should it matter to you that Hiccup got her pregnant?" Arthur turned toward Snotlout and clenched his fist. Snotlout knew that Arthur had a personal reason for blowing his top like this but there was no reason for him to start roughing up Hiccup because of that.

To Arthur this was more than a personal matter, it was a matter of saving a life. He looked Snotlout square in the eye and shot daggers from his eyes. "You want to know why it matters to me why Hiccup got her pregnant?" he asked sarcastically and angrily. The vibe that he was giving off was starting to creep out Alexandria as she had never seen him get like this before. "I'll tell you why. Every woman that had gotten pregnant before she had gotten married ended up killing themselves and their child just because they couldn't take the criticism that they were given," he said.

Hiccup could tell that Arthur had lost someone special to him for this reason and really didn't want to pry. Astrid could also tell that this was a very touchy subject for Arthur but could see that Alexandria wanted to try and comfort him. She started to approach him and as she got close enough to put her hand on his shoulder Arthur glance over to her and glared at her.

The glare was enough to send a chill down Alexandria's spine and Arthur could the fear in her eyes as she started to back away. It was at this point that Arthur realized that this wasn't his problem. "I'm sorry. It's just that a good friend of mine killed herself after she learned she was pregnant," he said.

Arthur looked over to Astrid and began to apologize once again. Astrid smiled and said that it was something that was very personal and it was understandable. Arthur then looked over to Alexandria and gave her a look as if he was remembering something that was very painful. Alexandria knew what exactly what he was remembering and decided to confirm it. "I look like her don't I?" she said.

Arthur turned away and nodded. "Yeahâ€¦ Recently I've been having a dream whereâ€¦" His words were cut short as he put his hand to his forehead and brushed away his hair. Alexandria could tell that he was hiding something and she wanted to know what it was.

She approached him once again and place her hand on his shoulder. "Does this dream have something to do with that girl?" she asked. Arthur shook his head. "It has to do with you Alex," he said. Alexandria was a little surprised by this and had no idea why. She knew he had a bit of a crush on her but this made it seem like he was terrified of losing her.

Astrid, who had been watching the whole thing unfold, could easily relate to Arthur's dilemma. After the battle with the Green Death she was terrified of losing Hiccup. It didn't help when Cadman tried to kill him in a fit of rage. She mainly tried to protect Hiccup out of fear rather than anger. For days she tried to hide the fact that she was having very vivid nightmare of Hiccup dying in her arms.

"I think I know the kind of dream you are talking about," Astrid said. Arthur and Alexandria looked over to Astrid, who had a somber look on her face. "I've been having the same dream about Hiccup," she said. This definitely got their attention and as an added bonus it got the attention of Tabitha, Fishlegs, and Snotlout. Hiccup could only speculate what his future fiancÃ© was talking about figured that it only started to occur after Cadman attacked them.

"You're dreaming of Alexandria dying in your arms, aren't you?" Astrid said. After a brief pause Arthur finally took a deep breath and nodded. It was a shock to Alexandria that he had even nodded to something like this. "Then does that meanâ€¦" Alexandria couldn't finish what she was saying but Arthur knew full well what she was trying to ask.

He looked directly into her eyes with a soft yet comforting smile on his face. "Yes Alex. I love you, and I worry about you when you run off without telling me," he said. Alexandria upon hearing this started to tear up in an uncontrollable fashion. "Do you really mean it?" she asked, her voice starting to break up.

Arthur nodded and as a result Alexandria finally broke down and started to sob uncontrollably. Everyone around her knew she was just overjoyed by this and because of this they knew she loved him just as much as he loved her. Arthur opened up his arms expecting Alexandria to just fall into them crying. Instead Alexandria looked up at him, her eyes full of tears as she embraced him and gave him a passionate kiss on the lips. For a second Arthur had no idea what was happening as he tried to resist it. Finally he just gave in and the continued to kiss for the longest time.

Though Hiccup and Astrid could understand why Alexandria was kissing him like this, it was still a bit over the top. Fishlegs and Tabitha were both blushing profusely and Snotlout was seething with anger of the audacity of Alexandria's kiss. Finally Hiccup cleared his throat and Alexandria and Arthur broke off the kiss.

The two of them got one good look the group before they started to run. As Astrid, Snotlout, Tabitha, Fishlegs, and Hiccup chased after them one could only imagine what lay ahead for them.

End of Chapter 21

00000

****Author's Note:** Alright Riders, I'm sorry this took so long, but with everything that is going on with my life I have a lot of work on my hands.**

****For one I have started planning for a new fan-fic based on an anime called "Familiar of Zero" (A.K.A. "Zero no Tsukaima"). The fan-fic will be called "When Two Worlds Collide" and is expected to be released in early 2015. Another thing is that I've just been lambasted with reviews for another one on my fan-fics called "The Evolution of Haruhi Suzumiya", with most of them asking for the story to continue. Finally I'm once again getting a little distracted by a game called "War Thunder". It's a great Online MMO dealing with WWII and the Korean War. It mainly uses Aircraft and Tanks from WWII but it has a few jets from the Korean War.****

****Anyway this chapter has a few references to early chapters in Flying High. There is also a reference to "Familiar of Zero" (A.K.A. "Zero no Tsukaima") in which I use the name Tabitha. Tabitha is a character from "Familiar of Zero" (A.K.A. "Zero no Tsukaima") as is a bit of a quiet girl who shows little emotion. The end is also a reference to one of my favorite manga series from Ken Akamatsu called "Love Hina". The reference is to Chapter 105 of "Love Hina" where at the last four pages the two main characters kiss very passionately.****

****I do plan on making a fan-fic based on the manga version of "Love Hina" in the future but right now I want to focus on finishing "Flying High". Speaking of which here is a list of the Expected Release Dates of the next five (that's right five stories) based after the events of "Flying High".****

*****Boys of Berk" Expected Release: Fall 2015****

*****An Arrow to the Knee" Expected Release: Summer 2016****

*****Snowfall" Expected Release: Winter 2019****

*****Blood and Fire" Expected Release: Fall 2020****

*****A Dragon's Tale" Expected Release: Fall 2024****

*****Dragons Reborn" Expected Release: Summer 2025****

****Until next time.****

22. The Funeral - Part 2

Chapter 22: The Funeral " Part 2

****Author's Note:** Hey there Riders, well I'm back with another chapter of "Flying High". This one continues with the whole funeral idea. I would also like to note that the dates on the previous chapter for the expected release dates could be changed at any point and are not final.**

****Anyway this chapter continues with the life problems with Astrid as she deals with her pregnancy and the loss of her dragon. Then there's Alexandria and her new relationship to Arthur. And let's not forget**

Hiccup and the fact that he is dealing with the destruction of Berk. All of this combined with something that will rock the Island of Berk to its core will make of one interesting chapter.**

Also as of 8/31/2014 I have watched the second film in the trilogy. I will probably use some of the concepts from the two films in later chapters and stories.

On 9/15/2014 I have read Foxy'sGirls' newest fan-fic "Snap" which is a "How To Train Your Dragon" fan-fic set in the modern era. This fan-fic as well as the very fan-fic that she wrote that inspired me to write this, "Plans" (Which she has taken down since June 30**th****, 2014) are some of the best fan-fic that I've have seen. I've posted a link to "Snap" so you can see just how good it is.**

** s/10695358/1/Snap**

00000

By late afternoon at least fifty members of the Meathead Clan where on the Island of Berk and they were helping rebuild the island. Then once some of the Meathead Clan heard that there was going to be a funeral for Astrid's Nadder a few of them offered to help with the funeral pyre. Soon the entire Island realized that this was a big deal and started to prepare everything from a ship to send Stormfly's burning body out to sea to a massive feast to honor the fallen dragon.

The whole thing seemed so surreal for Astrid and Hiccup. They had no idea why the entire village as well as members of the Meatheads wanted to help with the funeral and make a big deal out of it. They were happy that everyone was trying help out as much as they could, but it just seemed so surreal that something like this could happen.

In a matter of days what was left of the Hairy Hooligans' fleet was salvaged and made seaworthy for the funeral. A massive feast was planned for the day of the funeral and the body of Stormfly was prepped for the burial. It was only a matter of time before everything fell into place. After three days of preparations it looked like the funeral was taking shape. It wasn't long before an actual date was made for the funeral.

00000

Ever since Astrid witnessed Alexandria's passionate kiss with Arthur, Astrid couldn't help but wonder if her relationship with Hiccup could be just as passionate. As she sat down on the side of the cliff that overlooked the sea she thought about the last time she and Hiccup had made love. It was starting to get to her how she had not made love to Hiccup for what seemed like ages, but in reality it had been more or less a few months. Either way she felt like three months was too long for her.

As she started to get up of the cliff's edge she slipped and fell off the side of it. Luckily Hiccup was flying just below her on Toothless and as he heard her scream as she fell he quickly held out his arms and caught her. "Gotcha," he said.

Astrid opened her eyes and looked up at Hiccup. "Don't scare me like that," he said. Astrid smiled and moved behind Hiccup. She wrapped her arms around his waist and laid her head on his right shoulder. "You know Hiccup, since I'm here why don't we fly around Berk for a little bit," she said softly.

Hiccup smiled and put his hand on top of hers and the two of them flew over the scenic forest and mountains of Berk. Though much of it had been torn up by the storm it still looked pretty picturesque. Though some of the tree had fallen the roots actually made it look like they were part of the landscape. There was moss already starting to grow on the roots and it seemed that streams and rivers that dotted the land were changing as well.

"You know, we haven't had any time since the storm hit," Astrid said. Hiccup nodded as he guided Toothless through some low hanging clouds. He knew that Astrid was mainly talking about the fact that they hadn't made love in a long time. As they broke out of the clouds he placed his hand on her arm and leaned back to kiss her.

The sun was beginning to set as he managed to give her a small kiss. Astrid knew that hiccup had his reasons for the kiss and that he was often very busy with helping the rebuild. There was not a lot she could do to help him with this kind of stuff. She just knew that he had his own path and she had hers.

00000

By the time night fell over the island many of the Meathead Clansmen had retired to little tents that they had set up all over the ruined village. A few of them slept in the ships that brought them to the island and some even found friends that would let them stay with them in their house. Arthur and Alexandria were lucky enough for Hiccup to immediately offer them a place to sleep at the old watchtower.

They were allowed to sleep in the master bedroom since the second room was being made into a bedroom for Hiccup and Astrid's child. Of course both Alexandria and Arthur refused out of kindness but the two insisted. They were not about to have the two lovebirds miss this opportunity.

"Are you sure you'll be okay with us taking your bed?" Alexandria asked. Astrid smiled and started to push the two toward the stairs. "It's fine. We'll be okay down here," she said. Alexandria couldn't help but wonder why Astrid was so persistent on having the two of them sleep in the same bed. It would dawn on her until years later that Astrid was trying to get the two of them to have a "Special" moment.

As they climbed the stairs and entered the master bedroom Alexandria couldn't help but feel a kind of magic in the air. It was made even stronger when she realized that she was going to have to undress in front of Arthur. The two of them had never slept together and Alexandria was a little nervous, especially since they had to sleep in the same bed.

Arthur noticed that Alexandria was blushing profusely and asked what was wrong. "Can you just turn away so I can get ready for bed," she said nervously. Arthur looked at her, a little confused, and turned away. It was then that he heard her start to undress. His face turned

bright red and as Alexandria finally stopped undressing she turned toward Arthur. She could see that he was very nervous and actually made her a little more comfortable with him.

She started to get into the bed and then looked over at Arthur. "You know you can look now," she said. Arthur looked over to the bed and saw that she had the covers all the way up to her neck. The two made eye contact and for a brief second the only sound you could hear was the sound of their breath.

Then Arthur asked, "Uh... Why... Are you completely... Uh... Naked?" Alexandria gave off a shy smile and shook her head. "I'm in my underwear," she said. Arthur started to blush a bit. The fact that Alexandria was in her underwear just made this a little more erotic for Arthur.

Alexandria could tell that he was super nervous and decided to play with him a little bit. "Would you prefer if I took off everything?" she asked. She was blushing and as she started to get out of bed she noticed that Arthur immediately turned around. "I don't think that would be necessary," he said.

Alexandria walked up behind him and threw her arms over his shoulders. Her chest was pressing up against his chest and it was starting to get Arthur's attention. His heart was starting to race as Alexandria held him close to her. He was frozen stiff as Alexandria laid her head on the back of his neck. "You know it's our first time sleeping together in the same bed," she said.

Arthur finally put his hands on top of hers and began to smile. He was still very nervous but for a different reason now. With Alexandria's large chest pressing up against his back he now had a decent erection. He knew that if Alexandria saw his erection that she would end up becoming a little nervous herself.

Alexandria was well aware that Arthur had an erection but decided not to focus on that. She instead decided to take her arms off his shoulders and give him a peck on the cheek. This in turn caused Arthur to be very nervous and turn his gaze away from Alexandria.

"You know you don't have to be so nervous. I have seen Hiccup and Astrid completely naked," Alexandria said. Arthur turned a deep shade of red. He was even more embarrassed by this than he was of Alexandria in her underwear. "To be honest, I was kinda interested in seeing Astrid like that at one point," he said shyly.

Alexandria was a little shocked and started to turn red with embarrassment. "Y-You want to see..." she said. Arthur looked completely shocked and started to shake his head violently. "No! I didn't mean to..." he blurted out.

Alexandria looked away shyly and began to smile a little bit. "It's okay if it's just you," she said. She then sat down on the bed and began to undress further. "Stop!" Arthur shouted. "I really didn't mean to ask you to strip."

Alexandria, who had just taken off her breast band looked over at Arthur. Her whole body was red with embarrassment and she was biting her lower lip out of nervousness. She was swaying back and forth on

the bed rather quickly and she had her hands in her lap as if she was trying to hide something. Her heart was racing and her eyes were darting around the room. Finally after what seemed like an eternity Alexandria began to speak. "I kind of was hoping that we could actually do it," she said.

Arthur's erection got a little bigger upon hearing this. The prospect of having sex with a beautiful young woman was every man's dream. The fact that she was saying she wanted to do this though was a little unusual. His body wanted to have sex with her but his mind was not ready to go forward with it.

Alexandria stood up and started to take off her panties. As soon as they were around her ankles she could hear Arthur grunt in pain. She looked over at him and could see that he was trying to keep his erection down and decided to help him out. She walked over to him and began to help in undo his trousers.

She was knelling down in front of him with the erection right in her face. As she undid the last button and pulled down them down she was met with a massive nine inch cock and was just a little thicker than Hiccup's seven and a half in cock. "It's so big," Alexandria said.

Arthur looked down at Alexandria's face and could see how curious she was about it. "Have you done this before?" he asked. Alexandria shrugged. For some reason she had some vague memory of her in a threeway with Hiccup and Astrid, but it was really hazy and she thought it might have been a dream. "I don't think so," she said. Arthur looked away from her face out of embarrassment and said that it didn't matter whether or not she had sex before or not.

Alexandria took a deep breath at this point and lightly grasped his cock with her right hand. She then started to stroke it very slowly and gently. She didn't want to cause him any pain but she also wanted him to feel good enough to cum quickly. She could hear him moan and she could feel the muscles in his cock twitch as she slowly stroked it.

After a few minutes of this Arthur couldn't take anymore and came in a few quick bursts. Alexandria's face and a little bit of her right hand was covered in Arthur's hot sperm. "I'm sorry about that," Arthur said. Alexandria smiled and looked over to the bed. She wanted to let him rest so she could continue working on getting him ready.

"Why don't you take a seat on the bed? I'll take care of you," she said. Arthur nodded and walked over to the bed and sat down on the soft feather mattress. Arthur was surprised that Hiccup could afford such an expensive mattress. He then looked over to Alexandria as she once again knelt down in front of him.

Her cum covered face and her naïve look in her eyes just made Arthur's heart race. "Ara? You've gotten a little bigger than before," Alexandria said. Arthur gave a shy smile and looked away from her face. "It's because you look so cute with that look on your face," he said. Alexandria began to blush and giggle a bit as she started leaned in for a kiss. Her child-like demeanor and her gentle touch was what Arthur loved about her.

After awhile Alexandria knelt back down to and placed her cum covered hand around the base of Arthur's nine inch cock and began to lick the shaft. Only a few seconds of this she wrapped her mouth around the tip, causing Arthur to let out a moan in pleasure. Little by little Alexandria started to shove as much as his cock in her mouth as she could. "It feels amazing, Alex," Arthur said.

Alexandria looked up as she continued to suck on the massive cock. "I'm glad," she said in a muffled tone. She could feel his cock twitching violently as she used her tongue to excite him even more. She also used her right hand to stroke the shaft as she bobbed her head up and down and her left hand to massage his testicles. As an added bonus her body started to burn up as she listened to his moans and groans of pleasure and as a result that forbidden stop of her was getting wetter and wetter.

After about a minute of this Arthur finally started to hold down Alexandria's head and grunted, "I'm gonna cum!" He then unloaded all of his sperm in her mouth and Alexandria tried to swallow it all. The only problem was that there was so much that she had to come up of air. As she did so more cum was splattered on her face.

Arthur then got a good look at Alexandria's face and saw just a lewd expression on her face. His heart started to race and his erection just shot skyward. Alexandria noticed this and climbed on the bed and got on all fours. The look on her face was a mix of nervousness and excitement. Coupled with the fact that her face and upper body was covered in sperm and the two could feel a sense of eroticism in the room.

"C-Come on! I'm ready for you," Alexandria said. Arthur slowly nodded and started to slowly rub the tip of his cock against Alexandria's forbidden spot. He did this for a short time before Alexandria started to waggle back and forth. "Hey! Hurry up," she cooed. Arthur took a deep breath and slowly started to insert his cock into her forbidden spot.

Alexandria started to moan and groan as the massive erection made its way into her body and Arthur could feel her tightening up. "You're so tight Alex," he said. "I'm getting stuck." In fear of injuring her Arthur stop halfway in.

Alexandria could tell that his cock was a little too big for her body but she couldn't feel any better. He was so big down there that she also began to worry that she could get hurt by his erection. Luckily because he was inside her she was starting to get wetter than ever and she started to loosen up. "I think you can move again," she said.

Arthur knew he can move again but he had reached a layer of skin that prevented him from going any further. He tried to continue going just a little slowly to get past it but it wouldn't open up. Finally realized what was going on and looked over at Alexandria's face and said, "This might hurt a little bit."

With one big push Arthur broke the layer of skin causing Alexandria to let out a shriek and then goes limp for a moment. For a brief moment Arthur was frozen in fear thinking that Alexandria had just died. But then those fears were put to bed when he saw Alexandria

started to move around and look back at him.

Arthur smiled and leaned in and kissed her. "Are you okay?" he asked. Alexandria nodded. "Can I move?" he asked. Alexandria nodded once again. "Slowly 'kay," she said. Arthur nodded and started to slowly go in and out of Alexandria's forbidden stop.

As he moved there Alexandria's arms turned to jelly and the front half fell on the ground. She was moaning loudly and her body was getting all sweaty because her body was just burning up. "You can go a little faster," she moaned.

Arthur nodded and began to pound into her with everything he had. Alexandria started to moan and even scream every time he collided with her. "By the gods! It feels like I'll be split apart!" Alexandria moaned.

Arthur's mind was going at a million miles a second as he continued to ram her into submission. "You are so tight, Alex. It feels so good," he said. Alexandria tried looking up at him, but because of the rough movement she could look directly at his face. "It feels good for me too," she cried.

Finally Alexandria couldn't take anymore and started to lose her mind. "I'm gonna cum! I'm gonna cum!" she cried. Arthur started to go just a little faster as he too began to reach his limit. "Me too Alex. Let's cum together!" he said. Then with a few more thrust the two of them came with such ferocity that the two of them let out a loud scream of pleasure.

After about a minute of this the two of them collapsed on the bed. The two looked at each other and Arthur put his hand on top of Alexandria's hand. They were blissfully unaware that Astrid was just outside the door waiting to tell them to try and keep it a little more quiet.

After allowing the two of them to have their little moment Astrid opened the door a little and walked in. "Hey you two, can you keep it down just a bit? Hiccup is trying to sleep," she said. Astrid was expecting to see Alexandria and Arthur to jump up and look completely terrified but instead was met with an unusual sight. The two of them were sound asleep and Astrid couldn't help but smile.

She walked up to the two of them and began to cover them up. It was then that Astrid noticed that there was a small amount of blood on the bed. She was surprised that there was a small spot of blood on the bed since she remembered that she, Alexandria, and Hiccup had a threeway just six months prior. "How in the world is she still a virgin?" she thought. There was a lot of strange things about this moment but what Astrid took out of it was the fact that it wasn't Hiccup that had taken her virginity, but Arthur.

She decided to let them sleep and walked back downstairs so she too could get some sleep. She climbed into the makeshift mattress that Hiccup had made, that was surprisingly comfortable, and started to cover up. Hiccup turned to her and smiled. "Did you tell them?" he asked. Astrid shook her head. "They're sound asleep. You should get some sleep as well, you know," she said. Hiccup kissed her on the forehead and smiled. "Alright. Goodnight," he said. Astrid smiled and nodded. "Goodnight, Hiccup," she said and the two of them started to

fall right to sleep.

00000

As morning rolled around Astrid was the first to wake up and started to look for something to make for everyone for breakfast. She ended up finding several large pieces of boar meat and some wheat bread and a whole bunch of stuff of breakfast. She pulled out a cast-iron skillet and began to grind the boar meat and turn them into patties.

It was about this time that Alexandria started to walk down the stairs. Astrid gave a sly sarcastic smile and looked over at her. "So did you have fun last night?" Astrid asked. Alexandria's eyes went wide and nearly fell over in embarrassment. She began to stutter and try actually speak in a full sentence. "It's okay," Astrid said as she flipped one of the patties. "I can be pretty loud myself when it comes to that sort of thing."

Alexandria started to turn beet red as she sat down on the bench. "Was I really that loud?" she asked. Astrid gave a blissful sigh and turned the picture window that was on the western wall. Alexandria could tell that Astrid had something on her mind. "Astrid?" she called. Astrid looked over at Alexandria and cleared her throat. "Yeah, you were pretty loud toward the end," she finally said.

Alexandria had turn so red out of embarrassment that she had nothing else to say for the time being. The only thing she could say after all this was, "He was so big." Astrid began to giggle. She could see that Hiccup was starting to wake up and decided to play around with him. "Hiccup or Arthur?" she asked.

Alexandria turned toward Astrid and nervously looked around. "Arthur. He's huge compared to Hiccup," she said. Astrid gave a sly smile and started to give a sort of sinister chuckle. She looked over at Hiccup who had now looking directly at Astrid and blushing profusely. "Well, maybe we should measure their stuff so we can compare," she said.

Alexandria began smile and giggle. She was starting to feel more comfortable about talking sexual things. "Maybe we should do that after the funeral," she giggle. Astrid just burst out laughing and finally Hiccup started to get up. Alexandria started to blush once again and began to giggle. Astrid on the other hand gave him a sly smile and simply said, "By the way Hiccup, I am actually interested in measuring the two of you."

Hiccup seemed a little annoyed and just rolled his eyes. "You know the funeral ship will probably be ready in a few days," he said. Astrid smiled and walked over to him. There was such a lewd expression on her face that it started to make Hiccup feel a little uncomfortable. "Well then how about after breakfast we compare just how big the two of you are," she said.

It was about this time that Arthur walked down the stairs and saw Hiccup and Astrid's little display. He looked over at Alexandria and was just about to ask what was going on when Alexandria said, "We were a bit loud last night." That was all he needed to figure out the reasoning behind Astrid's face as well as he actions. "So what are

they going on about?" he asked.

Astrid turned to Arthur and gave him the same lewd expression as she did with Hiccup. "Oh, well I was thinking since Alex claims that you cock is so much bigger than Hiccup's I figured we could compare them," she said. The tone in her voice was very sexual and it was obvious that somehow she had been turned on by this idea. She defiantly not letting go of the idea and Arthur sighed and looked over at Hiccup.

Hiccup just gave a frustrated sigh and looked over at Arthur and shook his head. "Just forget it. Once she's like this she gets like this she won't let up," he said. Arthur looked a little nervous but upon seeing Alexandria's face he felt a little better.

He walked over to her and kissed her on the forehead. "How are you this morning," he asked. Alexandria closed her eyes and gave a soft smile. "I'm doing fine," she said. Arthur sat down and began to cuddle with her.

Hiccup and Astrid saw this and realized that the two actually had a much better relationship than they had and looked at each other. Astrid felt bad that she had been toying with Arthur and Hiccup's manhood that she looked over at Hiccup. "Look Hiccup, we don't have to compare your cock with Arthur's," she said.

Alexandria heard this and looked over at Arthur. She distinctly remembered what he had said about wanting to see Astrid nude and figured that this was her chance to help him. "You know Astrid," she started. "Why don't we just have a foursome?"

Astrid looked at her in disbelief and Hiccup and Arthur's jaw just drop to the ground. "You can't be serious, can you?!" Astrid blurted out. "I mean that's a little extreme." Alexandria started to blush and began to nervously giggle. "I-I know, but at least they won't feel uncomfortable," she said.

Hiccup looked over at Astrid. He knew she had been getting a little riled up lately and the fact that she was the one who suggested comparing his manhood with Arthur's made it seem like she was really wanting something to happen. But as he looked over at Astrid he could see that she was a little nervous about the whole thing.

"If you are up for it, I say we go for it," he said. Astrid looked over at him and just looked completely dumbfounded that he even said this. "A-Are you sure?" she asked. "I don't actually think that Arthur is in favor of this." She looked over at Arthur who was looking at Alexandria in complete confusion.

He looked over at Astrid, giving her a look of utter uneasiness. He could see that Alexandria was a little uncomfortable about the whole thing but as he looked in to her eyes he could also see that the only reason Alexandria was uncomfortable was that she didn't want him to be angry with her. He began to realize that she had an alternate reason that she was doing this.

He took a deep breath and looked over at Astrid and Hiccup. He began to smile just slightly and said, "Well I guess we could do something like that, but the moment has to be right." Alexandria just lit up and began to get a little excited. Hiccup and Astrid nodded in

agreement with Arthur's statement. "Right, I just don't want to do I out of the blue. I want it to be special," Astrid said.

Alexandria then leaned in to whisper to Arthur the real reason for her idea of the foursome. "Now you get to see Astrid's body with your own eyes," she said. Arthur looked over her, completely shocked that she had done something like this just for him. "You did this for me?" he whispered. Alexandria blushed and nodded. She then glanced over at Astrid to make sure she wasn't listening. "Y-Y-Yeah, I clearly remember you telling me last night about wanting to see her body," she said shyly.

Arthur could see that she was unsure if he would stay with her in he saw Astrid's body. Alexandria was always self-conscious about her body so made her very nervous that she was going to be ridiculed for it. She was also self-conscious about her heritage so she tended to fear that she was inferior compared to Romans or even the Vikings.

Arthur began to comfort her by placing his hand under her chin and made her look into his eyes. His comforting gaze seemed to work, but it was what he said that really reassured her. "You know even if Astrid is a lot better looking than you, I will never leave you," he said. She began to smile and the look in her eyes returned to young shy girl. Just the look in her eyes made Arthur smile. "I love you, and I will always be with you," he said.

At this moment Astrid called out, "It's time to eat." The moment between Arthur and Alexandria wasn't lost. Even as Astrid started to serve the food the two of them continued to caress each other. After awhile Hiccup and Astrid started to once again feel bad, this time however it was because of the fact that Alexandria and Arthur just seemed so perfect for one another.

"I'm kind of jealous that the two of you have such a loving relationship in just one day," Astrid sighed. Alexandria looked over to Astrid with a curious expression. "Wasn't the same way with you and Hiccup?" she asked. Astrid shook her head. She explained that early on, her relationship with Hiccup was more sexual rather than caring.

Of course this statement was further enforced by Hiccup when he began to explain that within the first two weeks he and Astrid had sex at least three times, with one time involving Alexandria. "Wait. So Alexandria was in a threeway with the two of you?" Arthur asked. "She was still a virgin when we had sex." Alexandria nodded and said that she had only a vague memory of the whole thing and thought it was a crazy dream at the time.

Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other. The worried look in their eyes seemed to suggest to Alexandria and Arthur that something was not right about that threeway. "Well it could have been the fact that you may have beenâ€| Someone else entirely," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded nervously and explained that during that threeway her hair had turned into a golden color and her voice seemed to be completely different.

Alexandria thought about this then remembered telling the two of them something about that when she first arrived on Berk nearly six months ago. "Didn't I tell you that my mother thought I had been blessed by

the Roman Goddess Venus?" she asked. Arthur looked over at Alexandria, slightly confused but none the less interested in what she had to say.

"We remember that, but we still don't understand why you have been blessed," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded. "We don't doubt that you have the spirit of Venus inside you, it's just that it only came out that one time," she said.

At this point Arthur could figure out a few things. For one he had heard the rumor that Alexandria had the spirit of Venus inside of her. Second he believed that Astrid and Hiccup were telling the truth about the appearance of the goddess during the threeway, and could understand their confusion. Finally there was the fact that Alexandria did have some memory of the threeway but for her it was a little hazy.

As he continued to eat he could see that Alexandria was a little embarrassed about what had transpired just then. He leaned over to her and asked, "What's wrong?" Alexandria looked over at Arthur and gave him a look of complete shyness. "I-It's nothing," she said. Arthur smiled and started to wipe away a little bit of egg off her lip.

Alexandria seem to freeze for a bit as Arthur's hand moved ever so slightly to the side of her lip. As he picked off the piece of egg he looked into her eyes and smiled. Without saying a word Arthur then place the piece of egg on the table and kissed her on the cheek. This caused Alexandria to blush and nervously giggle. "You're so cute, you know," Arthur said.

Astrid and Hiccup then stood up and began to clean up the dishes. "We should get ready to help around the village," Hiccup said. Arthur and Alexandria stood up and looked out toward the picture window. As Astrid walked up the stairs to get dressed for the cold weather Arthur looked over at Hiccup. "I've been meaning to ask you something since last night," he said.

Hiccup looked over and gave him a look like he knew what Arthur was going to ask him. "Fire away," he said. Arthur walked over to the picture window and looked over the morning mist that covered the sea. Hiccup walked over and stood beside him. After awhile Arthur turned toward Hiccup once again and asked, "Do you blame Cadman for what he did?"

Hiccup began to chuckle softly as he stared off into the sea. He took a deep breath and looked toward Arthur. "I don't blame him at all. In fact I would expect that from any Viking from Cadman's position. Hell even I would do something like that if I had the muscles," he said.

Arthur and Alexandria looked at each other and began to smile. They understood where he was coming from and it was something that they knew Hiccup was famous for. He always seem to understand both sides and didn't try to side with one or the other unless one side was suffering more than the other.

After awhile Alexandria asked, "Do you think Astrid will ever forgive him?" Hiccup sighed and walked over to the bench to sit down. "I don't know. Right now she's a little upset that I nearly died that

day," he said. Arthur nodded and looked over to Blackhawk. "Not only did she almost lose you, she lost her dragon," he said.

Hiccup nodded and looked over to Blackhawk as well. "I think once this funeral is over I will help her tame Blackhawk and the two of us can fly around Berk again," he said. Alexandria smiled and walked over to Toothless. "It shouldn't be too hard right? I mean you've done it before," she said. Hiccup laughed and looked over at his dragon.

He remembered when he and Toothless began to get to know each other. It was one hell of a job to get Toothless to understand that they needed to work together and it was even harder to keep him a secret. The one good thing that came out of training Toothless was the first flight with Astrid. It was those kind of moments that he would never be able to repeat but he hoped that someday his children would experience the same moment.

It was at this moment that Astrid called out. "Let's go. We need to help out with the rebuild," she said. Hiccup looked over toward Astrid and saw that she had been standing at the base of stairs for quite some time. He began to wonder how much of the conversation she had heard. But as she walked toward the door she only looked back toward Hiccup to say, "Come on. Let's go."

00000

It was at what was left of the dock that Snotlout, Fishlegs, and Tuffnut were working on the funeral ship for Stormfly's funeral. Tuffnut had gone to the extent of painting the name Stormfly on the side of the ship, while Snotlout and Fishlegs decked out the ship with old shields and other knickknacks.

When Hiccup and Astrid arrived and saw the ship they had mixed feeling on how the ship looked. Astrid was a little hesitant about the naming of the ship while Hiccup didn't like the fact that ship had been decked out in shields and whatnot.

There was a lot of things though that they did like. Snotlout and Fishlegs had painted the bow of the ship in the same sky blue color that Stormfly's scales were. It was also painted in bright yellow trim to match the yellow markings that she had as well. It was amazing to think that so many Vikings had decided to help with the funeral.

Then Hiccup and Astrid noticed the name painted on the side of the ship. Hiccup and Astrid saw that and looked at each other with uncertainty. Astrid was a little hesitant to send the ship out with the name of her dragon out to sea just to be sent to the bottom of the sea.

Hiccup on the other hand was a little intrigued by why Tuffnut had painted the name of Astrid's dragon on the side of the ship. He figured that naming ships would become the norm over time and just out of curiosity he wanted to ask Tuffnut why he chose to name the ship.

Astrid of course was also a little curious and had begun to ask Tuffnut before Hiccup could even get a chance to ask. "Uhâ€¦ What with the name?" she asked. Tuffnut looked over from what he was doing

over to Astrid. He gave a slightly annoyed look on his face and began to act all self-righteous. "Well it's to honor Stormfly's memory," he said.

"You do know that this ship is going to be sent to the bottom of the sea," Astrid retorted. Tuffnut groaned and rolled his eyes. "I know that," he said. "I just wanted to do something kinda cool." Astrid rolled his eyes and just gave a frustrated sigh. She didn't like the fact that Tuffnut had put so little work on the ship. He had a decent job on the paint job but there was a lot of stuff that he still needed to do.

Hiccup looked closely at the ship and decided to check if everything was perfectly sound for the funeral later that day. He knew that this was a one-time thing and that if they screwed the poochâ€¦ Wellâ€¦ He didn't want to think about that. He checked every crack to make sure they cause any trouble later. He checked every creves to make sure that they had enough kindling. He knew it was hard for them to get everything ready but they did a good job so far.

"Well, it looks like you guys are almost done," Hiccup said. Astrid looked over at the ship and rolled her eyes at this statement. To her there was still a lot of work to be done on the ship. The paint was still wet and there was still a lot of decorations that still needed to be added. She looked over to Hiccup and gave him a look of pure anger. "Almost done?" she asked. "There is no way it's almost done."

Hiccup rolled his eyes and sighed. He figured that this was because of her mood and didn't pay too much attention to it. Astrid of course could see what he was doing and got a little annoyed by this. "Hiccup, are you even paying attention?" she asked. Hiccup sighed and began to chuckle. "Yeah I'm paying attention," he said.

Astrid could tell that he wasn't listening completely and got a little upset. "You're a jerk, you know that?" she said. Hiccup began to laugh and turned to her. He then smiled and wrapped his arm around her. "Oh, so I'm a jerk huh," he said. Astrid just glared at him. "Yes you are," she said. Hiccup smiled and kissed her on the cheek. "How about now?" he asked.

Astrid was now blushing as she realized what he was doing. "Okayâ€¦ Maybe I was being a jerk," she said. Hiccup gave her a soft smile and then cleared his throat. He back at the ship and could now see were Astrid was a little annoyed by the way the ship looked. There were little notches where shields were attempted to be placed there were still a few holes in the sail and as for the sheet that was planned to be placed over Stormfly's bodyâ€¦ Wellâ€¦ It was still not ready.

It was starting to look like that the work that had been put into all of the preparations for the funeral were starting to fall apart. Hiccup was now starting to realize that the funeral was starting to become more and more complicated and it looked like that there was going to a bit of a problem latter on. It was only then that Hiccup asked about the sheet. "Hey Tuffnut? Is your mom working on the sheet?" he asked.

Tuffnut looked over at Hiccup and squinted his eyes in confusion. "My mom isn't working on a dumb sheet. She's helping with the

preparations for the feast," he said. Astrid and Hiccup looked at each other with concern. "I thought you told her that we needed the sheet to be done by the time the ship was ready?" Hiccup said. Astrid shook her head. "I thought you told her about it?" she said.

Astrid and Hiccup looked at each other and could tell by the look in their eyes that neither one had told Tuffnut's mother about the sheet. They knew that if the sheet wasn't ready for the funeral that they would have to postpone it until one was ready. It was something that they did not want to do.

It was only then then that they heard a voice call out to them. "Hey! Hiccup! Astrid!" The two of them turned to see who was calling them and were shocked to see a face they thought that they'd never see again so soon. "Rebecca!? What are you doing here?" Hiccup asked.

Rebecca White was wearing a heavy coat with a bit of fake fur around the rim of the hood. The coat itself was made like any heavy coat in 2014 and it didn't help that she was also wearing blue jeans and a pair of tennis shoes. It really made her stand out as a person and what things a little worse was that she was still speaking English.

"Hey Hiccup! Who in Thor's name is that?" Snotlout asked. Hiccup and Astrid looked over at Rebecca with the utmost concern as they didn't want her to cause any problems that would ruin her way of life in the end. They looked over at her and were about to tell her that she didn't need to say anything when she cleared her throat and said, "My name is Rebecca White. I come from a faraway land to the west of here."

Once again Rebecca surprised Hiccup and Astrid as she was speaking Norse when just a few seconds earlier she was speaking English. Hiccup looked over at Rebecca and said, "When did youâ€¦" She looked over to Hiccup and smiled. "It's in my blood you know," she whispered.

By now Rebecca pulled out a large white sheet and handed it to Astrid. "Here. I made this for you," she said. Astrid unfurled the sheet and was shocked to see the Berk Dragon Academy emblem on the front with a pair of crossed battle axes, and written in Old Norse was the phrase, "We will never forget you." Astrid couldn't believe the level of detail that went into making the sheet, in fact it made her feel bad that she was going to have to burn it.

Hiccup was also amazed by the level of detail that was put into making the sheet. "When did you make this?" he asked. Rebecca smiled and began to walk toward the ship. "I think you should really be asking me HOW I made that," she laughed. She then turned to Snotlout and cleared her throat. "You knowâ€¦ You look like a cousin of mine," she said.

Astrid then pulled Rebecca by the arm and started to drag her away from the ship. Hiccup followed suite and asked how Rebecca got to Berk in the first place. Rebecca was very cheerful and started to look around the village. "To be honest I guess I have some sort of connection to you guys specifically. I read about the funeral in the 'Book of Dragons' and kind of wanted to see it," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked over at each other and were shocked how strong the connection was between the modern era and what would be known as "The Era of Dragons". It was just amazing how Rebecca had this uncanny ability to show up when there was something big about to happen and vice versa. It was definitely a sign that the Haddock family had a special connection to both the future and the past.

"Lately there's been a lot going on back home and I kind of need some answers," Rebecca said. Hiccup looked a little intrigued by the statement and decided to press Rebecca to tell them what was going on. Rebecca of course was a little hesitant to answer but explained that there was an extremely old Nightfury that was harassing Pacifica and a Nadder that she had befriended.

"An old Nightfury?" Astrid asked. She turned to Hiccup who was deep in thought. "It can't be Thunder, can it?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head and said that it was impossible for a dragon like Thunder to live over 1500 years. Astrid retoured by saying that the Green Death was most likely over 1000 years old and that there were most likely other dragons that were even older. "I'm sure you're right Astrid, but you have to remember that those dragons are usually the size of mountains," Hiccup said.

Rebecca then jumped in and said, "Well my great grandfather, who served in World War II, discovered an old Nightfury with part of its tail missing." Hiccup and Astrid looked over to Rebecca and stared at her in disbelief. "When was this?" Astrid asked. Rebecca bit her lower lip and sighed. "This was back in 1947," she said.

1947, it was nearly a full 1400 years after Hiccup had discovered Toothless and since Toothless was already around 160 years old it seemed impossible that he would live that long. Astrid on the other hand seemed to be spacing out for a bit before she spoke. "Was the Nightfury in a burned out watchtower here on Berk?" she asked.

Rebecca was completely shock by the question and it took her a few seconds before she answered. "Y-Yeah. My great grandfather traveled to Berk after a dragon killed his wingman during an escort mission in 1945," she said. Hiccup looked over at Astrid. He was a little confused on why she had specified a burned out watchtower and the island of Berk.

"Why did he do that?" Astrid asked. Rebecca looked a little nervous as she started to rummage through her pockets. She then pulled out a small notebook and handed it to Astrid. The look on Rebecca's face seemed to suggest that the book was very important to the reasons behind to her great grandfather's journey to Berk. "This is one of two journals that my great grandfather, Mathew wrote during that time. I've got a backup copy that I made so I can learn more about what he experienced," she said.

"I'll take good care of it," Astrid said in response. Both she and Hiccup knew that what was in that very journal was information on the future of the Haddock family, as well as clues to what would become of Berk in the near future. It was a lot to take in but Astrid handled it with ease.

Hiccup on the other hand looked over at Rebecca and began to ask

about how long she expected to be on Berk. Rebecca looked around the island and then smiled at the two of them. "I don't really have a definitive idea of how long I'll be staying, but I know that I'm here of a reason," she said. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other and then turned to Rebecca. They knew she was right but they also had no idea why she was here.

Rebecca then started to make her way toward the watchtower. "I'll make my way toward your guy's place and stay there. Is that okay?" she said. Hiccup smiled and began to laugh. "It'll be a bit crowded with Alexandria and Arthur staying over there as well, but I think we can make room," he said. Astrid nodded and looked around the island. "Yeahâ€¦ It's been so busy after the storm that a lot of the Meathead Clan had been sleeping in makeshift tents while many of the villagers have been sleeping at the Great Hall," she said.

Rebecca smiled and began to laugh out loud. "Well at least it's better than when the federal government tries to help after a natural disaster in my time," she said. Hiccup and Astrid looked over at each other with worried expressions on their faces. Even though they could tell that this "federal government" was there to help the people by the way that Rebecca was patronizing them made them seem like they didn't care for the people of their nation at all.

Before they could ask about this very "federal government" Rebecca ran off toward the watchtower in an energetic fashion. Hiccup couldn't help but feel a little happy that she didn't care in the world. She just wanted to help the people around her and she didn't care about herself. It made him smile just how caring she was toward other people. It was very similar to how he and Astrid acted toward other people.

00000

Back at the watchtower Alexandria and Arthur were taking care of the watchtower while Hiccup and Astrid were tending to the village. Suddenly they hear the sound a Nightfury landing in front of the watchtower and Alexandria and Arthur looked at each other with a little confusion. Both Toothless and Blackhawk were still sleeping on the massive stone that Hiccup, Stoick, and Gobber managed to bring into the home.

Alexandria decided to cautiously approach the door and as she did so she hear another person's voice. "Pacifica? What are you doing here?" she said. The voice was speaking English and as a result Alexandria couldn't tell what the girl was saying. All she could tell was that the girl had no intention of harming whoever was in the watchtower. Because of this Alexandria opened the door and saw Rebecca and her Nightfury.

"Ohâ€¦ Hello. You must be Alexandria. Hiccup told me you and someone by the name of Arthur was here at the watchtower," the girl said in Old Norse. It was a little surprising that girl could speak two completely different languages so fluently. Alexandria then noticed the clothes that the girl was wearing. She was in a pair of blue jeans and a heavy pink coat with fake fur around the hood.

The girl could tell that Alexandria was a little confused by her very presences. "Just who are you?" Alexandria asked. The girl began to laugh as she walked into the watchtower with her dragon. Alexandria

kept a close eye on the girl as she sat down on the bench.

Arthur was also keeping a close eye on this girl who was now relaxing on the bench. "Who's this?" he asked. The girl looked over to Arthur then and she looked over Alexandria. She then started to take off her heavy coat and began warm up by the fire. Arthur was now starting to get annoyed since the girl was not answering him or Alexandria.

Alexandria on the other hand began to smile and sat down next to her. She was very interested in the outfit that the girl was wearing. The front of her "tunic" had some sort of picture on the front of it with the letter's USMC under it. It was made of some odd fabric that was nothing like the wool tunics that Hiccup wore.

The fabric on the girl's "tunic" was also very thin compared to her wool tunic. The girl's pants was also a bit strange as well. The fabric was a lot thicker than her wool trousers and she was even wearing some sort of belt that was helping hold them up. They were dark blue in color and had a bunch of pockets. It just seemed a bit unusual that this girl was wearing such an outfit in the middle of winter.

Finally the girl turned toward Alexandria and began to smile. "I'm sorry, I just needed to warm up," she said. Alexandria nodded and started to warm up by the fire as well. "Where I live it only snows a total of fourteen days of the year," the girl said. Alexandria was surprised by this. She have never heard of a place where it only snowed for fourteen days out of the year. "Where the heck do you live?" she asked.

The girl looked over to Alexandria and cleared her throat. "I live in Newburg, Missouri," she said. "My name is Rebecca White." Alexandria smile and began to introduce herself. "Wellâ€¦ My name is Alexandria and over there is Arthur Stormerson. The two dragons over there is Toothless and Blackhawk," she said. Rebecca began to laugh at this. "You mean like the UH-60 Blackhawk," she said.

Alexandria was a little confused by this. She had no idea what the phrase "UH-60" meant. Rebecca could tell that Alexandria was confused and decided to explain. "The term 'UH-60' man Utility Helicopter model 60. Blackhawk is its code name," she explained. "You see I come from the distance future where stuff like dragons and blacksmiths are rarities."

Alexandria and Arthur were very surprised by this but as they looked at Rebecca more closely they started to notice that she definitely looked a lot like Hiccup and Astrid. She couldn't weigh more than 160 pounds as well as short dark brown hair and dark brown eyes.

Rebecca could feel Alexandria and Arthur staring at her as she continued to warm up by the fire. She didn't mind, after all she was from another time period and she was a bit of an oddity, but it was still a little unnerving. Alexandria then stood up and walked over to Rebecca's dragon which made her a little bit more uneasy.

"So is this your Nightfury?" Alexandria asked. Rebecca nodded and stood up. She then walked over to her Nightfury and started to check the notches under the Nightfury's chin. "She can't be more than 140 years old," Rebecca said. Alexandria nodded and looked over to

Blackhawk and Toothless. Just as she was about walk over to the two Nightfury they heard the sound of another Nightfury diving for the deck.

"What is that?" Rebecca shouted. Alexandria and Arthur could tell that the Nightfury was about go on attack run and started to run out the door. Rebecca put on her heavy coat back on and ran out the door after them. None of them expected to see what they saw coming right at them.

To be continued...

00000

****Author's Note:** Sorry of the delay but I have been on a Digimon tear and have now started to plan for an Digimon fan-fic based around the "Digimon Adventure Series".**

****Anyway** this chapter is the largest chapter I've ever written for the series. Now I may have to now go past the initial 38 chapters that I had plan to release and now I may have to go past 40 chapters just to feel like the story is done. Also the reason for Rebecca White's appearance was something I wanted to do for JCThemadman and she'll be a part of the story for a few chapters. Another reason for Rebecca's appearance was to preview some of the other fan-fics.**

****Until next time.****

23. The Funeral - Part 3

Chapter 23: The Funeral â€" Part 3

****Author's Note:** Well I wasn't expecting to make a third part to this chapter but here we are. First off this chapter picks up right where we left off. Second Rebecca White will a bit bigger character in this chapter and help sets up the story "Dragons Reborn". Third I have been at this story for nearly three years and a new character (or should I say old character) will be introduced around the third anniversary of this fan-fic. And with that said I now present chapter 23.**

00000

As Rebecca, Alexandria, and Arthur ran out of the watchtower they couldn't believe what they were seeing. Charging right at them was a young Nightfury with the utmost intent to kill. Rebecca turned to the watchtower and called out for her Nightfury. As soon as she did her Nightfury burst out of the door and opened up her wings.

It was then that Alexandria and Arthur saw that the one of the wings was all patch up. The wing was torn in several places and the patchwork seemed to make it look like there were spots on the Nightfury's wing. The patchwork also looked like it would simply break apart if anything were to hit it.

"Alright Pacifica! Get ready!" Rebecca called out. The Nightfury nodded and watched the other Nightfury carefully. Then as the diving Nightfury opened it mouth to launch a plasma blast, Pacifica unfurled

its wing and blocked the blast. As soon as the Nightfury saw this it broke off the attack and flew south, away from the island.

As they watched the Nightfury fly off Alexandria knew one thing about the dragon that she figured that Rebecca had no knowledge of. "There was no doubt that was Thunder," she said. Rebecca looked over to the southern sky with a very serious look on her face. "He's been causing a lot of trouble even for me," she said silently.

Alexandria looked over to Rebecca and with a very surprised look in her eyes said, "What did you just say?" Rebecca looked over to Alexandria and bit her lower lip. "It's nothing," she said. Alexandria walked up to Rebecca and began to berate her. "You said something!" she huffed.

Just then the three of them heard a voice call out to them. "Hey! Are you guys okay?" It was Hiccup and Astrid; they were running toward them with Tuffnut, Fishlegs, and Snotlout in tow. Alexandria forgot all about what Rebecca said and waved over to them. "We're fine thanks toâ€¦ Uhâ€¦" Rebecca smiled and said, "Pacifica. Her name is Pacifica. She is named after a town I live near."

Upon hearing this Snotlout scrunched up his face as if he smelled spoiled yak milk. "So you're from the mainland?" he asked. Rebecca laughed and looked over to her dragon. "One of them," she said. This intrigued Fishlegs and Arthur. They looked over to Rebecca and asked how many there were. Rebecca thought about this for a moment then she turned to them and smiled. "There are seven different lands out there in the world. I just happen to live on one of them that is to the west of this island," she said.

At this point Hiccup butted in and said, "Why don't you guys go back to work on the ship?" Snotlout and Tuffnut looked at each other then groaned. They didn't want to go back to the dock and continue their work on a ship that was just going to be burned down. Fishlegs on the other hand knew that Hiccup didn't want them to hear what he was going to say to Rebecca or any of the others. He nodded and the three of them headed back to the docks.

As soon as they were out of earshot Hiccup turned Rebecca and started to laugh. "So you named your dragon after the town of Pacific, Missouri," he said. Rebecca was shocked and so was Astrid and Alexandria. "How did you know?" Rebecca exclaimed. Hiccup started to walk toward the door of the watchtower. "I'll show you," he said.

The four of them walked back into the watchtower and Hiccup made his way over to a little workbench that was by the staircase. As he started to rummage through the piles of papers and tools Astrid noticed the two saddlebags on either side of Pacifica. But before she could ask about them Hiccup pulled out one of his sketchbooks and handed it to Rebecca. "Take a look inside. I'm sure you'll be surprised," he said.

Rebecca started to flip through the pages of old schematics and drawing until she suddenly stopped. Her eyes went wide as she stared at one of Hiccup's sketches. "No way!" she said. Astrid and Alexandria looked over Rebecca's shoulder and saw that she had stopped on a page where Hiccup had sketched out a massive piece of machinery with the phrase "Frisco 1522" written at the corner of the

page.

"I saw it in a dream one night and just had to sketch it out. I really want to build one myself," Hiccup said. Astrid walked up to him and gave him one of her usual punches in the arm. "Like that's ever going to happen," she laughed. But Rebecca wasn't laughing. She was still shocked by the fact that Hiccup had sketched something from her time period.

"How?" she asked. "How could you have seen this? You would have been dead for over 1000 years." Hiccup shrugged then went over to the old tool box he had picked up from the workshop. As he rummaged around in it Rebecca could hear the clanging of metal. "To be perfectly honest, this didn't start happening until me and Astrid a few weeks into our engagement," he said as he pulled out a photograph.

As he handed the photograph to Rebecca, she looked over to Astrid who was a bit nervous. "I received this along with the tool box awhile ago. I just figured that, for the longest time, we were descendants," he said. Rebecca looked at the photograph and began to smile. She then handed it back to Hiccup and sat down on the bench.

"I remember," she said. She looked over to Pacifica then over to Hiccup and Astrid. She was smiling softly as she started to reminisce about how Pacifica ended up finding her and how her journey as a dragon tamer began. "I have a long way to go before I can live up to the 'Great Dragon Tamer'," she laughed. This made Alexandria and Arthur laugh, but the statement also went to Hiccup's head.

"So I am the 'Great Dragon Tamer'," he said in a cocky tone. Astrid of course wacked him across the forehead and gave him a stern look. Upon seeing this Rebecca's soft smile turned to a somewhat depressed look. Alexandria noticed this and tried to cheer her up. "Well! At least you'll get to hear the stories these two have first hand," she said. But this still didn't make Rebecca feel any better.

She seemed to be thinking of something serious that led her to this day. Alexandria sat down next to her and asked her what was wrong. Rebecca looked over to Alexandria and sighed. She then looked over to the panoramic window over to the western wall.

It was obvious something was bugging her and Astrid and Hiccup were just now starting to notice. They saw that she was beginning to think about something that to her caused a lot of people pain. They knew that she had been through a lot so far and that she didn't want to take about it just yet.

"Hey Alex, why don't you leave her alone for now," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded and turned to Rebecca. She fully expected her to react to this and look over at them and was right to think that. Right as Hiccup said that, Rebecca looked over at Hiccup and simply gave him a very subtle smile. Astrid saw this and began to smile back at her.

"Alright," Alexandria said. She then got up and walked over to the panoramic window. Hiccup then looked over to Rebecca and told her that if she didn't want to talk to anyone about what was going on then she didn't have to. Rebecca sighed and looked over to her dragon. "It's not that I don't want to talk about it. It's the fact that I'm here and somewhere in the afterlife," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid were a little confused by this. Alexandria and Arthur were more surprised rather than confused. "What do you mean by that?" Astrid asked. Rebecca took a deep breath and looked directly at Astrid. "There is someone in my time that is trying to take control of the dragons to try and crush anyone who doesn't agree with him," she said.

This made Alexandria's heart sink while at the same time made Astrid's blood boil. "Who would do such a thing?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup sighed and walked over to the fire pit. "Unfortunately there are people like that in the world," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded and turned to Alexandria. "People like Alvin the Terrible and my dad," she said.

Hiccup whipped around and glared at Astrid. He still couldn't believe that Astrid was still angry about Cadman and how he tried to kill them. "He was only acting on what he thought was right. I would have done the same thing," he said. Astrid glared back at Hiccup. "I highly doubt it," she scoffed.

At this point Alexandria stopped the two of them from arguing any further. "I still want to know what you mean by 'somewhere in the afterlife'," she said. Rebecca looked over at Hiccup and Astrid. She was silent for a bit before she spoke up again. "Well to pick up where I left off, someone was trying to take control of the dragons to kill anyone that disagreed with him," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked over to Rebecca. They were actually interested in what she was going to say next. Though they were not expecting what she was going to say next. "Everything had been so crazy with you three being resurrected in my time as well as your dragons being reborn that I had no idea what to do," she continued.

"Wait! What?" Astrid exclaimed. Hiccup walked over to his workbench and pulled out the sketchbook. He figured that the reason he had seen what he had saw was because of what Rebecca was saying. He started to flip through the sketches as Rebecca continued with her explanation.

"Well shortly after I learned that you were brought back, I ran into Officer Augusta and he told me that there was a disturbance in a nearby town," she said. It didn't take long for Astrid to figure out what he "disturbance" was. "I'm guessing I was causing trouble," she said. Rebecca nodded and started to giggle a bit. "It was kind of exciting to be a part of something like that," she said.

Astrid and Alexandria looked over at Rebecca and looked at her as if they smelled sour yak milk. They had no idea what she meant by that until she clarified. "After all not everyone has been in a police chase," she said. Astrid smiled and began to laugh. She knew how it felt to be in the thick of battle and she figured that a "Police Chase" was the same as a kind of battle to Rebecca.

"Anyway, after that whole debacle we learn that the person who is trying to take control of the dragons is a former fighter pilot," Rebecca said. Astrid looked a little puzzled by this and it was right at this moment that Hiccup walked up and jumped in. "Basically someone who was skilled at flying and fighting," he said. Rebecca

nodded. "That's right. He severed in the Gulf War and saw many of his close friend shot down by Surface to Missiles or S. for short," she added.

Hiccup could tell that this person was very upset by how he lost his friends in combat and figured that to get control of the dragons was the only way to take control of the skies. It was something that he knew would work in anyone's favor. He looked over to Toothless and Blackhawk. He knew that Nightfuries had a high power to weight ratio and that anyone with a Nightfury was destined to rule the skies.

It was only then that he started to wonder just how many Nightfuries were out there in the world. Toothless was the very first Nightfury he had ever seen. Then it was Blackhawk, then Star, and finally her brother Thunder. It seemed that there had to be more than just those four he just didn't know where they were.

As Hiccup was deep in thought Arthur asked about what happened after the "Police Chase". Rebecca's expression soon turned very serious as she started to remember the very moment that brought her there. "To be honest it was hard. For the next few days this guy tried everything to gain control of Pacifica, to the point of trying to kill me," she said.

Hiccup heard this and looked over to Rebecca's dragon, Pacifica. He was looking for anything that looked like that it had been torn or burned. "It's thanks to Pacifica that I'm still alive," Rebecca said. Hiccup smiled. He knew full well that the bond that Rebecca shared with her dragon was the same as the one he shared with Toothless. "Even though he died trying to kill me another one of his lackeys took up the reigns and I was the only one who could stop him," Rebecca said.

Astrid, Alexandria, Arthur, and Hiccup all looked fairly surprised by this and didn't know how to go about asking her what actually happened. "There is a little lake near my house and there was a rumor that if you make a sacrifice that a goddess within the lake will grant you a wish," Rebecca explained. Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other a little confused then looked back at Rebecca. Alexandria smiled and Arthur looked a little concerned.

Finally Rebecca looked over toward the door and as if someone was just about to knock on it. "You can come in," she said. Hiccup looked over toward the door just as his father Stoick walking in. He took one look at Rebecca and her dragon and knew right away that this had something to do with his son. "How are ya doing my boy?" he said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and smiled. "I'm fine. I'm just trying to deal with the fact that I have three people staying at our house," he said sarcastically. Stoick looked over at Rebecca. "So yer even staying for teh funeral," he said. Rebecca nodded and looked over to Hiccup. "Yeah, I'll be staying here for a few days," she said.

Stoick then looked over to Hiccup and gave him a stern stare. He knew that there was something going on and he wanted his son to tell him what was going on. Hiccup knew that his father want to know what was going on and he looked over to Astrid and she just nodded. Without saying a word Hiccup looked over to Stoick and the two walked out of the door to talk.

00000

Stoick and Hiccup walked around the village for a bit before either one of them started talking to one another. After they got to the Village Square Hiccup stopped and began to take a deep breath. "Dad, I have no idea why Rebecca is here but I think I have some sort of connection to our descendants," he said. Stoick stopped. "I know it may be hard to believe but I've seen thing you wouldn't believe. I've even seen what is going to happen on our wedding day," Hiccup continued.

"I know son," Stoick said. He then turned around and faced his son with a very stern look in his eyes. "I know that you have this gift. I just don't understand why you were given this gift," he said. Hiccup nodded and looked toward the western sky. "I know what you mean. Sometimes it had to know what is going to happen in the near future," he said.

The look on Hiccup's face was very serious and was unlike him as he started to look intently toward the western sky. He knew that Rebecca was from a place called the United States of America. This place had yet to be discovered which meant that the very land that was out there was largely unexplored and he wanted to see all of it.

Hiccup finally turned to his father. "I know there is more out there then we can even imagine and I want to see it all," he said. This made Stoick a little nervous as he didn't want to lose his son in some sort of disaster. He knew that Hiccup could handle himself in a very tense situation but there were some things that even Hiccup could completely understand. "I know I'm to be the next chief of the Hairy Hooligans but there is still so much to explore," Hiccup said.

Stoick put his hand on Hiccup's shoulder and looked him in the eye. The stern look was enough for Hiccup to realize what was going through his own father's head. "I know it's dangerous but I won't be alone," he said. This made Stoick give off a soft smile. "I know. Just promise me that you won't abandon your people. A chief protects his own," he said.

Hiccup nodded. He agreed with Stoick that a chief had a duty to protect his people. He knew that unless there was some reason for him to leave the tribe that he had to stay here and help out as much as he could.

"Thanks for understanding," he said. Stoick nodded and started to laugh a little bit. He then turned and looked at the center of the Village Square. Hiccup knew what his Father was thinking and began to smile. "I don't need any special treatment, dad," he said. Stoick looked over to his son and began to laugh. "I know son. But you have to admit that yer after all a very unique Viking," he said.

Hiccup agreed wholeheartedly. He didn't want to say it out loud, but he knew he was a little odd. "Thanks dad, I think that we're both pretty unique," he said. Stoick laughed. He couldn't help but agree with Hiccup that they were both very unique and that no one would ever come close to the way that the two of them lived their lives. He looked over toward his son and could see the fire in his eyes. He was a true adventurer and that maybe that he would have the best luck of

finding distance lands that they could find more dragons and study them.

"Son, once this funeral is done I suggest you go and explore the lands that lie beyond the horizon," he said. Hiccup turned to his father and Stoick could see that there was a hint of worry in his eyes. He knew that he was worried about the tribe and that he wanted to do everything he could to help rebuild the village. "Don't worry yerself Hiccup. I will take care of things here," Stoick said.

"Are you sure? There a lot of work even for you," Hiccup said. Stoick nodded and put his hand on Hiccup's shoulder. "I know that yer destiny is out there and you need to find it. You are a true adventurer and you and Astrid are destined for greatness," he explained. Hiccup smiled and thanked him for his encouragement. Then made his way back to the watchtower to tell Astrid what Stoick had told him.

00000

Back at the watchtower Alexandria and Arthur were helping Rebecca fit into a wool tunic. The reason for this was to make Rebecca seem like she was from their time and not from the distant future. So far though things were not going as planned. For one the wool tunic that Alexandria had gotten was one of Hiccup's and was actually too small for Rebecca. Second Rebecca's Nightfury, Pacifica, was starting to become a hassle as she tried to get to know Blackhawk. Blackhawk was a little annoyed by the young female Nightfury and tended to lunge at her.

Rebecca knew that Pacifica was only acting her age which was 130 years old. Rebecca had learned to tell a Nightfury's age by the notches at the base of their jaw. It was a trick she had learned from reading "The Book of Dragons". She had learned a lot from that book and often used it to her advantage. But this time she needed help; not with dragons but with clothing.

She was sitting by the fire in nothing but her bra and panties from her own time period trying to keep warm. Alexandria was now rummaging around for wool tunic from her clothing. Arthur had gone upstairs to rummage through his clothing and Astrid had gone to the trader to buy a few things. It was just Rebecca and Alexandria and as Rebecca sat uncomfortably by the fire she could see that there was a portrait above her.

She looked at it for awhile before she was interrupted by Alexandria. "The dragon in the portrait is Stormfly," she said. "She was a deadly Nadder." Rebecca looked over at Alexandria. "I think I saw this very dragon before," she said. Alexandria giggled and handed her a gray wool tunic. "I believe you. Now why don't you try this on," she said.

As Rebecca tried to put on Alexandria's wool tunic Alexandria took a closer look at her bra and panties. She hadn't asked about them, mainly because she was busy with trying to find some clothes for her, but she was a little curious about them. "Is it common for girls in your time to wear these?" Alexandria asked. Rebecca pulled off the tunic and looked Alexandria directly in the eye. "Yeah. I'm sure you have something similar," she said as she handed Alexandria the wool tunic.

As Alexandria walked back to the pile of clothes she could see that Rebecca was a little uncomfortable. She could easily relate, since she herself was a little uneasy when she was in her underwear for the first time in front of Hiccup. She looked up at the stairs to make sure that Arthur wasn't coming down them. She then started to undress to try and make Rebecca feel more comfortable.

As soon as Rebecca saw what she was doing she herself felt a little better. "Yow might want to sit by the fire. It's pretty cold in here," Rebecca said. Alexandria walked up and sat down next to Rebecca. After awhile the two of them could hear that Arthur was finally coming down the stairs. Arthur and Alexandria just exchanged glances as Arthur just smiled. "I'll go into the village and see if I can find some clothes for Rebecca," he said. Alexandria laughed and said, "Take your time." And with that Arthur walked out the door.

It wasn't long though when Astrid walked back into the watchtower and saw the two of them. "Well isn't this a surprise," she chuckled. This made both Alexandria and Rebecca blush profusely. Astrid smiled and began to take off her clothes as well. As she did so Alexandria and Rebecca felt that Astrid was a little more relaxed than she needed to be.

"It been awhile since me and Hiccup had a little fun," Astrid said. Rebecca was a little surprised by this. She knew that people in the time she was in tended to have children when they were very young, but it was still a bit surprising for her. "You mean that you two have had sex?" she asked. Astrid laughed and sat down next to Rebecca. "Yeahâ€¦ I may not look it, but I'm three months pregnant," she said.

Alexandria smiled as she looked over to Rebecca. "I bet you have someone special that you want to be with," she said. Rebecca began to blush and smiled softly. This was all Alexandria needed to see to know that Rebecca was already in love with someone. "Does Hiccup remind you of him," she asked.

Rebecca nodded and began to look down at her hands. "We've been friends since we were little and now he has started to care more about me than he used to," she said. Astrid gave a soft smile and put her arm around Rebecca. "I was the same way when me and Hiccup started dating," she said. Rebecca looked over at Astrid. She knew that Astrid wasn't lying and that's what she like about her.

At this point the three of them heard the front door start to open. They turned to the front door and watched as it opened. "I'm back," Hiccup said as he walk in the door. As soon as he closed the door and looked over to the three girls he immediately recoiled. "Whoa! What the heck is going on here?" he said.

Astrid stood up and made her way to Hiccup. "We're just making sure that Rebecca is comfortable," she said. She started to press up against Hiccup so she could get him aroused. I was starting to work. "But you know, we haven't had any time to have some fun," Astrid said. Hiccup was a little hesitant to give in, mainly because Rebecca was there, but Astrid was tormenting him.

Alexandria and Rebecca looked at each other. Rebecca was a little embarrassed to be in the same room as Astrid as she was trying to

seduce Hiccup. She felt that she was intruding on the two of them. "Don't worry about it," Alexandria said. "Just sit back and watch the show."

Astrid went to work on undressing Hiccup. She first pulled off his tunic, revealing the bandages that wrapped his whole stomach. She then went down to his trousers and began to untie them. "Astrid, wait," Hiccup protested. But Astrid wasn't listening. "You'll start to feel good in no time," she said.

As soon as the trousers where on the floor all three girls could see that Hiccup was pretty excited. The pyramid that surrounded his cock was already pretty big already and Astrid knew he was trying to hold back. She pulled down the boxers and revealed the seven and a half inch cock. She then turned back to Alexandria and asked if she wanted to join in. "Sure, why not," she said.

Alexandria took off her breast band and walked over to Hiccup. Astrid pulled Hiccup over to the bench and made him sit down on it. Meanwhile Rebecca sat there and watch as the two girls had their way with Hiccup. "It's been so long since we've had a threeway," Alexandria said. Astrid smiled and cleared her throat. "Shall we began?" she said.

The two girls then went to work on Hiccup's cock. As Rebecca watched them she herself began to feel aroused. She started to move her hand down to her "Forbidden Spot" and ran her fingers across her clit.

Astrid and Alexandria made good work of Hiccup's cock, but they could also hear Rebecca's soft moans as she went to town on herself. "She's really getting into it," Alexandria said. Astrid nodded and glanced back at Rebecca. She could see that she was starting to get a little wet as she started to plunge her fingers in her "Forbidden Spot".

"I'm gonna cum you guys," Hiccup said. Astrid looked up at Hiccup then over to Rebecca. "I have an idea," she whispered to Alexandria. She then turned to Rebecca and called over to her. "Rebecca, do you want to join in?" she asked. Rebecca had the most lewd expression on her face as she looked up at Astrid. It was a mix of exhaustion and pleasure.

Hiccup looked at her as she nodded and he knew that she needed to let go and relieve herself. She made her way toward Hiccup and knelt down in front of him. She then wrapped her lips around the tip of his cock and started to bob her head up and down. "She pretty good," Astrid said. Alexandria nodded.

"You know while they're doing that we can have a little fun," Alexandria said as she ran her hand across Astrid's wet panties. Astrid looked over to Alexandria and accepted her challenge. She took of her panties and got in position for the scissors. Alexandria also took off her panties and pressed her "Forbidden Stop" up against Astrid's. They then started to move in alternating motions.

Meanwhile Hiccup's cock was getting a good workout. Rebecca was moving in such a way that she had yet to make Hiccup cum. He still felt amazingly good, but he hadn't cummed just yet. Soon he was

nearing his limit once again and Rebecca could tell. "Just let it out," Rebecca said.

And Hiccup did just that. With three big sprints he unloaded into Rebecca's mouth. Rebecca swallowed the entire load and began to catch her breath. "It tastes a little bitter," she said. Hiccup looked a little concerned as Rebecca tried her best to be erotic. "You didn't have to swallow it for my sake," he said. Rebecca began to blush and act all shy as Hiccup tried to make her act like herself. "I know," she said. "I just wanted to make you feel good."

Her honesty and her shy expression made Hiccup feel a little uneasy. He knew that Astrid would kill him, figuratively of course, if he had sex with her. He looked over at Astrid who had just climaxed and was now trying to catch her breath. Astrid of course looked over at Hiccup and saw that he was still erect. "Well why don't we finally have some fun together," she said as she walked over to him.

Astrid then looked over to Rebecca who still looked a little nervous about the whole thing. It once again gave her an idea. "Hey Rebecca? Do you want to do it with Hiccup?" she asked. Rebecca blushed profusely and bit her lower lip as she began to fidget. This made Astrid laugh as she started to encourage Rebecca to have sex with her future husband.

Finally Astrid got Rebecca to feel comfortable enough to take off her bra and panties. Astrid, Alexandria, and Hiccup were surprised when they saw that Rebecca's breasts were just nonexistent. "There so small," Alexandria said. Rebecca began to blush and looked shyly away. "I'm an a-cup. Basically flat chested," she said.

Astrid smiled and took off her breast band and showed her breasts to Rebecca. "I'm a little small as well, but it doesn't matter what size you are. As long as the person you love loves you for who you are," she said. Rebecca finally cracked a small smile. "Thanks Astrid," she said.

Rebecca then laid on the bench and started to spread her legs. "Be gentle, okay?" she said. Hiccup nodded and slowly inserted his cock into Rebecca's "Forbidden Spot". "This is your first time isn't it?" Astrid asked. Rebecca nodded as a tear started to stream down her cheek. Astrid knew that she was in pain. It hurt for her as well when she had sex with Hiccup for the first time. "Don't worry. The pain will go away soon," she said.

And it did. After Hiccup stayed still for a few minutes the pain that Rebecca felt had all but melted away. "Is it okay if I move?" Hiccup asked. "Slowly, 'Kay," Rebecca said. Hiccup smiled and looked over to Astrid and Alexandria. "You know it not fair that Rebecca is all the attention from me and you two and left out in the cold," he said. Astrid and Alexandria were a bit surprised. "What do you expect? You don't have three dicks," Astrid scoffed. Hiccup chuckled and pulled Astrid close to him. "No. But I can give you a good licking," he said. This made Astrid blush. "Oh, right. I forgot about that," she said with a nervous chuckle.

Alexandria looked over to Rebecca. "I'll make you feel good too Alex," Rebecca said. Alexandria smiled and started to climb on top of Rebecca. She positioned her "Forbidden Spot" right over her mouth. Astrid also positioned her "Forbidden Spot" right over Hiccup's

mouth. She knew that he was going to make her feel good, there was no question about it.

Rebecca was the first to start by using her tongue and her finger to prod at Alexandria's clit. Hiccup was next as he began to thrust into Rebecca and prod his tongue into Astrid's "Forbidden Spot". Rebecca let out a muffled moan of pleasure as Hiccup slowly moved in and out. Astrid was also starting to moan as Hiccup ran his tongue across her clit. Alexandria was also feeling extremely good but was trying to keep herself from screaming.

"You're good at this," Alexandria panted.

"Thanks. I've never done this before," Rebecca moaned.

Meanwhile Astrid was already reaching her limit. She had been made extremely sensitive by her pregnancy. "Hiccup! I'm gonna cum," she cried. "I'm gonna cum! I'm gonna cum!" Astrid then let out an ear piercing scream as she climaxed. At the very same moment Alexandria also climaxed and the two collapsed out of exhaustion. Soon it was just Rebecca and Hiccup as the two of them continued to slowly fuck each other.

"You can start to move a little faster, okay?" Rebecca said. Hiccup smiled and started to thrust deeper into Rebecca. He could feel her tightening up as he continued to thrust harder and deeper. "If you keep this up I'm gonna cum a ton!" Rebecca cried. Hiccup started to thrust harder and harder as he started to reach his limit as well. He knew that it would be bad if he were to unload inside Rebecca but he also wanted her to feel good. "I'm gonna cum," he groaned.

Rebecca cried out, "Me too! Let's cum together!" With a few more thrust Rebecca climaxed and Hiccup pulled out, unloading all over her chest and breast. After it was all over Hiccup still had an erection and Rebecca was still wanting more. "I think I might get addicted to this," she said.

At that moment Astrid walked up. "Alright, now it's my turn," she said. She laid herself out in front of the fire to entice Hiccup to come over to her, though he didn't need any enticement. He walked up and plunged his cock into Astrid immediately. He was quick to start moving as he knew that Astrid had been waiting a long time to have sex with him.

"You're tighter than usual," he grunted. Astrid was now starting to scream loudly as Hiccup plunged deeper and deeper into her. "It feels so good!" she cried out. After awhile Hiccup could feel Astrid tightening up as she reached her limit. "I gonna cum!" she shouted. Hiccup began to go a little faster as Astrid finally climaxed. With another three good thrusts Hiccup reached his limit and ejaculated inside Astrid. "It's so warm," Astrid cooed. "It's so warm inside me." After a few minutes Hiccup pulled out of Astrid's "Forbidden Spot" and began to catch his breath.

"That was intense," Rebecca said. She had been watching the two and was pretty shocked by just how passionate they were. "I really hope I have that kind of relationship with Michael," she said. Hiccup looked over to Rebecca and smiled. He then helped Astrid to her feet and the four of them began to clean up. On more words were exchanged between the four of them but they knew that what had happened was a once in a

lifetime thing.

00000

Out in the village Arthur was out shopping for clothes for Rebecca. The trader, Beth, was from the Bog-Burglars. The Bog-Burglars was a tribe of all women and Beth was one of the only traders that went as far as the Hairy Hooligans. And it just so happened that Beth was on her way to Hairy Hooligans when the storm hit.

They were talking about the fact that the Chief's own daughter of the Bog-Burglars had been sailing to the tribe to meet with Hiccup for the first time. "So this girl was heading to the island before the storm had hit?" Arthur asked. Beth chuckled and began to pull out a few items of clothing. "Yes, and before this Nadder was killed. I'm surprised that it has the same name as her nanodragon," she said. Arthur nodded as he looked through the clothing. "Yeah. Astrid is still pretty upset about Stormfly," he said.

Beth sighed and looked toward the southwestern sky. She knew what Astrid was going through. She had lost her dragon nearly four years ago when dragon wranglers stole her Gronkle. She found out later that her Gronkle had been killed when someone was trying to force it to attack on of the other tribes.

Of course Arthur didn't know this. Though he could see that Beth was somewhat depressive and he decided to ask about what was making so glum. "Oh? To be perfectly honest my Gronkle died after it was taken by some dragon wranglers ad forced to attack a village," she said. Arthur was shocked. "When did this happen?" he asked. Beth took a deep breath and said that it was four years ago. Arthur some odd reason knew the exact attack that Beth was talking about and decided to tell her where it was.

"I remember that attack. Cadman Hofferson, Astrid's father, killed a Gronkle that had an odd color to it. I think he decided to hang it up on his mantle," he said. Beth looked over to Arthur and looked at him like his head had blown up like a balloon. When she asked if the "trophy" was still there Arthur nodded and said that the house was still standing if only just. "Tell ya what Arthur, I'll give you what you need for free if you take to the Hofferson household," she said.

Arthur sighed and looked toward the general direction of the Hofferson household. He knew that it was going to be a tough sell to get Hilda Hofferson to part with the famed "White Gronkle". It was one of the only thing left of Cadman that she had and he knew she still loved him. "Alright. If you can convince Hilda to let go of the 'White Gronkle' it's a deal. She lives near the center of the village, over by the docks," he said. Beth thanked him and the two began to trade.

00000

Back at the docks Snotlout, Fishlegs, and Tuffnut were under pressure to finish the funeral ship on time. They had gotten almost all of the ship painted and they now just had to get it in the water. "Man, this is such a pain," Tuffnut groaned. "I can't see why we have to do this while Hiccup and Astrid get to relax."

Just then a nanodragon landed on Tuffnut's head. This surprised Fishlegs, who had only read about nanodragons in the "Book of Dragons". "Careful Tuffnut! That's a nanodragon. They have very deadly poison," he said. Tuffnut didn't heed the warning and proceeded to try and swipe the microscopic dragon away. It was a bit of a pain but he somehow managed to shoo the nanodragon away, but not very far. In the distance the three of them could see a ship starting to sail into port.

"Who coming to the island now?" Snotlout asked. Tuffnut and Fishlegs shrugged and said that they had no idea who was expected to arrive. They watched as the ship docked and a young girl disembarked. She had blond hair similar to Astrid's as well as deep blue eyes. She turned to the three boys and began to examine them.

"Hey! Where is the chief's house?" she asked. Snotlout simply glared at the girl. "Who's askin'," he said. The girl seem to take offence to this and pulled out her sword. She then pointed it at Snotlout's throat as she shot daggers from her eyes. "I'm not going to ask again," she said.

It was right about this time that Hiccup came to check on the progress of the ship. He could see the situation unfolding and ran in to try and stop it. "What's going on here?" he asked. Snotlout and the girl looked over to Hiccup. "Who are you?" the girl asked. She instinctively pointed her sword at Hiccup who immediately put his hands up. "Take it easy with that. My name is Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the Third," he said.

The girl then put her sword away and smiled. "Then can you direct me to the chief's house?" she asked. Hiccup rubbed the back of his neck and gave a nervous chuckle. "Sure, but I'm not sure if he's home," he said. The girl looked a little confused as Hiccup directed her toward his old house. She had no idea that Hiccup was the son of Stoick the Vast, who was the chief of the Hairy Hooligans.

As they walked into the village Hiccup started to talk to the young girl. "So where are you from?" he asked. The girl looked over to Hiccup and simply gave him a look of complete sarcasm. "You know you're a bit of a small fry," she said.

Hiccup laughed and looked over to the girl. He was just about to say that he reminded him of Astrid when he heard a familiar voice call out. "Hey Hiccup!" Astrid shouted. She was running up to him with some clothing in her hands. "Arthur came back with a whole bunch of clothes for Rebecca," she said.

It was then that Astrid noticed the girl standing next to Hiccup. She knew by the clothing that she was wearing that she was from the Bog-Burglars. "You've traveled a long way from home," Astrid said. They exchanged glances and the two began to smile.

"I didn't think there was any other girls outside my tribe," the girl said. Astrid laughed and said that Hilda was from the Bog-Burglars. This of course surprised Hiccup who had no idea that the girl was from the Bog-Burglars. "You mean to tell me that she is from the Bog-Burglars?" he asked. Astrid looked over to Hiccup, a little annoyed that he hadn't figured it out.

The girl was a little more forgiving. She had not told anyone where

she was from and the fact that Astrid was able to it out with relative ease was a bit of a surprise. She turned to Hiccup and formally introduced herself. "Well then I guess I should introduce myself. My name is Camicazi. I am the chief of the Bog-Burglars' daughter," she said.

Astrid was the next to introduce herself. "The name's Astrid Hofferson. I'm Hiccup's Fiancée," she said. Camicazi's eyes immediately went wide with amazement. She had heard stories recently of the famed "Riders of Berk" and knew that at least one of them was a girl. "So does that mean you're one of the 'Riders of Berk'?" she asked.

Astrid looked over at Hiccup then back at Camicazi. She then gave a soft smile. "That's us. Me and Hiccup were the very first Vikings to ride a dragon at least here on Berk. Hiccup here is the self-proclaimed 'Dragon Tamer' and I guess I would be one of the five 'Riders of Berk'," she said. Camicazi looked over to Hiccup. She was very confused about why Vikings hadn't been riding dragons for longer than what Astrid had said.

"You mean that you guys only started riding dragons for the past couple of years?" she asked. Hiccup took a deep breath and looked directly into Camicazi's eyes. "To be honest we've only been riding dragons for the past year," he said.

Upon hearing this Astrid's mood drastically changed. She became very depressed and looked toward the docks. "To think I'll never see Stormfly again," she sighed. Camicazi looked over to Astrid. "Stormfly?" she asked. Astrid sighed again and looked over to Camicazi. The look on her face seemed to suggest that something bad had happened to her dragon.

"I know it's still hard of you Astrid," Hiccup said. Astrid looked over at Hiccup and smiled. She thanked him for understanding and turned back to Camicazi. "Stormfly was my Nadder. I had her for over a year now and just recently she was killed by my dad," she began. Camicazi looked over to her arm where a nanodragon was sitting. She then turned to Astrid.

She was fairly confused on why the island of Berk was relatively late to allow dragons to live with them. "Why would your dad kill a dragon? Though they had lived in peace with you guys for years," she said. Hiccup cleared his throat and began to explain that peace with the dragons had only happened two years ago.

"To be honest a little over a year ago the Hairy Hooligans and the Meatheads were still fighting with the dragons. Since then we've been learning a lot more about dragons than ever before," he began. "It was only because of Toothless that we were even able to achieve peace." Camicazi looked at Hiccup a little confused. "Toothless?" she asked.

Just then the three of them heard someone call out to them. As they turned to see who it was they were surprised to see that it was Gobber and Maria. They looked a little worried and were running toward the three of them. "What's going on?" Hiccup asked. Gobber cleared his throat and started to beat around the bush. "Well, We were wondering if ya seen Stoick around?" he asked. Maria looked over at Gobber and shot daggers from her eyes. She turned to Hiccup and

started to take a deep breath. "We lost your father. He said that he was going to check on some of the people that were at the Great Hall," she said.

Hiccup looked over at Astrid. He was a little confused on why his father was missing. He had just seen him just a few minutes earlier as made his way to the docks. He looked over at Maria then over to Astrid. "I just saw him just a minute ago," he said. Just then Alexandria and Rebecca came running toward the group. They were shouting at them and waving their hands. They were obviously in a panic.

Hiccup called out to them. "What's going on!?" he shouted. Rebecca was the first to answer. "Stoick's in Newburg!"

To be continuedâ€¦

00000

****Author's Note:** Alright my fellow riders, I'll be taking a small break to work on at least three chapters of one of my other fan-fics, "The Evolution of Haruhi Suzumiya". After that I will get right back to finishing "Flying High". Make sure you stay tune to see what happens.**

24. The Bog-Burglar and The American

Chapter 24: The Bog-Burglar and the American

****Author's Note:** It's been a long time my fellow Riders, but I'm back with another chapter of "Flying High". First thing is first for those of you that had a problem with Rebecca and Hiccup having sex I don't usually condone that kind of thing. But since Rebecca was born in 1990 and Hiccup was born in the 500s Rebecca's blood was so diluted that she was practically not related. Again I don't usually condone that kind of thing so I won't usually do that again.**

****Next up I want to address the fact that I've previously announced that the next story that was going to appear in the "Flying High" Series was going to appear during the Fall of 2015. Now there is an official date. "The Boys of Berk" will be released on November 4, 2015 at 12:00 PM Untied States Midwestern time.****

****Finally, the name of this chapter was actually g going to be used on my "Melancholy of Haruhi Suzumiya" fan-fic called "The Evolution of Haruhi Suzumiya". The Original title for that fan-fic chapter was going to be "The American and the Time Traveler". That chapter was later changed to "The Truth About Myself".****

****Midway through writing this chapter I realized that the original title "The Funeral â€" Part 4" did not fit what I was writing about. So instead I decided to use the old title that I had originally planned for "The Evolution of Haruhi Suzumiya", of course changing it so it could fit the series, and placing it in this chapter.****

00000

With the island of Berk still rebuilding there were a few things that

Hiccup found himself in a situation he wouldn't normally find himself in. Everything from planning the funeral of a dragon to sleeping with a descendant of his. It was all a big mess that he was trying to deal with. The worst part of all this though was the fact there was a visitor to Berk that he had just been introduced to the other day.

As he overlooked the island via one of the many mountains that were on Berk Hiccup thought about what he had done just to his descendant, Rebecca. Even though she wasn't directly related to him it still felt like she was part of his immediate family. "What was going on through Astrid's mind? Why would she make her do that?" he mumbled to himself.

He was a little put off by the way that Astrid had been acting the past few days. One moment she would be moping around the next she was acting like she was a dog in heat. It was almost haphazard whenever she got into one of those moods. She was now completely unpredictable.

"I can't figure out what is going on in her head," Hiccup thought. Suddenly he could hear someone coming through the bushes toward him. Not knowing who was coming toward him he immediately began to stand up. "Whose there?" he said. For a brief second the rustling stopped then a voice called out. "Sorry. It's me, Rebecca," the voice said.

As soon as she stepped out of the bushes Rebecca could see that Hiccup was pretty upset. She sat down next to him and began to look toward a flowing waterfall. After awhile Rebecca started to speak up. "I'm guessing you are worried about what happened between us," she said. Hiccup looked over to her and nodded. For him it was sort of uncomfortable for him to talk about what had happened.

But for Rebecca she wanted to get it out of the way as soon as possible. She didn't like the fact that Hiccup was avoiding her because they had sex. Even though they were related the blood between them was so diluted that to her it didn't seem like incest. She still wouldn't want to do it again but she was also a bit annoyed that he was trying to distance himself from her.

"You know it's not your fault right?" she asked. Hiccup was a little confused by this statement. He knew he had very little to do with what had happened between them but it still felt like he was at fault. "I know," he said defensively. Rebecca rolled her eyes in a similar fashion that Astrid would. "You also know that it's not Astrid's or even Alexandria's fault right?" she asked. Hiccup looked at Rebecca like she had just said something crazy.

To him Astrid was the one who was at fault. He didn't know why Rebecca was trying to make it seem like she had nothing to do with what happened. "What do you mean? Of course it's Astrid's fault," he said. Rebecca gave a frustrated sigh and stood up. Hiccup was starting to notice that even though she was a descendant she had a lot of the same traits as Astrid.

Her brown hair and dark brown eyes were a dead giveaway that she was of different parents. But the way she often acted was very similar to the way that Astrid would act. Hiccup didn't know if this was because of the way she was raised or if there was some other reason.

"Hey! Are you spacing out on me?" Rebecca asked. Hiccup was taken off guard and shook his head to bring himself back to reality. "Sorry," he said. Rebecca burst out into laughter as Hiccup apologized. "You don't need to apologize," she said. "I space out all the time." Hiccup didn't know whether this was a good thing or a bad thing. Either way he was in a little better mood than he was just a moment ago.

"Anyway, it's not Astrid's fault that we had sex. It was mine," Rebecca said. Hiccup looked toward the sky. "What do you think will happen to you?" he asked. Rebecca sighed and sat down next to Hiccup. She had the very same smile on her face that Astrid would have when she was trying to make him feel a little better. "Nothing really. I had my period today so I'm not pregnant," she said.

Hiccup let out a sigh of relief. Being the father of a child that would be born nearly 1500 years later would, in his mind, be the death of him. Rebecca also was a bit relieved since she had no idea how the child would turn out without the birth father there. The two looked at each other and began to smile. "You know, with everything that's going on in your life I think aa child would be the least of your problems," Rebecca said.

Hiccup began to chuckle a bit and agreed with her. "Yeah. As soon as I marry Astrid I will become the chief. After that I don't know what I'm going to do with what's left of the village," he said. Rebecca laughed and smacked him hard on the back. Hiccup was once again taken by surprise but it was something he was getting used to. "As it stands now I don't think your little village will be ready for the wedding," she said. Hiccup just smiled and looked toward the sky.

He knew she was right, but it didn't matter to him. All that matter was the fact that he and Astrid were living happy lives with all their friends and family. Sure there were times where they had fought, but they never stayed mad for long. As he looked toward the sky only one thing came to Hiccup's mind. "I wonder just what's out there for us to explore."

00000

Back at Berk Camicazi and Astrid were finally meeting for the first time. The two of them had very similar personalities and both of them had very similar hair color. They had very few differences but one of the biggest ones was that Camicazi preferred to use swords. This was very unusual for a Viking, considering that the Roman Empire, who usually used swords, was the mortal enemy of the Viking Tribes.

Even if there were a few differences between them Astrid and Camicazi both shared an interest in dragons. "So you had a Nadder made Stormfly?" Camicazi asked. Astrid nodded and looked over toward the direction of the docks. "Yeah. My dad killed her in a fit of rage," she said. Camicazi had heard that Stormfly had been killed by Cadman thanks to Stoick, but she still didn't know why.

"Any particular reason?" she asked. Astrid looked over to Camicazi and gave a frustrated sigh. She didn't want to talk about the fact that her father didn't accept the fact that she was pregnant. She figured that she would never see eye to eye with Cadman ever again and there was no reason to explain.

Camicazi on the other hand was very curious about the death of a beloved dragon. But she could also see that Astrid was still trying to cope with the fact that the very dragon she first flew with on her own was now with Oden. "Sorry I didn't mean to pry," Camicazi said. Astrid started to smile and laugh. "It's okay. I know that you didn't mean too," she said.

Camicazi was a bit surprised by Astrid's cheerful demeanor. She decided to ask about why she was so cheerful. Astrid of course knew that she should be a little more depressed but it was thanks to Hiccup that she could finally start to show her smile again. Astrid explained this and Camicazi could see that Hiccup was a big part of her life, bigger than Stormfly.

"This Hiccup guy must be a real strong guy to prevent you from getting killed," she said. Astrid began to laugh loudly. She was just about to explain that Hiccup wasn't very strong when Hiccup began to jump into the conversation. "I guess you could say that I'm strong in a sense," he said. Camicazi looked over to him as he began to walk up to the two girls.

She was a little confused by Hiccup statement. She had only met him one other time and that was when she arrived in the village. "What do ya mean?" she asked. Hiccup began to laugh a bit as he looked over to Astrid. Astrid of course gave a soft smile and kissed him on the cheek. "How are you doing?" she asked. Camicazi then looked over to Astrid and was shocked that she had kissed Hiccup. She still didn't know that the name Hiccup often referred to the runt of the family.

"What the hell is going on here? Why did you just kiss another guy?" Camicazi asked. Hiccup chuckled and began to explain who he was. "My name is Hiccup Horrendous Haddock the Third. We met on the day you got here," he said. Camicazi took a good look at Hiccup and then looked over to Astrid. "You mean that this guy is the one you love?" she asked.

Astrid began to blush a bit and look away from Camicazi. Hiccup of course started to chuckle. He still found it a little amusing that Astrid got so embarrassed by the fact that she loved him. "Yeah, the two of us have been in love for awhile now," he said. He then looked over to Astrid and began to walk over to her. He gave her a peck on the cheek and wrapped his arm around her waist.

"She was the second Viking, other than me, to realize that dragons were more scared of us than we are of them," he said. This perked Camicazi's interest. Since she had arrived she had a few questions about why Berk was so late to train dragons. "Yeah I heard about that. Why were you fighting dragons for so long?" she asked. Hiccup sighed and started to walk toward the direction of one of the old catapults. "As my dad would say, 'We are Viking, it's what we do'," he said, imitating Stoick's voice.

Camicazi smiled and turned toward the sea. "I guess it what you've grown up with. For me we've been training dragons since I was little, maybe even longer. Not once have I ever heard about a Viking killing a dragon," she said. Astrid nodded. She walked over to Camicazi and took a deep breath. "I have to agree with you. Since I was born I had never heard of a Viking training a dragon. We were always taught that

they would try to kill you for no reason," she said.

Camicazi began to giggle a bit as she sat down at the cliffs edge. "I'll agree that they can be a bit scary. I remember when I first encountered my first big dragon. Oh what was it calledâ€¦ Anyway it had this weird ability to-" Hiccup at this point decided to jump in. "To set itself on fire?" he asked. Camicazi whipped around toward Hiccup and exclaimed, "That's it!"

Hiccup and Astrid began to laugh as Camicazi began to act hysterically. "How in the world did you know about that?" she asked. It took awhile before Hiccup finally answered her, but when he did Camicazi was shocked. "Because I've trained that very dragon for my cousin Snotlout. It's called a Monstrous Nightmare," he said.

Camicazi looked over toward Astrid and expected her to chime in. The fact that she didn't was a little confusing for her. "Have you ever seen a Monstrous Nightmare set its body on fire?" she asked. Hiccup began to laugh a bit and walked over to Camicazi. "I've seen it a few times. Snotlout isn't very good at keeping Hookfang behaved," he said.

It was right at this moment that Camicazi noticed Rebecca walking toward them. Rebecca was wearing her usual heavy winter coat that she had arrived here in. Her blue jeans showed some wear on them and her shoes were a little scuffed. This all combined to make Rebecca seem like she was not from this world, at least in Camicazi's eyes.

"Hey! Who's that?" Camicazi asked. Hiccup looked over his shoulder and saw that Rebecca was walking up to them. He could see by the expression on her face that she was having a little fun. "That's Rebecca White. She's a relative of mine," he said. Of course Rebecca heard this and began to laugh. "Yeah, a distant relative," she said.

Camicazi was a little confused by this joke but she could tell that Rebecca was being slightly serious. Just by the clothing alone she could see that Rebecca was not a normal Viking. "What do you mean?" she asked. Astrid then chimed in as she started to blissfully sigh. "You wouldn't really understand," she said contently.

Hiccup looked over to Astrid when she said this and saw that she had place her hand on her stomach. He couldn't help but smile at how she was so content about being pregnant. Rebecca also noticed how Astrid was acting and began to smile just slightly. She herself could tell that Astrid was pregnant even though she had no knowledge of her relationship with Hiccup.

Camicazi was even more confused than before. Just a few minutes ago she acting like she didn't seemed to care. The fact that she was acting so calm just didn't seem to make sense. "What's going on?" she asked. Astrid gave another blissful sigh and started walk away. "You wouldn't understand unless you've been in love with someone," she said. She then made her way back to the house, leaving Hiccup, Rebecca, and Camicazi to continue the conversation.

"She's right. What she is going through is something you won't understand unless you've fallen in love," Rebecca said. Hiccup looked over to the young girl. "So you have someone you love back home?" he

asked. Rebecca nodded and looked over to Camicazi. She knew that she was leaving her out of the conversation, but she didn't intend on it. She turned back to Hiccup and started to smile.

"Yeah. He claims to have ties with the Hofferson family," she said. Hiccup started to laugh out loud. "Then you two are related if you think about it," he said. Rebecca started to laugh loudly as well and the two just started to joke around. Camicazi had no idea what was going on but she was starting to put the pieces into place. "Wait! Just where are you from?" she asked.

Rebecca turned to Camicazi with a sly look on her face. "Not just where, but when as well," Hiccup added. Camicazi whipped around and looked at Hiccup. "What!?" she exclaimed. Rebecca started to walk up to Camicazi and in response she backed away. Both Hiccup and Rebecca understood why she was nervous but Rebecca was sure that she could still make her feel like she was one of them.

She took a deep breath and began to walk toward Camicazi again. This time Camicazi didn't step back. Instead she could see that Rebecca was trying to be friendly. She was still understandably a little nervous about Rebecca getting near her, but that was only because of what could happen. "You see I'm from the year 2014. I actually live on a distant continent just west of here," Rebecca began.

As she began to explain Camicazi could hear a slight accent coming from Rebecca. She could hear that she was trying to speak her native language. This made Camicazi a little curious on what Rebecca's native language was. But before Camicazi could ask about it Rebecca beat her to the punch. "I come from a country call the United States of America where we primarily speak English," she said.

"English?" Camicazi asked. Rebecca smiled and looked over to Hiccup. "You could say that the English language had its origins here with the Viking tribes that dotted the landscape," she said. Hiccup was a bit surprised by this, but the more he thought about it the more he could see the similarities between English and Norse. He could even pick out a few Latin phrases in the modern English language.

"The English that I speak was really only got started in 1755, but English has been around 1000, which should be aboutâ€¦ What, 500 years from now?" Rebecca said. Hiccup nodded and said explained that it was the year 587 AD. Rebecca began to laugh, which confused Hiccup and Camicazi. "Why are you laughing?" Camicazi asked. Rebecca continued to laugh for a little bit before she finally explained. "It's because the number 587 is the number of one of the Nickel Plate Road's H-60. It's a type of machine known as a steam locomotive that my brother is interested in," she said.

Hiccup smiled as he walked over toward the sea. "It's something that I'll never get to see," he said. Rebecca's mood suddenly changed when she saw that Hiccup was a little depressed. She looked over to Camicazi then toward the direction of the house that Hiccup and Astrid lived in. She began to wonder what Astrid would do in this situation. She then realized that there was something that she had nearly forgotten about.

She walked up beside Hiccup and put her arm around his shoulder. "You may not know it but there is still a chance for you to see those steam locomotives up close," she said. Hiccup looked over to Rebecca

and smiled softly. He knew that she was right. He knew that he would be watching over her for eternity. He knew he and Astrid would be watching over the entire family as they changed over the many centuries.

00000

Meanwhile back at the watchtower Astrid was helping Alexandria and Arthur fix up some of the holes that the storm had left behind. Toothless, Star, and Blackhawk were helping place a heavy wooden timber into the ceiling. Alexandria and Astrid were helping guide the timber into place and Arthur was ready with tools to fit the timber into place. "You know I had no idea that you were training to be a carpenter," Alexandria said. Arthur didn't answer right away. Instead he was carving notches into the timber while Toothless and Blackhawk held it in place. Astrid turned to Alexandria and began to giggle. "He's just like Hiccup. He is so focused on what he's doing that he probably didn't hear you," she said.

Arthur looked down to the two girls with a slightly annoyed look. "What are you two talking about?" he asked. Alexandria and Astrid both giggled at this and decided to once again have a little fun. "Oh it's nothing," Alexandria said. Arthur rolled his eyes and continued to work on the notches. As soon as she could see that he was focusing on his work, Astrid decided to try and screw with him. "So you guys still want to have that four-way?" she asked.

Arthur was suddenly taken by surprise and as a result the hatchet he was working with grazed his arm. He immediately dropped the bloody hatchet and clutch his lower left arm. Alexandria let out a scream of terror and upon seeing the amount of blood Astrid began to feel dizzy. Not long after that Hiccup, Rebecca, and Camicazi burst onto the scene.

Rebecca was taken by surprise by the hectic scene unfolding in front of her. "How bad is it?" Hiccup asked. Arthur lifted up his right hand and could see that the hatchet had exposed the muscle. Rebecca looked over to Astrid and could see that she was about to hork. She then turned to Camicazi and began to give orders.

"Camicazi! Get Astrid and Alexandria away from here and get the healer while you are at it," she said. Without saying a word Camicazi nodded and grabbed Astrid with one hand and Alexandria in the other. She then rushed then out of the room. Next Rebecca turned to Hiccup and Arthur. "We are going to have to cauterize the wound," she said grimly. Arthur looked over to Rebecca. "Do what you have to to stop the bleeding," he said. Rebecca nodded and looked over to Hiccup. "Do you have a flat iron rod anywhere?" she asked. Hiccup nodded and explained that they did have one and it was already in the fire.

"Wait! You know what cauterizing is?" she asked. Hiccup just lifted up his left foot and didn't say a word. Rebecca was a little embarrassed by this but she didn't let it bother her. She knew that she had to quickly seal the wound and disinfect it. She started to help Arthur down the stairs as Hiccup ran ahead to get the iron rod ready.

But once Rebecca and Arthur got to the bottom of the steps they were surprised to see Alexandria urging Hiccup to let her stay. "Alex!

What are you doing here?" Rebecca asked. Alexandria whipped around and toward Rebecca and ran over to her. "Please let me help!" she shouted. Rebecca took a deep breath and looked over toward her dragon, Pacifica. "Go and get the first aid kit from Pacifica. It should have a red cross on it," she said.

Alexandria nodded and ran over to the young Nightfury. Meanwhile Rebecca walked Arthur toward a large, heavy oak table. Alexandria then handed Rebecca the first aid kit. She then watched as Rebecca held Arthur's left arm down while Hiccup placed the iron rod on the open wound. Expectedly Arthur let out a cry of pain as the iron rod seared into his flesh. Alexandria clenched her fist and bit her lower lip as she watched Arthur endure the pain.

After the wound was sealed Rebecca took out a jar of bactine and began to rub it across the wound. Alexandria could see that this was hurting Arthur but the pain was not as bad anymore. After that Rebecca and Hiccup began to bandage up the wound and make sure that it was well protected from the elements. As they were doing so Stoick, Gobber, and the Healer arrived.

"How bad is it?" Stoick asked. Hiccup turned to his father and actually smiled. As Rebecca started to help Arthur to the bench, Hiccup began to explain what they had done. At the same time the Healer took a close look at the bandage work. "This is impressive. Far beyond anything I could have done," the Healer said. Stoick and Gobber both turned to Rebecca. "I'm geussin' this is yer doin'?" Gobber asked. Rebecca nodded and began to explain what she had done to help.

"Yes I was the one who suggest we cauterize the wound. I was also the one who cleaned it up after we sealed it up," she said. Stoick looked over toward Hiccup and was about to ask him who had caused the fiasco when a voice from the door answered for him. "If you are looking for the one who caused it that would be me," Astrid said. She was still visibly shaken from the whole thing. Even with Camicazi standing by her side she was a little nervous about walking back into the watchtower.

Stoick and Gobber turned toward Astrid and looked at her with great disappointment. "You caused this?" Stoick asked sternly. Astrid sheepishly nodded. Immediately Hiccup, Rebecca, and Arthur stepped into try and ease the tension. "Astrid isn't the only one that caused this. Alexandria and Astrid were talking to me just before I wacked myself," Arthur said. Hiccup immediately began to take the blame for Astrid's behavior. He started to say that Astrid wasn't a fault because she had been impregnated. "I understand that why yer defending her, but what she did could have easily led to a Viking's death," Stoick said sternly.

Finally Rebecca stepped in and began to try and calm everyone down. "If it's any consolation, I would like to point out that everyone is at fault in some way or another," she said. The others looked over to her with confusion. They didn't realize that she was trying to make it seem like it was mainly her fault. "What in Oden's name do you mean?" Alexandria asked. Rebecca walked over to the fire pit and began poking at the burning logs. Hiccup watched this and noticed something that he would've missed.

He turned toward his father and began to stare him down. Stoick

instinctively looked over toward his own son and could see the fire in his eyes. "She is right," Hiccup began. "But if anyone is to blame it's you and Cadman." Stoick and the other were shocked by Hiccup's accusation. Astrid was especially shocked since she had the utmost respect for Stoick and Gobber.

"No Hiccup! It's not Stoick's fault. If anything I'm the one who should take the blame," Rebecca said. All at once everyone turned to Rebecca. They were surprised that a girl from the future would claim that she would have any responsibility. Rebecca on the other hand was being very serious. "Rebecca, you had nothing to do with what happened to me," Arthur said. Rebecca shook her head and turned to face Hiccup. The look in her eyes made him a little uncomfortable. Her eyes just seemed to bore into his head as she began to walk up to the group.

"I did," she began. "Since I've arrived here I've done nothing to help out around here and now the only time I've helped was when someone's life was in danger." Stoick looked over to Gobber and the two then looked over to Arthur. Arthur instinctively looked over to Alexandria. She was still very distraught over what had happened.

"Are you able to move your arm?" Rebecca asked. Arthur tried to move his arm in a wide sweeping motion but it was very painful for him to do so. Both Rebecca and Alexandria could see how painful it was for Arthur to move his arm, but could see that he could move his arm. "Don't worry, the pain will subside when the wound begins to heal," Hiccup said. Arthur smiled and thanked him for his kind words. He then turned to Stoick and Gobber and began to defend everyone. "Stoick it was only an accident and no one can take all the blame," he said.

Stoick took a deep breath and turned for the door. "I understand, but you have to remember that everyone has a job to do and I will not have any more fooling around," he said. He then walked out the door leaving everyone stunned. After awhile Gobber turned to the others and began to smile. "Don't take it the wrong way, but Stoick has been very busy with trying to find this so called Dragon Sanctuary," he said. He then walked out of the house, leaving Hiccup and the others wondering what was really going on.

"A Dragon Sanctuary?" Alexandria asked. Hiccup turned toward Alexandria and started to explain that there was a rumor that a dragon tamer had been spotted Roman soldiers that had been sailing the inner isles. Rebecca started to walk toward Pacifica and started to rummage through her saddle bags. "These Dragon Sanctuaries are not in the inner isles. There are quite a few of them all around the world. There is actually one of these Dragon Sanctuaries just a few miles from my house," she said.

She then pulled out a small book that was leather-bound with very old and worn pages. As she opened up the book she looked over toward Hiccup and began to ask about what he had heard of this Dragon Sanctuary. Hiccup was a little confused by this until he got a look at the book. "Where did you get that book?" he asked. Rebecca held up the leather-bound book and started to show it off. "This was a book that my Great-Great-Grandpa who believed that there were still dragons out there," she said.

Everyone was surprised by this, each for different reasons. For Astrid and Hiccup, who had learned that dragons had disappeared in the 1500s, the main surprise was that still a single person who believed that dragons were still out there. For Alexandria and Camicazi, they were mainly surprised by the fact that Rebecca was making seem like dragons were very rare in the future. Finally Arthur was just surprised by the fact that someone in the distant future would risk their lives to find a dragon.

"So who was your Great-Great-Grandfather?" Astrid asked. Rebecca started to flip through the book and finally stopped on a page that was fairly deep into the book. As she read the page Hiccup took a good look at the cover of the book. There on the front cover of the book in faded black ink was the name Arthur Davis Lister.

He then turned to Astrid and gave a soft smile. "I can answer that for you Astrid. His name is Arthur Davis Lister," he said. Rebecca looked up from her book and Arthur looked over toward Rebecca. "Wait! How did you know that?" Rebecca asked. Hiccup just started to laugh which made Rebecca a little angry. It wasn't until Hiccup pointed at the book that Rebecca realized how he knew her Great-Great-Grandfather. "The name is written on the front of the book in Norse," he said.

Rebecca looked at the front of the book and her mood immediately changed from a little annoyed to completely and utterly embarrassed. "Oh, I didn't see it. I just saw that it was written in English," she said. She then turned to Astrid and began to smile. She had heard her question but was busy looking for a specific page. "But to answer your question Astrid, his name is, in fact, Arthur Davis Lister," she said.

At this point Arthur had been listening to the conversation and trying to put the pieces together. After awhile of listening he decided to ask the origin of Arthur Davis Lister's name. When he asked Rebecca about the name it made her a little confused. "Well, I don't really know about it too well. But I was told that he was named after someone that had founded a small village on the British Isles," she said.

Alexandria and Camicazi looked over at Arthur and gave him a look of complete confusion. They didn't know why he was so concerned about this one person's name. Camicazi was especially confused. She didn't know where the British Isles were. All she knew was that Arthur was focusing on the origin on the name for a reason.

"Do you know if you are related to this person?" Arthur asked. Rebecca by this time had gone back to the book and as a result did not look up at Arthur as she answered. "I do actually. I still have family in Great Britain and they say that my family has a strong connection with a family by the name of Stormerson," she said.

Almost immediately Alexandria jumped up in excitement. "Wait! You have ties with Arthur's family?" she asked. Rebecca looked up from the book once again. She was a little confused on why Alexandria had suggested that she had ties with Arthur. That is until Arthur spoke up. "My last name is Stormerson," he said.

Rebecca whipped around nearly giving herself whiplash as she turned

to look at Arthur. "You mean that you and I are also related?" she asked. Arthur shrugged and looked over to Hiccup and Astrid. He knew by now that the two of them were more in tune with Rebecca's time than he and Alexandria was.

"This is creeping me out a little bit. You mean to tell me that this girl might be related to you, Arthur, and Astrid?" Camicazi asked. Astrid started to giggle a bit as Hiccup began to answer. "And Alexandria. Arthur and Alexandria are planning to marry soon, right?" he said.

Alexandria began to blush as Arthur nodded. "Yeahâ€¦ We plan to get married after the first thaw," he said. Camicazi looked over to Hiccup and asked if that wasn't too far away. "No. It's about two months away," he said. He then turned to Alexandria and looked her over. He knew that because of the way she looked that she would either be considered a hiccup or a roman.

Alexandria also knew that she was going to have a lot on her plate in the next few weeks. She looked over to Camicazi in hopes that she would be able to give her some advice or even some help. Camicazi could see how worried Alexandria was and knew that she was not like the other Vikings in the inner isles. "Alex, you are a half-blood right?" she asked. Alexandria nodded nervously. She was unsure how Camicazi would perceive a half-blood, but she was relieved when she saw Camicazi smile. "That's great. There's another girl back in my tribe that's a half-blood," she said.

Rebecca through all this was a little confused on what they were all talking about. "What the hell is a half-blood?" she asked. Hiccup cleared his throat and began to explain to Rebecca what a half-blood was. As he explained Astrid and Camicazi looked over to Alexandria. They could see that she was a little shocked that Rebecca had never heard of a half-blood.

After Hiccup finished explaining Rebecca smiled and began to laugh. "Oh. Well, in my time we call people like that, 'Mixed'," she said. Camicazi looked at Rebecca like she was crazy. She had never heard of anyone being called "Mixed" nor was she fond of the fact that Rebecca was laughing. Alexandria and Astrid on the other hand were a little more understanding. They knew that she came from a very distant time where everything had changed and in their minds the term "Mixed" was a little more acceptable.

"Well, either way you don't need to worry too much. As long as you have Arthur by your side you should be just fine," Camicazi said. Arthur looked over to Camicazi and smiled. He had heard that Camicazi was quite the fighter, so to see this sweet side of her made her seem like she could make a lot of friends.

"Thank you, Camicazi," Alexandria said. She then turned to Arthur and began to apologize for what she had done. Arthur in response leaned in and kissed her on the lips. "It's alright. I know that you and Astrid didn't mean for this to happen," he said sweetly. Astrid and Hiccup looked over at each other and could see that the two were getting in the mood. Rebecca and Camicazi could also see the spark that Arthur had just set off.

"I guess I'll leave the house and see if I can help out around the village," Rebecca said. Camicazi watched as Rebecca walked out of the

house. She then turned to Hiccup and Astrid to ask the obvious question. "Should I leave too?" she asked. Astrid and Hiccup looked at each other then over to Camicazi. "You can join us if you want. We don't mind," Astrid said.

Arthur and Alexandria heard this statement and looked at one other. "Wait! So the five of us are going to have sex?" Arthur asked. Camicazi started to blush profusely as Astrid began to reason with the two of them. "Why not? We were going to have a four-way anyway. Why not have another girl join in on the fun," she said. Hiccup started to chuckle as he watched Camicazi and Alexandria both turn a deep shade of red. "I-I'm okay with it if you are," Alexandria said.

Arthur sighed and looked over to Camicazi. "What about you?" he asked. After a brief moment Camicazi took a deep breath and looked directly over at Hiccup. The look on her face being one of utter nervousness and fear. "I guess I'm okay with it as well," she said.

End of Chapter 24

****Author's Note:** Sorry I'm so late with this chapter. I have put it off so long that I nearly forgot about it. Anyway it will be awhile before I submit the next chapter, so for those of you wanting to see some lemons you'll have to wait. I've been busy trying to get a job and my life has really been quite hectic so I haven't gotten the time to work on "Flying High". But hopefully I'll be done with "Flying High" and I can get to work on "The Boys of Berk" as well as finishing some of my older pieces.**

****Until Next Time.****

25. The Dragon Sanctuaries " Part 1

Chapter 25: The Dragon Sanctuaries " Part 1

****Author's Note:** Well, it's been several weeks since my last chapter. The reason being is that I've been busy with my YouTube Channel. Just look up ShadowSteel18 on YouTube and my channel will pop up. I currently only do Let's Plays, but over time I'm going to post vlogs and some Source Filmmaker content. Anyway on to the chapters.**

****Last chapter I left off on the edge of a lemon scene. So for those of you that have been waiting that'll be the first thing that you'll be reading in this chapter.****

****After that the bulk of the chapter will consist of setting up many of the later stories and a few of the side-stories. The idea of the Dragon Sanctuaries came from "How to Train Your Dragon 2" with Valka's appearance and the whole Alpha deal. I want to use the second movie as much as possible but the fact that it changed a whole bunch of crap that I had set up this was all I could use.****

****Next is Camicazi's role in this entire story. She was meant to be part of a side-story that I was going to write that featured her and Hiccup. It was supposed to mimic some of the adventures that they had had in the books. Sadly the idea fell flat when in the last chapter I**

barely used her at all.**

Anyway, with all that said and done, here is the latest chapter of "Flying High".

00000

As Camicazi began to undress down to her bare ivory skin she could see that Astrid was hard at work getting Hiccup's cock ready to go. Alexandria and Arthur were kissing as Arthur fondled her bare breasts. Just watching everyone go at it made her feel like she was a little out of place. She looked back over to Astrid who was now undressing to bare skin. She then turned to Camicazi and gave a lewd smile.

"Don't just stand there. Come over here," she said. Camicazi began to blush as Astrid crawled toward her. It just looked so erotic to her and it was actually started to make her horny. As Astrid began to run her fingers along her side. "Your nipples is already hard," Astrid said.

"She is a little wet too," Alexandria said as she came up behind her. The two of them then started to press their bodies up against hers. Camicazi soon began to moan as Astrid slid down to her forbidden spot and started to lick up the flowing juices. Alexandria began to suck on Camicazi's nipples as Hiccup and Arthur watched in amazement.

"This is pretty erotic," Hiccup said. There was an audible gulp from Arthur as he started to make his way over to Astrid. Hiccup rolled his eyes and watched as Arthur started to get down on the cold shale floor to try and lick at her forbidden spot. Astrid briefly looked over to Arthur and smiled. "So you want in too, huh?" she asked.

Astrid then position herself so her forbidden spot would be right over Arthur's mouth. "Make sure you really go at it," she said. Without another word Arthur plunged his tongue deep into Astrid nether regions. Astrid immediately let out a loud moan as Arthur quickly found her sweet spot.

At this point Hiccup made his way over to Camicazi and gently pushed Alexandria out of the way. With his cock in his hand Hiccup started to tease the tip into Camicazi's forbidden spot. She could feel the tip of his cock press up against her opening. She could feel the heat coming off it. She feel how much it was twitching and throbbing. She couldn't bare it. She wanted him now.

Knowing this Hiccup began to slowly insert his cock into her. Camicazi let out a soft moan as he finally put his cock all the way inside her. Surprisingly Hiccup noticed that Camicazi wasn't a virgin. "You're a—" Camicazi, her mind racing at a million miles a second, looked over to Hiccup, who was behind her, and told him why. "It's been penetrated before with toys," she panted.

This surprised Alexandria who had never had the idea of sticking something that wasn't Arthur's or Hiccup's cock into her body. Astrid on the other hand had heard stories of these "toys" and was actually surprised that Camicazi had some of them. She had used her fingers at times and was even tempted to allow a dragon to fuck her but she had

never used anything else.

She then turned to Toothless who had been watching everything. As she walked over to him she could already see that the young Nightfury had gotten aroused. "You want have some fun with us, Toothless?" Astrid asked. This perked Toothless' attention. He had been watching the whole thing and was already quite hard.

Hiccup had also heard Astrid and was a little concerned that Astrid would end up injuring herself if she or Toothless tried to force themselves on each other. He then noticed that Alexandria was making her way toward Astrid and Toothless.

"You know I've never had sex with a dragon," Alexandria said. Astrid gave a sly smile and looked over to Alexandria. "Well, I get the first go around," she said. She then positioned herself on all fours and started to spread the lips of her forbidden spot. Alexandria in the meantime laid down on the cold hard shale floor and started to spread her legs.

Toothless instinctively began to lap the juices flowing from Alexandria while at the same time began positioning himself on top of Astrid. Astrid could feel the tip of the one foot thick cock pressing up against her. She could feel just how hot it was, in fact it was starting to burn just a little bit. "D-Don't keep me waiting Toothless," she said.

Toothless slowly inched his cock into Astrid and almost immediately began to scream in pleasure. It was barely a fourth of the way in when he could feel that he had reached Astrid's womb. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and could see a little bit of steam coming from her forbidden spot. This was to be expected, a dragon's body temperature can reach over 200 degrees Fahrenheit and that's the core body temperature.

Hiccup knew that this could easily kill their unborn child, but what was worst to him was that it could kill Astrid. He was highly against it for that reason and was going to voice his opinion. "Astrid, I really don't think this a good idea," he said. Astrid wasn't listening. In fact she and Alexandria were having the time of their lives.

Toothless began to use his tongue to prod Alexandria's forbidden spot. At the same time he was slowly starting to move inside Astrid. The more Toothless began to move the more Astrid began to moan. "This feels so good," she cried. Alexandria was in the same boat as Toothless now used his tongue to try and smother Alexandria's forbidden spot. "His tongue is so hot. It feels so good," Alexandria cooed.

Shortly after that Toothless couldn't focus on both Alexandria and Astrid at the same time. After slathering Alexandria in his drool he focused his attention on Astrid. He started to move a little more violently as he pounded away at Astrid's womanhood. Astrid of course started to cry out in pleasure as her stomach started to bulge from Toothless' cock. "This feels so good," she cried.

Alexandria knew that Toothless was focused on Astrid and decided to go over to Arthur. She was wet and slimy from Toothless, but her skin gleamed in the fire because of it. Arthur turned his attention away

from Camicazi and over to Alexandria and she red markings where Toothless had focused his tongue on. "Are you okay Alexandria?" he asked. Alexandria gave him a reassuring smile and started to spread her legs. "I'm fine. I'm all ready for your cock," she said.

Meanwhile Camicazi's head was going blank as Hiccup continued to pound into her. She couldn't believe how amazing the real thing was compared to sticking some of the wooden sex toys inside her forbidden spot. It felt like his cock was melting away inside of her. "This feels amazing," she cooed.

She was obviously unaware that in front of her was Astrid and Toothless, who were now pretty much going at it like animals. Astrid was trying to force Toothless' cock deeper while Toothless was trying his best not to kill her in any way while he was fucking her. One could easily see that Astrid's stomach was bulging each time Toothless rammed his cock into her. "It's so hot. It feels like its burning into me," Astrid cried.

Astrid's mind was going wild as Toothless' cock began to start twitching. She knew that the young Nightfury was going to cum. She herself was so close to cumming with Toothless that she prepared for the dragon to unload everything into her. "Go on Toothless. Don't keep a girl waiting," Astrid panted.

As soon as she said that she felt Toothless start to pick up the pace. The dragon's cock was starting to twitch more violently as Toothless neared his limit. "I'm gonna cum! I'm gonna cum!" Astrid cried out. Toothless could feel Astrid tightening up. The inner walls of Astrid's forbidden spot closing in around his massive cock. It felt amazing for the young Nightfury.

Finally after awhile Toothless couldn't take anymore and began to unload everything into Astrid's womb. Astrid began to scream as the scalding hot cum sprayed in to her stomach. There was so much cum pouring into her womb that it started to bulge her stomach out. It soon got to the point that it began to spray out of her forbidden spot.

After a good minute Toothless finally stopped cumming and slowly began to remove his cock from Astrid's forbidden spot. As it popped out a large amount of cum sprayed out. Astrid then collapsed on to the floor in a puddle of hot cum panting and trying to catch her breath. Her stomach was so distended that it looked as if she was nine months pregnant.

The orange and white cum was now starting gush out of Astrid's lower half. Gradually Astrid's stomach started to go back to normal as Toothless' cum continued to pour out. For Astrid her body just tingled as the hot dragon cum spurted out. "This feels so good," she panted.

Hiccup, by now had came inside of Camicazi and now had turned his attention to Astrid. He was worried that their unborn child had been killed by the nearly 120 degree cum that Toothless had shot into her. He was amazed that it hadn't killed Astrid but there was still the fact that their first child could end up being a miscarriage. It was a little disheartening that Astrid would do something like this.

As he walked to Astrid he could see that her skin was a little red. Whether it was from the hot cum or the fact that Astrid body temperature had risen didn't matter to him. He was pretty mad that she had pulled this kind of stunt. "Astrid, get up," he demanded.

Astrid was taken a bit by surprise as Hiccup's voice suggested that he was pretty pissed off for some reason. As she slowly started to get up she noticed that Alexandria and Arthur were also a little surprised by Hiccup's sudden change in his mood. "What's wrong?" she asked. Hiccup balled up his fist and looked down at the pool of orange-ish cum on the floor. He then looked over to Astrid and shook his head.

"Do you have any idea what you just did?" he asked. Astrid looked at him like he had lost his mind. "I just had sex," she said in a snaky manner. Hiccup put his hand to his forehead and raised his voice. "You just had sex with a dragon!" he shouted. "I'm surprised that you aren't dead!"

"What in the name of Oden are you talking about?" Camicazi asked. Hiccup turned to her and started to explain that dragons normally have an extremely high body temperatures. "That means that a dragon's sperm is usually about 120 degrees," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes. "You're over reacting," she scoffed. Hiccup now starting to get the feeling that Astrid wasn't going to listen to him. He looked over at his own dragon and began to walk over to him.

Toothless was smart enough to know what he did was bad but as Hiccup approached him he could sense that his master wasn't mad at him. "It not your fault bud," he said. "You couldn't help yourself." Toothless then looked over to Astrid. He figured that his master would have a few choice words for her.

Hiccup walked over to Astrid and quickly looked her over. Her nipples were still hard and her skin was bright red. He knew that she would never listen to him in this state and as a result started to help Alexandria and Arthur clean up. He didn't want to deal with Astrid at that moment and he had a feeling she didn't want to deal with him.

Astrid on the other hand was a little confused on why Hiccup was making a big of the whole thing. She just had sex with an animal. There was nothing to make a fuss about. It wasn't until she saw how red her skin was and how sensitive it was that she started to realize just why Hiccup was going off on her. "Maybe I really did screw up," she thought.

As she looked down at the puddle of orange-ish dragon cum she couldn't help but feel utterly helpless. She was just starting to understand what she had inside her. She was just starting to realize just how important this was to Hiccup that the very child that she had inside her was born. It was the sake of his happiness that their first child be born with no problems.

Suddenly she started to break down. She stepped out of the pool of cum and collapsed on her knees. She then started to openly weep as she started to realize what she had just done. "I screwed up so bad," she sobbed. Hiccup and the other looked over to her and could see how it was all starting to hit her.

"I'm so sorry. I've screwed everything up," she said. Hiccup sighed and could see that Astrid was just completely miserable. It only took her a matter of seconds to realize that she possibly killed their first child. Even though he was upset with her he wanted her to make sure that she knew that he still loved her. He placed his hand on her shoulder which caused her to look up at him. At that moment he gave her a soft smile and sighed. "It's alright. We can still start over. It's not like it's the end of the world," he said. Astrid looked away from Hiccup and began to shake her head.

"No. I just killed the very child that you were so excited to have," she said somberly. Hiccup looked over to Alexandria and Arthur thinking that they would be able to help. Arthur had no idea what to say, but Alexandria had a feeling that Astrid hadn't killed her first child. She just had a feeling like she did not kill the very child she had been carrying for nearly three months.

Alexandria walked over to Astrid and Hiccup. She was just about to tell them what she thought when a massive headache hit her like a ton of bricks. She suddenly collapsed on her knees and held her forehead in pain. "Alexandria! What's wrong?" Arthur asked. Alexandria didn't say a word for a few seconds before the headache went away. "I'm fine now. I just don't know what happened," she said.

Hiccup and Astrid looked at each other then over to Alexandria. They knew she had an extraordinary ability to help people with their relationships. They knew that she had this innate ability to either help prevent or conceive children. So they knew that Alexandria had probably seen something that had to do with them.

"I'm guessing you had some sort of vision, huh?" Camicazi asked. This statement surprised everyone. Hiccup and Astrid had no idea whether Camicazi had overheard something dealing with Alexandria or not. "What are you talking about?" Astrid asked.

Camicazi looked over to Astrid. She gave a soft smile and began to try and explain. "It's not like I heard of this happening before. It's just that she may be a shaman," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes as Camicazi tried to explain her reasoning for this. Astrid and Alexandria also were a little put off by this. They had no reason to believe that Alexandria had the abilities of a shaman.

Arthur on the other hand had a sneaking suspicion that Camicazi was right and that her connection with the spirit world was the reason Rebecca was here. "I don't know. She may be right," he said. Hiccup looked over to Arthur. He was about to speak when Alexandria interrupted him. "Why don't we get everything and everyone cleaned up before we continue," she said. Everyone looked at each other and agreed.

00000

Meanwhile out in the village Rebecca was trying to help some of the people of Berk rebuild. Though everyone that she tried to help was a little apprehensive about getting near her. Everyone didn't like the fact that Rebecca was completely different to them and as a result Rebecca couldn't really help anyone. After awhile Rebecca just gave up and went over to the Great Hall.

Once she got inside she noticed that Stoick, Gobber, and Maria were talking in an important manner. At first she didn't want to barge in, but as she went over to a table to sit down Maria took notice. While Stoick was in the middle of taking Maria began to make her way toward Rebecca. Stoick of course was a little upset by this but when he heard what Maria said he had a feeling what she was trying to do.

"Excuse me. Do you have a minute?" she asked. Rebecca looked over and nodded. She was obviously a little depressed. She really didn't want to talk with anyone at the moment, but she felt like she had to. "Watda ya need?" she asked. Maria laughed as Rebecca stood up and faced Maria. She knew that Rebecca was from another time period. So as a result she knew that Rebecca has knowledge of the Dragon Sanctuaries.

"Do you know anything about Dragons?" she asked. Rebecca nodded and went over to her bag. She then pulled out the Book of Dragons and showed it to her. "I read it a few times. The stuff that's been translated to English anyway," she said. Maria then started to flip through the book. As she did so she immediately noticed the various languages written in the book. Latin and Old Norse seemed to be the most prominent but a few of others seemed to pop up every so often.

Maria handed the book back to Rebecca. After a brief pause Maria asked, "Has this been passed down in the family?" Rebecca shook her head and took the book back from Maria. "No I got it at a market that, well, sells old stuff," she said. Maria smiled and started to quietly laugh. She knew that Rebecca was trying to keep her real identity a secret. "It's fine you can say what it really is," she said.

Rebecca was a little nervous when Maria suggested that to her. She knew from what she had seen from movies and TV shows that doing something like this would cause trouble in the end. "I'm not sure I can," she said. Maria smiled and placed her hand on her shoulder. She had a feeling that Rebecca didn't want to share because of the fact that she was in the past. "It's okay. I not going to get scared or start to ask too many questions," she said.

Rebecca rolled her eyes and looked away from her. "It's the questions I'm worried about," she mumbled. Maria didn't hear this of course but she could tell that Rebecca was still trying to protect her own time period. It was understandable to her that Rebecca was trying her best not to cause trouble and help. She knew that the roundabout way that she was going about asking her the thing she needed to ask wasn't working. "Do you know anything about Dragon Sanctuaries?" she asked.

Rebecca looked back over to Maria. She was a little surprised by the question. She had not paid any attention to the conversation that Maria, Stoick, and Gobber were having and as a result didn't know why Maria had walked up to her in the first place. "Yeah a little bit. I can't say much about them though," she said.

At this point Stoick decided to get involved with the conversation. "Do you know anything about them, yes or no?" he asked in a stern voice. Rebecca immediately reacted strongly to this. She knew that Stoick was the chief of the tribe, but he still had no right to speak

to a guest like that. "There is plenty written about them in the Book of Dragons, but that's your own son," she said.

Gobber then jumped in with his usual charm. "She's right ya know. We can't rely on her to give us any information," he said. Maria nodded and turned back to Rebecca. "I'm sorry. I shouldn't have asked you anything," she said. Rebecca smiled and placed the Book of Dragons back in her bag. She then turned to Maria and the one question she needed to ask. "By the way, why do you guys want to know about the Dragon Sanctuaries?"

Maria turned to Stoick. For him it was hard to deal with the fact that Valka may actually be dead. Though she herself was a interested whether or not Valka had survived been taken by a dragon, she didn't want to find her bones ripped apart.

"Stoick here thinks that Valka is still alive," Gobber said. Rebecca looked over to Stoick. The expression on her face showed just how she felt about the whole thing. "I'm sorry. I didn't know," she said. Stoick sighed and walked back over to the table he and Maria were talking at. He could tell by the tone of Rebecca's voice that she had lost somebody from her family that she cared about as well.

"I know how you feel. For months I didn't know if my dad was alive or dead. But when I found out I felt content that he died loving me 'til the very end," Rebecca said. Maria and Gobber looked at each other and Stoick turned over to Rebecca. "You're right. Maybe I'm a little stressed out by everything that's been happening lately. Maybe I need to relax," he said.

Gobber walked over to Stoick and gave him a hardy pat to the back with his good hand. "It has been ah bit stressful around Berk," he chuckled. Stoick nodded and turned to Maria. He was thankful for all her help to this point. He didn't know if Valka was still alive, but if she was he had to thank Maria in some way.

"I can tell you this about the Dragon Sanctuaries, there are plenty of them in this area for Hiccup and Astrid to discover," Rebecca said. Maria looked over to her in a confused manner. She had no idea that there were so many of these Dragon Sanctuaries around the inner isles. Gobber looked over to Stoick and began to laugh. "Knowing yer son he'll be explorin' the other islands in no time," he chuckled.

00000

Back at the watchtower Hiccup and Astrid were trying to figure out what had happened to Alexandria. She had had a massive headache and was now acting as if nothing had happened. Camicazi and Arthur both believed that Alexandria was a shaman. While Hiccup, Astrid, and Alexandria believed otherwise.

"You really think I might be a shaman?" Alexandria asked. Arthur nodded and looked over to Camicazi. "There is no doubt that you have some abilities that only shaman's have," Camicazi said. Hiccup rolled his eyes. He had no reason to believe that Alexandria was a shaman. "Then how do you explain the visions that me and Astrid have had?" he asked.

Camicazi thought about it for a second. "To be honest, I don't know,"

she said. She then turned over to Arthur, thinking that he would be in the same boat. To her surprised Arthur started to explain what he thought of the whole situation. "Maybe she has an influence of those she comes 'in contact' with," he said.

"What do you mean?" Astrid asked. Almost immediately Alexandria began to blush and right away Hiccup knew why. "You told him didn't you?" he asked. Astrid looked right over to Alexandria as she began to nod. "Y-Yeah. It was our first time together and I was a little confused on why I was still a Virgin," she said.

At this point Astrid began to blush as well. She knew exactly what Alexandria was talking about. The whole experience was a little embarrassing for her. Back then she was just starting her relationship with Hiccup so when Alexandria began to explain that she had had sex with the two of them before it was a little embarrassing for her.

"Anyway, I think that the reason you guys were seeing the things you saw was because Alexandria has a special gift that she is able to share," Arthur said. The more Arthur began to explain about his theory the more Hiccup started to see how it could work out. Hiccup could see that there was a very strong possibility that Alexandria had a very strong influence with those she has a relationship with.

"So have you had some of these visions?" Camicazi asked. Arthur nodded and turned to Alexandria. "Just two weeks after we started dating I saw what I believe to be a young boy in a large building filled with all sorts of things," he said.

"Were they old looking?" a voice asked from the door. Everyone turned to the front door and saw that Rebecca standing there. No one had heard her open the door and all of them were a little confused on why she had asked the question. "Yeah. Why do you ask?" Arthur said. Rebecca smiled and began to make her way toward the group.

She then sat down next to Camicazi who was fidgeting a little bit. "That's one of my good friends, James," Rebecca said. She then turned to Camicazi and asked her if she was okay. Camicazi looked over to Rebecca with a little of concern in her eyes. "What? Oh sorry, I wasn't paying attention," she said.

Rebecca then looked over to Arthur. She was a little curious on what his relationship to her friend James was. "So his name is James, huh?" Arthur asked. Rebecca nodded. She then began to explain who James was and how she got to know him. "He and I are the only ones that have dragons in the whole state," she said.

"I find that hard to believe," Camicazi said. Arthur and Alexandria nodded in agreement, but just Hiccup and Astrid smiled. They had seen the world that Rebecca came from and knew just how rare dragons were. "I can believe that," Hiccup chuckled. Rebecca began laughing and agreed with them. This of course surprised Alexandria, Camicazi, and Arthur. "What do you mean you can believe that?" Camicazi asked.

Hiccup smiled and began to lean back on the bench. For him the disappearance of dragons was a mystery that he wanted to solve. "I've seen things, you wouldn't believe," he said. Arthur and Alexandria

were a little shocked by this statement, while Camicazi was a little uneasy. Rebecca started to get up and walk over to the fire that was burning in the fire pit.

As she poked at the fire Camicazi had a sense that Rebecca was a holding back. Hiccup on the other hand knew that Rebecca was a little upset about the disappearance of dragons. She was obviously a descendent of his. "I know it must be a little overwhelming to be the only dragon tamer in you generation," he said. Camicazi sighed and looked over at Hiccup.

"Is she really the only dragon tamer of her generation?" she asked. Rebecca turned over to Camicazi and gave her a wry smile. Hiccup saw this and could immediately see that a bit of Astrid's personality had come through. "I could be, but I haven't met any other just yet," Rebeca said. Camicazi was left a little confused as Rebecca began to laugh.

Hiccup looked of to Astrid and gave her a calming smile. "She acts a lot like you," he said. Astrid rolled her eyes and sighed. "She also acts like you a little bit," she said. Hiccup chuckled and nodded in agreement.

It was then that Rebecca turned to Hiccup and Astrid. She had remembered what she had talked about with Maria and began to wonder if Hiccup knew any more about it. "Hey Hiccup, do you know anything about Dragon Sanctuaries?" she asked. Hiccup looked over to Rebecca with a bit of confusion.

He had heard Maria and his father talk about the existence of Dragon Sanctuaries, but he never learn anything from them. He was interested in finding one and learning everything there was to know about it. "Not really, no," he said. "I've heard about them from Maria, but I've never been to one." Rebecca smiled and just nodded. She knew that Hiccup had never been to one of the Dragon Sanctuaries. The only thing that she didn't know was whether or not some of the stuff in the Book of Dragons were true.

She went over to her dragon, Pacifica, and pulled out the Book of Dragon. She then started to flip through the pages until she found a page on the Dragon Sanctuaries. She then looked up at Hiccup and began to ask a couple of question. "So you haven't been to one of the Dragon Sanctuaries?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head. "I would like to see one, but I haven't been to one," he said.

Rebecca then looked closely at one of the pages then looked back at Hiccup. She then gave him one of the biggest smile he had never seen. "Are you willing to try and find one of these Dragon Sanctuaries?" she asked. Hiccup thought about this and answered honestly with a simple nod of the head.

Rebecca then closed the Book of Dragons and started to walk over to the door. She then turned back toward the group and gestured to the door. "I can help you guys find one of many of these Dragon Sanctuaries," she said. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and the others. This was the opportunity that he couldn't refuse. As he looked over to the others Astrid smiled and took him by the hand.

"If you're going to go out and find this Dragon Sanctuary then I'm coming too," she said. Hiccup looked over at Astrid. He then gave her

a peck on the forehead. "Thank you Astrid," he said. He then turned back to Rebecca and smiled. Rebecca knew that the two of them would find the first Dragon Sanctuary very easily. It was just a matter of how and when.

End of Chapter 25

****Author's Note:** Well, now that I've been active on my YouTube Channel, I'll be submitting chapters on a more sporadically than ever. I hope to submit the next chapter in the next few weeks. As a result I won't be submitting videos on a sporadic bases.**

****If you want to see my YouTube Channel just look up ShadowSteel18 on YouTube. I have mostly Let's Plays on the channel and hope to have a few vlogs on the channel and maybe a Source Filmmaker video. Anyway until next time.****

26. The Dragon Sanctuaries " Part 2

Chapter 26: The Dragon Sanctuaries " Part 2

****Author's Note:** Well, we are back with the seconded chapter of The Dragon Sanctuaries. This chapter is based more off the second film more than the first. As a result this is the first chapter where Valka is one of the main characters. Though she doesn't make an immediate appearance in this chapter she is referenced in this chapter a whole lot.**

****This chapter also sets up a lot of the final story in the series. For one Rebecca's connection with Hiccup and Astrid starts to be explained. We also learn a little more about Star's and Thunder's origins (Star and Thunder being the two young Nightfury that Alexandria took care of).****

****Finally before we start the chapter I want to thank you guys for all of the support. With this story being as long as it is, I really am surprised that many of you guys have been here since the beginning. With that out of the way let's get on with it.****

00000

Flying through the air was an invigorating experience for Rebecca as she, Hiccup, and Astrid flew due west. Even though it was the dead of winter Rebecca was used to flying in the ice cold air. Where she lived was sometimes bitterly cold during the winter and hot and muggy during the summer.

Hiccup and Astrid was used to this weather since they lived there for all of their lives. Even though they haven't flown through the skies in a long time they were still used to the weather. The only thing that made the flight a whole lot better was the fact that they were flying together.

"Are you sure there is a sanctuary out here?" Astrid asked. Rebecca turned back to look over at the two of them. She wasn't going to show them a Dragon Sanctuary. She knew that they had to find one of them themselves. "I'm just flying in the general direction of at least one of the sanctuaries," she said.

"Wait! You're not going to show us one of the Dragon Sanctuaries?" Astrid asked. Rebecca shook her head. "Nope. That would be too easy," she said. Hiccup nodded his head in agreement. "She's right. We have to find these Dragon Sanctuaries ourselves," he said. He then looked over toward Rebecca. She was obviously wearing heavy winter clothing as well as some sort of woolen mask that covered her entire face.

"Is it normal for you to fly with all those clothes on?" he asked. Rebecca turned back toward Hiccup as a wry smile came across her face. "You rather me fly around nude?" she joked. Hiccup turned red in the face and this wasn't because of the ice cold wind hitting his face. "No, that's not what I mean," he said. Rebecca started to laugh out loud. She then slowed her Nightfury and got right up next to Hiccup and Astrid. "I know that's not what you meant," she said.

"I usually wear this when I am flying out in the dead of winter. Where I live it gets very cold during the winter and during the summer it gets very hot," she explained. Astrid smiled and began to scoot closer to Hiccup. "Maybe we can do that during the summer," she whispered. Hiccup whipped over toward Astrid who was right up against his back. "You two are obviously lovers," Rebecca said.

Astrid looked over to Rebecca and began to giggle a little bit. "We certainly are," she said. Rebecca then looked over to Hiccup then toward the wide open sky. "It's a feeling you can't explain. When you are in love for the first time," she said. The tone of her voice suggested that she was very content with herself. Astrid could see by the look in her eyes that she herself was in love with someone.

"You are in love with someone, aren't you?" Astrid said. Rebecca slowly nodded her head. The way Rebecca was reacting was a little relaxing. As her calm demeanor started to affect Astrid and Hiccup, Rebecca started to lean back on her dragon.

She then did something that Hiccup and Astrid had never seen done before. Rebecca started to stand on the back of her dragon and walked over to the left wing. She then hopped over to Toothless and sat down behind Astrid. Without missing a beat Rebecca's Nightfury, Pacifica, did a barrel roll and ended up on the right side of Toothless. Rebecca then stood back up and walked back over to her dragon.

As she started to sit back down on Pacifica, Hiccup and Astrid were stunned. "What in the name of Oden was that?" Astrid asked. Rebecca looked over to the two of them. She knew for a fact that they had never tried what that she had just done. "It's called Skywalking. It had to practice it for a few weeks before I got the confidence to even do what I did," she said.

"Skywalking?" Hiccup asked. Rebecca sighed and started to look straight ahead. "I'm not going to spoil the surprise of who was the first to do it. You just have to find out for yourself," she said. She then shot forward and began to head toward a small island that was just appearing over the horizon.

00000

Back on Berk Camicazi and Alexandria were helping Snotlout and the other boys of Berk get the funeral ship ready for the upcoming

funeral. The ship was painted the same colors as Stormfly and the pyre itself was all set up. The only thing left to do was to help prepare Stormfly for the funeral. "Why isn't Astrid doin' this?" Snotlout groaned. Camicazi rolled her eyes and looked over to Alexandria.

Snotlout was whining the whole time about doing the work the entire day. "You should go and find them. I'm starting to get sick and tired of Snot-face's whining," Camicazi said. Alexandria started to giggle and looked over toward the western sky. She knew that the three of them would be back for the funeral later that night. "I don't think we have to worry about them," she said.

Camicazi sighed and went back to work on prepping Stormfly for the funeral. She didn't like the fact that Snotlout was complaining about everything. "You know a friend's dragon was killed," she said. Snotlout looked over toward Camicazi and scoffed. "I know that," he groaned. Camicazi rolled her eyes again and glared at him. She then started to make her way over to him, prepared to give Snotlout a piece of her mind.

"Do you really? Because I don't think you do," she said. The look on her face said it all. She was pissed. Snotlout could see that she was not having any of it. Her eyes had an ice cold look to them and she was clenching her fist very tightly. It was a sure sign that she was a bit pissed off at him.

It was about this time that Fishlegs called out. "They're back," he said. Right at that moment Toothless and Pacifica landed with Hiccup, Astrid, and Rebecca on their backs. "Told you we would make it on time," Rebecca laughed. Hiccup jumped off Toothless and walked over to the other side to help Astrid down. He then looked over to Rebecca and sighed.

"I know you were trying to get us here faster, but that was a bit dangerous," he said. Astrid took a deep breath and smiled. "It's fine Hiccup. She wasn't trying to kill us," she said. A wry smile creped across Rebecca's face as Hiccup rolled his eyes. She knew that what she did was a little overboard, but she also knew that they weren't in any real danger.

"What are you guys talking about?" Tuffnut asked. Rebecca looked over to Tuffnut and then over to the rest of the group. "Oh, me and Hiccup were doing some stunt flying on our way over here," she said. Snotlout scoffed and turned away from the three of them. "I bet you're not as good as me," he mumbled under his breath.

Rebecca smiled and rolled her eyes. She had overheard what he had said but knew not to give in to such temptations. She just went back to work on trying to get Pacifica's set up for their eventual trip back home. As she did this she turned to Hiccup and Astrid and told them that they should prepare for the funeral.

"What about you?" Tuffnut asked. Rebecca sighed and looked over toward the western sky. "I have to prepare to go back home," she said. Hiccup and Astrid looked over at each other then back over to Rebecca. They both smiled as they walked toward her. "Well, when you do end up leaving for home just know that there is always a place here for you," Hiccup said.

Rebecca gave a warm but subtle smile that seemed to spread to the other around her. "I know. And I know that you guys have a place in my heart," she said. The whole mood was so surreal for Hiccup and Astrid. They could hardly believe that this girl was their descendants. One minute she could be joking around the next she could be as humble as she could be.

"I better start getting ready to go. I'll see you guys later," Rebecca said. She then started to make her way back to the watchtower with her dragon, Pacifica following close behind. As soon as she got out of sight Hiccup and Astrid knew that she was probably gone for a long time.

"She's coming back right?" Snotlout asked. Hiccup turned over to him and shook his head. "She going back home to a faraway land that no one but her can get to," he said. This confused Snotlout and the boys of Berk, but Alexandria and Camicazi both gave warm soft smiles. They knew that Hiccup had a strong bond with Rebecca and they knew that he would probably never see her again.

Camicazi walked up beside Hiccup and placed her arm around his neck. Hiccup looked over to her and smiled gently at her. Astrid then wrapped her arms around Hiccup's waist and placed her head on his shoulder. Finally Alexandria jumped in and wrapped her arms around everyone and pulled them in for a group hug.

The scene was like something out of a story that Hiccup was told when he was a child, because right at that moment they saw Rebecca and her dragon, Pacifica, fly up into the sky and to the west. "We'll see her again someday," Camicazi said. Without saying a word Hiccup turned to Astrid and smiled. Astrid then turned to Camicazi and began to giggle. "I think it'll be quite some time before we see her again," she said.

She then broke off of the hug and went back to the boat. Shortly afterwards Alexandria followed her and immediately began to work on the boat as well. Shortly after the two of them started to work on the boat Camicazi rolled her eyes and playfully punched Hiccup in the arm. "Come on dork. Stop spacing out and help with the boat," she chuckled. Hiccup sighed and began to laugh quietly to himself. "Alright, I'm going," he said.

00000

As night fell and the crowd gathered Hiccup and Astrid stood by what was left of the docks and prepared to send Stormfly off to Valhalla. Stoick was standing by with a group of archers to launch the arrows to set the boat ablaze. Camicazi and Alexandria were dressed in white robes with flower crowns on their heads and Toothless and the other dragons were on the hill overlooking everything.

It had seemed like the whole inner isles had turned up of the funeral. It made the whole thing seem like it wasn't really happening, at least for Astrid. As she said her final goodbyes to the dragon that she had taken care of for a year an overwhelming sense of sadness came over her. And as she watch the boat drift off into the night she turned to Hiccup looking for comfort.

Hiccup knew that she was upset and simply wrapped his arm around her and pulled her to his side. "It's okay. She's in a better place," he

said softly. At that moment Astrid began to quietly sob into his chest right as Stoick and the archers fired their flame tipped arrows. Astrid turned back toward the boat and watched as it burned away. It was only then that a faint smile came across her face. "Goodbye Stormfly," she murmured. "I'll never forget you."

00000

Back at the watchtower Hiccup and Astrid were sitting by the fire as they thought about what they should do next. For Astrid the image of the burning ship floating away off into the night was still in her head and wasn't going away. She was hung up on the fact that she didn't have a dragon and wasn't sure if she wanted one.

It was right at this moment that Blackhawk came right up to Astrid. She was a little surprised that the young Nightfury came up to her as she was thinking about what to do next. "Could this be a sign?" she thought to herself. She carefully reached her hand out to see if Blackhawk was okay with her being so close to her. As she did so Blackhawk pressed her nose up against her hand. It was a sign that she wanted to be by her side.

Astrid then looked over at Hiccup. He was watching the whole thing unfold right in front of him. "I haven't seen another dragon do that ever," he said. Astrid looked over to hiccup, a bit surprised that he had never seen a dragon actually come up and comfort someone. In fact she had sworn that Toothless and even Stormfly at times had done the same thing.

She looked directly at Hiccup. She was confused on why he had never seen this before. "I thought Toothless did this too. Didn't he try and comfort you once?" she asked. Hiccup shook his head and turned to his dragon. "No. Toothless only protected me. He's never once tried to comfort me," he said.

Toothless on the other hand thought otherwise and groaned in response to Hiccup's comment. Astrid laughed at this. "I don't think he agrees with you," she said. Hiccup rolled his eyes and shook his head. "Well, it's true," he said as he looked over at Toothless. Astrid could see that Hiccup wasn't trying to be mean toward Toothless, he was just trying to be honest. She simply looked over at Toothless who was laying by the fire trying to relax.

Astrid then looked down at Blackhawk and began to run her hand across her head. Blackhawk of course was very happy that she was able to be of some comfort. Soon Blackhawk was nuzzling up against her and as a result Astrid was just shocked by this. She soon realized why Blackhawk was doing what she doing. She looked Blackhawk straight in the eyes and asked, "You want to be my dragon, don't you?"

Blackhawk looked directly into Astrid's eyes. Astrid could see the determination in the Nightfury's eyes. She then turned to Hiccup who was trying to cobble something together for dinner. "Hey Hiccup. I think Blackhawk wants to try and be my dragon," she said.

Hiccup looked over to Astrid and rolled his eyes. He didn't believe that a wild Nightfury, which is what Blackhawk was, could simply warm up to a Viking so quickly. "I don't think that's true," he said. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and rolled her eyes. She couldn't

figure out why Hiccup thought that and asked why. Hiccup went back to fixing dinner as he answered her. "She is still a wild dragon. She would have to be completely tamed before she even considered as a new dragon," he said.

Astrid got up and walked over to Hiccup. "Then why don't we try and tame her tomorrow," she said. Hiccup looked directly into her eyes and was surprised that she was so determined. He gave a look of pure skepticism. "Okay... Sure. We'll start tomorrow," he said. The tone in his voice was very unsure and this made Astrid a little annoyed.

00000

The next morning Hiccup and Astrid stood just outside the watchtower. Next to them was Toothless and Blackhawk. Blackhawk did not have a saddle and because of this Hiccup was already planning a new saddle for her. As a result Astrid knew that she was going to have a rough ride until then. Hiccup wasn't sure whether or not Blackhawk was even trainable. Just six months earlier she had broken Astrid's arm and very hesitant toward her. Even though her arm had healed and Blackhawk had grown more used to their presence, Hiccup could still see that she was still unsure about how to go about this.

For a few seconds he didn't know what to even say as he started to mount Toothless. "Alright, try and get on Blackhawk," he said. Astrid nodded and went to sit on the Nightfury's back. As she did so Blackhawk responded violently and nearly threw her off. Astrid immediately began to try and calm her down. "Hey! Easy now! I'm not trying to hurt you," she said.

Blackhawk whipped her head toward Astrid and gave her a concerned look as if to ask, "Are you sure?" Astrid gave a comforting smile and started to relax. "See?" she said. Blackhawk sighed and started to relax.

Hiccup was shocked. Blackhawk had completely calmed down. Now the only thing that worried him was how she would respond to Astrid's commands while in flight. He was a little apprehensive about having Astrid fly on the back of Blackhawk. The only thing stopping him from not continuing the session was Astrid's own determination.

"Are you sure you want to continue?" he asked. Astrid nodded. She knew why he was concerned and even shared his concerns. She had no idea how Blackhawk would respond and she herself was a little nervous. But she didn't want to back down just yet. "Yeah, It's too late to back down now," she said.

Hiccup rolled his eyes and looked down toward Toothless. "What do you think bud? Do you think we should stop?" he asked. Toothless looked up at Hiccup then looked over to Blackhawk. He then looked back toward Hiccup. Hiccup could see that Toothless would try and catch Astrid if she were thrown off during the flight.

"Alright. Then let's take to the skies," he said. He then adjusted Toothless's tail and launched into the sky. Astrid looked down at Blackhawk and eased her into the sky. Instead Blackhawk shot straight into the sky which nearly threw Astrid off. Soon Blackhawk was zipping through the sky in an almost uncontrollable manner.

Astrid was trying her best to take control of the situation but Blackhawk was not responding. Soon she was taking Astrid toward the western sky in a hurry. Hiccup and Toothless gave chase as they watched Blackhawk take Astrid somewhere into the sky. It was the exact thing that both Hiccup and Astrid were afraid of. But Hiccup didn't have time to worry. Instead Hiccup started to fly after her.

00000

Meanwhile back on Berk Alexandria and Camicazi were helping Stoick rebuild some of the houses on the island. They obviously knew that there was a lot to do. The only problem was that it was going to be a long time before the village was even remotely ready to live in peacefully.

As they worked on one of the houses, Camicazi noticed that one of the houses was dangerously started to lean to one side. She then noticed that someone was still inside the home. She immediately called out toward the person who was inside the home to get out. "Hey! That place is goin' to collapse!" she yelled.

The person poked their head out of a window on the top floor. The person who was inside the house was none other than Hilda Hofferson. As she began to lean out of the upper floor window everyone could hear some of the timber supports starting to crack.

Stoick and his dragon, a Thunderdrum called Tornado, started to quickly tie some ropes to the opposite end of the house. He then used Tornado's strength to pull the house upright. Alexandria and Star started to help as well by helping steady the house. She then turned to Camicazi and told her to hurry and get Hilda out of the house.

Camicazi rushed into the unstable house and ran up the stairs toward one of the bed rooms. As she entered the room she saw that Hilda was already on her way out with a portrait in her hands. Camicazi could see that the portrait was very important but at the same time knew that the house was going to collapse any second.

"Come on! We have to get out of here!" Camicazi shouted. Hilda nodded and the two of them ran out the house just in time. As they ran the ropes failed and the house started to lean towards the cliff-side and finally started to fall apart. Hilda and the others could only watch as the home fell into the sea. Everything inside was lost in a matter of seconds.

After a brief moment of silents Hilda looked at the portrait and smiled. "I'm sorry about your house," Alexandria said. Hilda looked over at Alexandria and smiled at her. "Thank for your concern," she said. She then turned to Stoick and handed him the portrait. Camicazi looked over at the portrait and saw why she was so intent on getting the portrait.

"Is that Astrid and Stormfly?" she asked. Hilda looked over at Camicazi and smiled. "You know my daughter then, don't you?" she asked. Camicazi nodded and explained that she had now became good friends with Astrid. Hilda gave a blissful sigh and started to make her way to the watchtower. "It good that my daughter has made another friend in this very rough period in her life. My only fear is that it

will only get worse as time goes on."

00000

Just a few dozen miles west of Berk Hiccup and Toothless were chasing down Blackhawk who was barely listening to Astrid's commands. At times she would slow down for Hiccup and Toothless and yet as soon as they would get close she would dart off again. It was starting to get on Hiccup's nerves, but by now Astrid knew that Blackhawk was not trying to be disobedient. In fact she had realized that Blackhawk was trying to show Hiccup and Toothless something.

She soon started to allow Blackhawk to go as fast as she could by getting flush against her back. When Hiccup saw this he was a little surprised. The whole time he thought that she was an unwilling participant in this crazy chase. Now he was a bit unsure what Astrid was doing. "Looks like we're going to have to go all out to catch her, bud," Hiccup said. Toothless looked up at Hiccup then started to increase his speed.

Upon seeing this Astrid lean down toward told Blackhawk to dive for the deck. Blackhawk looked into Astrid's eyes. She then rolled over on her back and preformed a split-S. Hiccup immediately dove after her and could see that now Astrid was trying to race him. Astrid then whipped back around toward the west and flew as fast as she could. Soon Hiccup was trailing behind them.

For a few minutes Astrid flew as fast as she could before she saw that a small island was appearing over the horizon. She then leaned down and asked, "Is this what you wanted to show us?" Blackhawk glanced up at Astrid then went straight of the island.

Hiccup could also see the island and knew that Astrid was heading straight for it. He then began to lay flush against Toothless's back and tried to get just in front of Astrid. The only problem was that every time he would get close she would pull away. But soon they found themselves landing on the island. They were probably about twenty miles outside of the inner isles. They were well outside of site from the nearest Viking village.

As Astrid climbed off of Blackhawk, she took a good look at her surroundings. Hiccup quickly followed and began to look around. "Where are we?" he asked. Astrid shrugged. She herself had no idea why Blackhawk took her here but she knew that she had her reasons. "We should at least try and figure out if there is anyone out here," she said.

Hiccup nodded in agreement. Even though it looked like they were the first ones to land on the island, there signs that someone was here before them. Hiccup instinctively took the lead and began to walk further inland, Astrid and Blackhawk following close behind. They soon heard several cries from different dragons. Hiccup could tell that they were warning something or someone to their presence.

"Do you think we're not welcome here?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked back at her. He was still wounded from his fight with Cadman so if they got into a fight with a dragon there was no way Hiccup would survive. He would try his best to protect Astrid and help her get away, but there was no way he was going to be able to get back to Berk.

Suddenly a dragon, a young Nadder, jumped in front of Hiccup. Hiccup jumped back and took a defensive stance. Toothless and Blackhawk started to shield Astrid from any attack that the Nadder might launch. Soon they found themselves surrounded from all sides by all kinds of dragons.

"Hiccup, you don't think that we stumbled upon a dragon sanctuary?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked back toward Astrid. He could see that they had stumbled across one, but at the same time he also knew that they could be in a lot of danger because of it.

Toothless was starting to get very protective of Hiccup and Astrid and began to try and intimidate the other dragons. "Toothless! Don't! They don't mean any harm," Hiccup said. Toothless looked back at his master. He was a little confused on why he thought the dragons didn't mean any harm. To him and Blackhawk they looked quite menacing.

Suddenly and without warning one of the dragons, a Monstrous Nightmare, started to sniff Hiccup. Hiccup knew that he was trying to get his scent but he didn't know why. Soon another dragon started to try and get Astrid's scent. "What are they doing?" Astrid asked. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and sighed. They are trying to figure out if we're friendly or not. Astrid was a little confused by this but none the less she found herself going along with it.

Soon the dragons had backed off and were letting Hiccup and Astrid go deeper into the Dragon Sanctuary. After walking for another few minutes they were in the depths of the island. What they saw was incredible. The entirety of the inner part of the island was a lush forest with plenty of hiding spots for dragons.

"This is incredible!" Astrid shouted. Hiccup looked over to Astrid and smiled. He could see why she was so impressed by the sight of it all. There were thousands of dragons flying around the forest some of them they had seen before but most of them they had never seen at all. As they were walking deeper into the interior of the island a large four winged dragon flew past them. The other dragons didn't seem alarmed, but Toothless and Blackhawk were a bit on edge.

"What is that?" Astrid asked. Hiccup shrugged and looked around them. He was obviously looking for any other dragons just like the one that had flown past them. The only problem was that he couldn't find anything close to that. He figured that they had to be hiding from them and that the one who had flown out was checking them out.

The dragon was perched on a large fallen tree over looking the group. Hiccup was very interested in what kind of dragon they had come across but at the same time he knew it was dangerous to approach a dragon with so little knowledge. He decided to start sketching the dragon's shape so he could compare it to dragons in the book of dragons.

As he did so he soon felt like he was being watched from a distance somewhere. He looked over at Astrid to see if she was getting the same feeling. To his surprise she was looking around to see if she could spot the person that was eyeing them. "I guess I'm not the only one," he mumbled.

He looked back over to the large four winged dragon right as it flew toward one of the caves near the top of a cliff. As it got readjusted to watch them Hiccup could see what looked to be a woman standing next to the dragon. "Is she the one watching us?" Hiccup thought. He could see that the woman was no illusion. She was obviously standing there, watching them.

Hiccup looked over to Astrid thinking that she was seeing the same thing, but instead she was pretty unaware that someone was actually watching them. It was reasonable that Astrid wasn't looking for a actual person but instead a dragon of some kind. Hiccup knew that Astrid did think that there was anyone else other then them on the island, but he wanted her to be aware that they might not be alone.

"Astrid, looked over there," he said as he pointed toward the cliff's edge. Astrid looked over toward the cliff and could also see the woman standing next to the large four winged dragon. She then looked back over to Hiccup to try and see if he was seeing the same thing. Of course he was and Astrid was a little nervous. "Do you think that she has any hostile intentions?" she asked.

Hiccup shook his head. He knew that whoever the woman was she had no ill intentions. "I don't know who she is, but she is definitely being very cautious about us," he said. Astrid looked back over to the woman. She could see that she was wearing a mask to cover her face. She could also see that this woman had a slender build and looked quite tall. She looked very much like a female version of Hiccup in a sense.

After awhile the two of them decided there was no sense in worrying about the woman and began to look around the island. As they did so they found that many of the dragons on the island had traveled to Berk during the original dragon wars only a year and a half ago. Many of them still had the scars from battle, but none of them were afraid of Hiccup or Astrid. They began to wonder if it was because of Toothless's and Blackhawk's presence that the other dragons were not scared of them.

"It seems that you have already gained the trust of my dragons," a voice said. As soon as they heard it Hiccup and Astrid looked over to the area where the voice was coming from. What they saw was that the woman had at one point climbed down the cliff-side and was now confronting them. Astrid immediately became a little defensive as the woman started to approach them.

"Just who are you!?" she called out. The woman looked over to Astrid. Even though her mask was covering her face both she and Hiccup could tell that she was a little surprised by this. Hiccup quickly stepped in and tried to stop what could have been a deadly fight. "Astrid, calm down. She doesn't mean any harm," he said. He then turned to the woman and asked her if she did. Astrid of course rolled her eye, but was stunned by the response.

The woman took off her mask and looked Hiccup directly in the eyes. "Of course I don't my dear boy. But I have to say I am surprised to see you so well," she said. Astrid and Hiccup looked over at each other a little confused, but it wasn't long before they realized who this woman was. "Mom?"

End of Chapter 26

****Author's Note:** Alright guys I know that it's been quite awhile since my last chapter but there is a reason for this and that is my YouTube Channel. It has the same name as my FanFiction profile, ShadowSteel18, and I will post a link on my profile as well as in this chapter to it. For the past few months I have been working on videos for my channel. These videos can include vlogs, Let's Plays, Reviews, and even animations of many of my scenes in my Fan Fictions******

27. Reunions

Chapter 27: Reunions

****Author's Note:** What is up riders, today's chapter is a bit of long one. Originally I had intended to work on a few other things before I got this chapter out, but I have been procrastinating for quite some time. As a result the completion of Flying High has been pushed back until late August of 2016. Other than there is not a lot that I can say. I have been either playing around with a lot of my game on Steam or I have been out working a my part-time job. Either way there is a lot to do before I can start work on some of the other stories.******

****Anyway** this chapter picks up right after the end of chapter 26. You can tell that this chapter was a little difficult to write because I had to do several things to make this chapter work with the later half of the story. If you can't tell already but we are reaching the end of a long journey and as a result I have to try and tie up loose ends and set up for some later events in the "Flying High" Series.******

****Even though** this story is ending it just the beginning of the "Flying High" Series.******

00000

"Mom!?" Hiccup shouted in astonishment. The woman in front of both Hiccup and Astrid was actually Hiccup's mother, Valka Haddock. She had been missing for most of Hiccup's life, but now she was back. What's more she had been taking care of the dragons in the sanctary. It truly a sight to behold.

"Who else could it be?" Valka asked in a sarcastic manner. This made Astrid chuckle a bit. She had never met Valka in person since she was very young when Valka disappeared. So seeing have a very similar personality to Hiccup made her very happy. When Valka saw this she began to smile as well. "You must be Astrid," she said. Astrid nodded and began to introduce herself.

While she was introducing herself Hiccup was still trying to figure out how his mother had stayed alive on an island with nothing but dragons. His mind kept going in circles as it always ended on the same conclusion. She was supposed to be dead and the dragons should have killed her a long time ago, but instead she managed to tame them.

After awhile Astrid noticed that Hiccup was in deep thought. She had finished her introduction to Valka and was waiting for Hiccup to say something. He had been silent for a little over a minute, which was understandable for what was going on. But the look on his face was show that he was clearly not paying attention what was around him.

"Hiccup are you even listening to us?" Astrid asked. She had asked him if he remembered anything about his mother a shortly after she had introduced herself to Valka. This was of course just a few minutes ago but to Hiccup it felt like when he came back to reality it had been a few hours. "Sorry, I'm just a little... Well... Shocked," he said.

Valka smiled and walked over to the large four winged dragon. She then walked over to Toothless and Blackhawk. "I'm amazed that you've managed to tame a Nightfury," she said as she ran her hand over Toothless's nose. She continued to run her hand down Toothless's head until she got to the back of the head. Once there she looked over to Hiccup and smiled. "You still have a lot to learn about dragons though," she said.

Valka then pressed her hand up against Toothless's head and as a result a set of scales started to pop up along his back ridge. It actually startled both Hiccup and Astrid as Toothless's spines shot upward. They watch in amazement as Valka walked over to Blackhawk to hit the same spot on her head. But before she could get to the spot Blackhawk extended the same spines.

Hiccup, Astrid, and Toothless were all a bit shocked, but each for different reasons. "Did you know about this, bud?" Hiccup asked. Astrid rolled her eyes and pointed out a more important fact. "Why don't you worry about how your mom knew about those scales," she said. Hiccup and Toothless looked back toward Valka. They immediately realized that she was the one who had cause Toothless's spines to pop up.

"Since this is a Dragon Sanctuary I've come across many dragons," she said. Astrid looked around as soon as she said this. She began to wonder if Nightfurys had come to the island before and as a result Valka began to learn many of the Nightfury's secrets. It wasn't such a far fetched idea. The Isle of Night was probably one of many islands that Nightfurys had called home. Even though they were considered rare it didn't mean that there weren't a lot of them out there.

Hiccup on the other hand found this a little hard to believe. He had seen very few Nightfurys and thought that many of them would not stray far from their home. The Dragon Sanctuary that they were at was miles from the Island of Berk and farther from Dragon Island, where he had fought the Green Death. In his mind there was no way another Nightfury had come to the island.

"So you've encountered Nightfurys before?" he asked. Valka looked back toward her son and gave a somewhat playful smile. "I may have," she said. Astrid once again began to laugh, using her left hand to cover her mouth. It was then that Valka noticed the ring on her finger. She could see that someone had taken the time to engrave it with her name and even some ornate designs. The biggest surprise to Valka was the placement of the ring on her hand. It was on the right

hand's ring finger, a sign of engagement.

"Astrid? Are you engaged to someone?" she asked. Astrid smiled brightly and nodded. She then grabbed Hiccup by the arm and pulled him close to her. "I'm engaged to Hiccup. He finally mustered up the courage to propose to me," she said. Both Hiccup and Astrid began to blush. The expressions on their faces were very different for each other's and as a result Valka gave a warm motherly smile. She couldn't help but watch as the two began to glance around trying to avoid looking into each other's eyes.

Then the obvious question came to mind for Valka. "Is your father okay with this?" she asked. Hiccup nodded and looked over toward Astrid. He knew that Astrid had been concerned about this as well. She had even told him one month after they had got engaged that she was unsure how she would be received in the Haddock Household.

"He was the one who pushed for the Marriage Contract when Cadman..." Hiccup immediately stopped himself. Cadman was still a touchy subject around Astrid. Very early on after Cadman had been banished Hiccup learned not to try and convince Astrid that her father was only doing what he would have done. Even so he could tell that her father was trying to protect her as much as he could before she was married off.

Valka could sense that there was something behind this uneasiness and wanted to get to the bottom of it quickly. She knew that this would cause problems later on in their life. She wanted to prevent that from happening as much as possible. "Just what happened after you two got engaged?" she asked. Hiccup nervously looked over toward Astrid who was already a little annoyed by the conversation.

"I guess we might as well explain," Astrid groaned. She then looked over to Hiccup and was surprised to see him so nervous. She didn't know why he was so nervous, but didn't want to know why right now. She instead began to explain what had happened only a few days earlier. After she explained the situation Valka asked about why no one had attacked Stormfly earlier.

At this point Hiccup began to explain what had happened on Berk just a year ago. He explained about his triumph over the Green Death and the rather sudden change of the island's opinion. Valka was amazed that her own son had defeated one of the most powerful dragons in the world. Even though she didn't outwardly show it she was happy that her son was able to do such a thing to prove that dragons weren't all bad.

"I am quite impressed that you were able to tame a Nightfury, much less two of them," Valka said. Hiccup looked over to Blackhawk who was a little annoyed that Valka had considered her tame. He then looked over to Astrid. She was smiling just enough to make Hiccup feel like she was laughing at him. "She's not tame just yet," he said. Valka looked over to Blackhawk and could see that she was not too happy about her being called tamed.

She began to walk up to Blackhawk and reached her hand out in front of her. Seeing this Blackhawk began to glare at Valka and even start to growl in a very low tone. The four-winged dragon immediately became defensive as Blackhawk showed no signs of backing off. Hiccup and Toothless could tell that this was soon going to turn into a

fight if they didn't do something.

Remembering a trick to calm Toothless down Hiccup pulled out some wild grass and began to walk toward Blackhawk. Suddenly Blackhawk whipped around over to Hiccup. She was seemingly enraged by the wild grass, which caused Hiccup to back off. Unsure what was going on Hiccup, Astrid, and Valka looked for away to try and calm Blackhawk down.

Then they heard another Nightfury. This one was trying to launch a plasma bolt toward Hiccup and Astrid. Thinking fast Toothless pulled up his wing to protect the two of them. Valka turned to see which of the dragons had shot at her son. Hiccup and Astrid also looked toward the direction of the plasma bolt. What they saw shocked them. "Thunder!?" Hiccup shouted.

Sitting on top of a ledge about fifty feet away was Thunder. His scales on the side of his head were flush against his neck, a sure sign that he was angry. "He's here?" Astrid shouted. Valka looked over to her son. She was surprised not by the fact that they knew the young Nightfury, but the fact that it had attacked them for no apparent reason.

"Stop this now!" she ordered. Thunder whipped around and swiped at her, causing the four-winged dragon to lunge forward. Hiccup now stepped in and began to try and defuse the situation. He looked over to his mother and asked her one simple question. "Do you have any smoked eel with you?" he asked.

Valka was a little confused by the question but answered it none the less. "Yes, it should be back at my hut," she said. Hiccup then looked over at Toothless and the two of them nodded at each other. "Can you go get it?" he asked. Valka nodded, but she had no idea what he son was planning. She looked over to Astrid to see if she could shed any light on the situation but she just shrugged her shoulders.

It didn't take long for Valka to return with the smoked eel. Right as she handed it to Hiccup he began to walk toward Thunder. In response Thunder started to back away and become slightly scared. Astrid and Valka watched in amazement as Hiccup quickly took control of the situation. At the same time that Hiccup was intimidating Thunder, Blackhawk started to back away from Astrid and Valka. Astrid looked over to Blackhawk and could see that she was relatively scared as well.

She had seen this trick before a little over a year ago when they were still training to fight dragons. Even then she had no idea how or why this worked. She simply sat back and watched to see what would happen. Just like the time during Dragon Training Thunder began to back away. The look on his face was not so much as scared as somewhat confused.

While this was going on Blackhawk was also starting to get a little antsy. Even though Hiccup was directing the smoked eel towards Thunder, she was still wanting to back away. Astrid looked over and saw that Blackhawk was have a reaction to the smoked eel and asked Hiccup what was going on. Hiccup turned to Astrid and started to explain. "I discovered that dragons don't seem to like the smell of smoked eel. Toothless utterly hates smoked eel," he said. Astrid and Valka looked over to Toothless who was throwing a bit of a fit as he

bark like a dog and back away.

Astrid couldn't help but laugh and decided to help. She walked over to Thunder and started to try and calm him down. Hiccup was a little concerned that she was getting too close to him and warned her to stay back. Astrid knew that she was putting herself in danger but she wanted to try and figure out why Thunder was so against them. As she slowly approached Thunder he could start to see that she wasn't trying to hurt him. To Hiccup's surprise Astrid managed to get right up next to him.

She then managed to place her hand on Thunder's nose as she tried to calm him down. Hiccup was stunned. There was no way that Thunder would give in that easily but here it was. He simply watched as Astrid started to move her hand across Thunder's head and under his chin. "It's alright. We don't intend to hurt you," she said. Hiccup watched as Astrid managed to calm Thunder down. She seemed to do it with a calm and soothing voice.

"She would make a great mother," Valka said. Hiccup and Astrid started to blush immediately after she said that. They hadn't told Valka that Astrid was pregnant nor did they tell her that it was their main reason why Cadman was banished. In fact they hadn't gone into detail about their relationship or anything else that was going on in the inner isles. It just seemed that there was too much to talk about.

Meanwhile Blackhawk and Toothless were still freaking out about the smoked eel that Hiccup still had in his hands. When Valka finally pointed it out Hiccup looked down at his hands and looked back at his mother. "Why don't you give it to Cloud Jumper. He just loves smoked eel," she said. Hiccup looked around for the dragon his mother was talking about. He hadn't learned any of the names of the dragons that she had under her care so he was unsure which one Cloud Jumper was.

Astrid on the other hand knew that Valka was talking about the four-winged dragon that was standing next to her. When she pointed out to Hiccup he felt rather stupid. He slowly walked up to the four-winged dragon and handed him the smoked eel. For a brief moment the four-winged dragon didn't move an inch but as soon as Valka showed him that her son wasn't going to hurt him he took the eel.

Hiccup then looked over to his mother. "How long have you been on this island?" he asked. Valka looked over to Cloud Jumper then toward the general direction of Berk. "You were only a babe when Cloud Jumper took me here," she said. Hiccup and Astrid were stunned. "You mean he took you here?" Astrid asked.

Hiccup looked over to his mother in disbelief. In his mind there was no reason that a dragon would drag her off and not kill her or even eat her. It just seemed like she was making it up as she stood there telling them what happened. "I was initially going to kill him since he had broken into the home with you inside," she began. Soon Astrid could see what was going to happen in the story, yet didn't say a word. "But when I go inside he wasn't attacking you, instead he was curious about you," she said.

More and more Hiccup wasn't sure whether or not to believe his mother or write her off as a little crazy. Astrid could tell that Hiccup was

not believing a word of his own mother's story. She knew just how unbelievable it was, but she also knew that dragons like Cloud Jumper, Toothless, and Stormfly all had a unique personality that would make the difference between a believable story and a completely unbelievable one. She could see that Cloud Jumper was a very curious dragon compared to Toothless, but she could also see that he was a much older and wiser dragon.

"As I ran in I could see that he meant no harm to you, but as soon as your father ran in he became scared and took me with him," Valka said. Astrid couldn't help but smile at this. "He was trying to protect you," she said. Valka nodded. Hiccup could now see that Astrid and his mother had a lot in common. Both with dragons and family. While it was Cadman that caused Stormfly to become defensive the outcome was still the same. Both dragons were trying to protect a human. It was something only a year ago was thought to be not possible, but now it was starting to become known that dragons are not trying to kill or attack for no reason. They were trying to protect themselves from Vikings like Cadman.

As they looked over to Cloud Jumper they could see that the large four-winged dragon was very content with himself. He seemed to like the fact that Valka was happily remembering that time. Hiccup was also a little happy that one of his mother's happiest moments was helping protect the dragons in the sanctuary. It was all thanks to Cloud Jumper, who by a simple misunderstanding took his mother away from him to protect her.

"We had always been raised to kill dragons, but now we are raised to try and understand them," Astrid said. Those words seemed to resonate with Hiccup and Valka who had both been thrown for a loop when they first encountered their dragon partners. When it happened a whole new world opened up for them. A world full of possibilities that had been unlocked by the very dragons that they had thought to be their enemies.

00000

After a brief explanation of what was going on on the island of Berk Hiccup and Astrid felt a little nervous about explaining their relationship. It wasn't the fact that they had the relationship it was the fact that Astrid was now pregnant because of it. They were not sure how Valka would respond to the news. It was all up in the air for the two of them.

Thankfully Valka was very accepting of the news and was actually quite impressed that they were able to defend themselves for as long as they did. The only issue she saw was with the so-called "Mysterious Girl". Whether or not Oden was trying to warn them of something or trying to help this girl understand her past was still unknown. The only thing she knew was that this girl had been dragged into something bigger than she could imagine.

"This girl, do you know where she is from?" Valka asked. Both Hiccup and Astrid shook their heads. Even though she had said it a few times they could not really grasp where Rebecca was from. "I don't think she is from the inner isles," Hiccup said. Astrid nodded. "To be honest she told us where she is from but I don't really remember what it was called. So much has happened lately," she said.

Valka sighed and walked over to Cloud Jumper. It was obvious that the two had forgotten where Rebecca was from, but hadn't forgotten why she came to Berk. Simply put Valka figured that Rebecca was there to be guided on what to do. By what Hiccup and Astrid had explained of her she was new to dragon taming and it sounded like dragons were extremely rare. To some extent they were supposed to train her on what to do. The only problem was that she was not a Viking.

Even so Rebecca had save the lives of not one, not two, but three lives. She managed to save the lives of Hiccup, Astrid, and their unborn child. She was thankful for the fact that Oden had sent her at that time, but she was still a bit concerned on why he would send someone who was not a Viking to be trained by one. It was only then when, she heard that both Hiccup and Astrid had caught a glimpse of where she was from that the pieces started to fall into place.

"I just think that the question we should be asking is not where she is from, but when," Hiccup said. He then began to explain about the strange things he had seen when he, by some strange force, had traveled to where she lived. The things he saw and the people he had met in just a span of a few short minutes were enough to really give some insight to Valka. "It's possible that Oden has chosen you to protect our family's future," she said.

Astrid was a little confused by this. She had managed to see Rebecca as well as the place she hailed from. So the idea that it was a sign from Oden that He was chosen to protect the family was a little odd in her mind. When she asked Valka on what she meant, it didn't make things any easier. "Essentially Hiccup is destined for greatness," she said. Astrid gave a frustrated sigh and rolled her eyes. "Well, how come I have seen the same things he has?" she asked.

Valka's expression didn't change as she started to walk over to the an edge of a cliff. Beyond it was a large field filled with various dragons. Astrid and Hiccup walked over to her and looked out toward the field. "I believe that Oden has plans for both of you and that your life may become very interesting in the years to come," Valka said. This made Hiccup smile a bit. He knew that so far his life had become very interesting. Especially in the past few months with Astrid becoming pregnant and their clash with her father.

Astrid on the other hand was a little concerned by this. As she looked out toward the field all she could think about what was going to happen next. She had already been attacked by her own father so she wasn't very eager to see what would happen next. She figured that the next thing to happen to them was something bad.

Iccup looked over to her and could tell that she was a bit concerned. "What's wrong Astrid?" he asked. Astrid looked back over to Hiccup. She wasn't able to say right away what was bothering her. Instead she was staring out toward the field. It made Hiccup a little worried as he watched Astrid's expression slowly change to one of depression. "Astrid?" he said.

Finally Astrid looked over to him and gave a depressed smile. "I don't know if I can take a more interesting lifestyle," she said. Hiccup was a little shocked by the way Astrid's face looked. The fact that she was smiling was a bit concerning to him as he knew that Astrid was still trying to get over the fact that her father had tried to kill them.

Valka meanwhile started to walk over to Toothless and Blackhawk. The two of them were keeping a close eye on Thunder who was still out of it from the smoked eel incident. "I see that your new dragon has been quite protective of you," she said. Astrid looked over to Valka. She was still somewhat worried about what was going to happen in her life. As she walked up to Blackhawk she turned to face her. Blackhawk was of course worried about her, and preceded to nuzzle her. This made Astrid smile a little as she started to scratch her under the chin. This of course ended up causing Blackhawk to plop down on the ground in a big heap.

Valka was a bit surprised by this as she had never seen a dragon hit the ground like that. She watched as Astrid continued to scratch Blackhawk all over the place. "I've never seen this kind of response from a dragon before," she said. Hiccup smiled as he walked over to his mother. "Most dragons have a spot under their chins where they will completely relax if you scratch them there," he said.

This, once again, impressed his mother. She never knew just how knowledgeable her son was about dragons. Even though she could tell that there were some things that Hiccup didn't know that only she did, it was still pretty impressive to her just how much he knew. She watched as he walked over to Toothless and started to get him away from Thunder.

Hiccup first started to call Toothless over to him. Toothless of course wasn't too sure about why Hiccup was calling him over but he knew it was because he didn't think Thunder was a threat. As a result he slowly walked over to him. The look in the young Nightfury's eyes was a bit comforting to Hiccup. He could see that Toothless was a little annoyed that he was being called away from Thunder, but he could also see that it was because Toothless was worried about him. This of course was very comforting to Hiccup and he showed his appreciation by smiling and roughhousing with him.

Valka was very happy to see that her son had learned so much about dragons. The fact that he was so confident about how he handled a situation was only matched by his trust for Toothless. The same went for Astrid. Though she wasn't as confident she was just as trustful of Hiccup to make the right choice.

After convincing Toothless that Thunder was not going to do them any harm, Hiccup walked over to the young Nightfury and held out his hand. Thunder was a bit hesitant to approach even as Hiccup continued to show no signs of harm. "I'm not goin' to hurt you," he said. Still Thunder didn't move. If anything was a even more cautious of the Viking that was standing before him.

Suddenly all four dragons perked up. "What's wrong?" Astrid asked. Valka looked around. She was a bit concerned on what the dragons had suddenly been alerted to. Hiccup could tell that something was wrong, but he didn't know what it was. "Something's coming," he said. Valka looked around. She could see that many of the other dragons had also been alerted to something. "You might be right," she said.

Astrid was unsure of what exactly was going on. All she knew was that the dragons were starting to get a little antsy. It was only then that she saw that Thunder was starting to growl. She looked in the same general direction that Thunder was looking at. Only then did she

see what had made them start to throw a fit. A large, somewhat intimidating looking, dragon loomed over on a nearby cliff.

The dragon was a extremely large and had a whole bunch of scars. Astrid then turned back to Thunder and could see that the young Nightfury was terrified for some reason. Just then Hiccup and Valka saw the dragon that was perched on the ledge behind them. "What in Oden's name is that?!" Valka exclaimed.

Hiccup was just as shocked as Valka. The dragon looked like it was very old and had plenty of scars to show that it had been in many fights. It was almost certain that the very dragon that was watching them up on the perch was also very much against Vikings. For some reason it seemed as if the dragon was looking straight at Hiccup.

Astrid could tell that the dragon was very much a threat, she just didn't know how. The only thing she knew was that this particular dragon was going to be trouble. She looked back toward Blackhawk and could see that she was starting to get very defensive. "Whatever that dragon is, he is not friendly," she said.

Hiccup looked over to Astrid and saw that Blackhawk was starting to look very intimidating. She could see that she was not happy about this particular dragon staring down her child. She then turned to Hiccup and asked about the dragon. Hiccup of course had no idea what the dragon was or why it seemed to be angry with them. "I don't know what he wants, but whatever it is, it's bad," he said.

Suddenly the dragon started to stir and with in a matter of seconds had taken off toward the western skies. The Hiccup and the others were baffled. It was thought that there was nothing but sea toward the west. No one knew that there was a whole other world beyond the sea.

Hiccup looked over to Toothless. He could see that he was not to happy about this new dragon. But what was more interesting to him was the fact that his mother seemed to be deep in thought. "What's wrong?" Astrid asked. She too had noticed that Valka was deep in thought. She didn't know whether or not it was because of the dragon that had appeared, or if it was something else.

Valka looked over to Toothless and Blackhawk. She could see that the two dragons were upset. "I think that the dragon we just saw was the equivalent to your father, Hiccup," she said. Hiccup looked over to Astrid then back toward his mother. "So he was a chief of some kind?" he asked. Valka nodded then took a few step toward the field of dragons that they had been looking at.

Hiccup and Astrid began to follow her as she made her way through the field. They could see that many of the dragons that had been cautious of them before were now approaching them outright. "For every group of dragons there is a leader, a chief if you will. But that is not the only thing. There is also an Alpha that leads all dragons," Valka explained. Hiccup looked around him. He couldn't really see who was the "Chief" of this particular group of dragons, but he also wanted to see who this "Alpha" dragon was.

Astrid on the other hand was wondering what significance that the other dragon held compared to what Valka was saying. Suddenly as they

continued to walk through the field. Valka stopped and turned to face the other two. "I'm guessing you are very curious about this 'Alpha' I have mentioned," she said. Astrid nodded but Hiccup stayed silent. He wasn't too sure about what his mother was planning, but he knew that she wanted them to help her.

"Well then, I will introduce you to the 'Alpha' of every dragon across the world," she said. She then took them toward a small cavernous hole in the nearby cliffside. As they approached it Hiccup noticed that both Toothless and Blackhawk were starting to become very nervous. He then turned to his mother and asked if this "Alpha" was a bit of a violent type.

Valka could understand why her son was nervous. When she first encountered the "Alpha" she was not prepared for how intimidating it was. Before she answered Hiccup's question she turned to the two Nightfurys. Like Hiccup she could see how nervous they were becoming and decided to reassure her son that everything was going to be fine. "He may not be violent, but he can definitely be intimidating," she said.

It wasn't the best choice of words, but Hiccup felt a little better knowing that this "Alpha" wasn't violent. But as they walked through the hole and out the other side Hiccup and Astrid were taken aback by the size of the dragon they saw. "By Oden! It's as big as a mountain!" Astrid shouted. Valka laughed as Hiccup and Astrid gawked at the massive Alpha dragon. "Quite an impressive sight don't you think?" she said.

Suddenly the massive dragon began to turn toward them. To Hiccup it looked like it was a slow and agonizing for the behemoth. He wasn't sure whether or not it was because of how old the behemoth was or if it had been injured in some way. He could see that there were many scars on the behemoth, and some of them looked pretty recent.

Astrid could see that Hiccup was paying close attention to the behemoth. She could also see some of the scars that dotted the dragon as it started to move. She looked over to Valka and asked if it had gotten into a fight with some of the other dragons on the island. Valka gave her a comforting look as she began to explain.

"None of the dragons on the island have challenged him, but many dragons from far and wide have tried," she said. Hiccup and Astrid were a little surprised that any dragon had challenged such a massive beast. The scaring didn't look too bad for a dragon of its size, but for Hiccup he was still a bit concerned.

Suddenly Hiccup thought back to the old dragon that had intimidated Thunder. He began to wonder if it had been challenging the behemoth to gain dominance. He looked back to his mother. He was certain that the old dragon had been challenging the behemoth, but he was unsure whether or not it was for dominance.

Astrid could see that Hiccup was concerned about something. There was a lot to take in, and she knew that he would need to make sense of it. She turned to Valka and asked if there was a place for them to stay for the night. Valka smiled and led them to her little hut where she had been staying since she had been brought there.

00000

Meanwhile thing on Berk were a little rough. Even though a portion of the Vikings from the Meathead clan had come to help, there was still a lot to do. It didn't help that there were sometime a few fights between the two sides. Alexandria of course was one of the few voices of reason, Stoick was the other one, that usually quelled the fighting. The biggest problem was that even though the Meathead Clan was helping, they still didn't see eye to eye.

Sometimes these problem would lead to bloody fist fights. Other times it would lead to some rather odd discussions, but most of the time it was because of the old rivalry. It was something that just wouldn't die. Both Alexandria and Stoick were over this rivalry, but the others weren't ready to let it go.

As night approached Stoick started to notice that both Astrid and his son had not returned from their flight. He knew that something had happened but he wasn't just going to run off and find them. For one he had his hands full with the numerous fights that were breaking out between the Meatheads and the people of Berk. "Is something wrong Stoick?" Maria asked. She had been helping as much as she could with the rebuilding along with her daughter and could see that Stoick was a bit concerned.

Stoick turned to Maria and gave a frustrated sigh. "Ah'm sure it's nothing to worry about, but Hiccup and Astrid have not yet returned from their flight," he said. Maria looked around thinking that should see them coming over the horizon. But all she could see was the sun setting in the western sky.

"You don't think they went searching for that 'Dragon Sanctuary' do you?" Alexandria asked. She had heard from her mother that the so-called "Dragon Sanctuary" was at the edge of the world and that anyone who ventured to close to it would simply fall into a bottomless pit below. Maria and Alexandria started to worry that this was the case. Stoick on the other hand knew that his son was safe. The only thing that was worrying him was the fact that he had started to notice some of the dragons were starting to act up. He was unsure on why this was happening, but he knew that his son was going to be in the middle of it.

End of Chapter 27

****Author's Note:** Again I am sorry of the late release of this chapter, but hopefully the next chapter won't take so long.**

End
file.